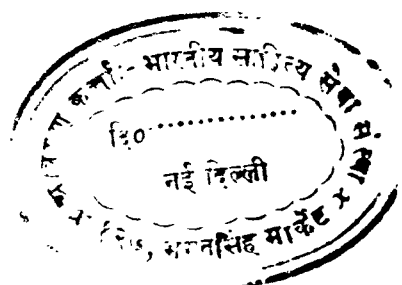


GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 2699

CALL No. 491.375/Agg/smi

D.G.A. 79.



12
5

SKRIFTER UTGIVNA AV
KUNGL. HUMANISTISKA VETENSKAPSSAMFUNDET
I LUND

ACTA REG. SOCIETATIS HUMANIORUM LITTERARUM LUNDENSIS

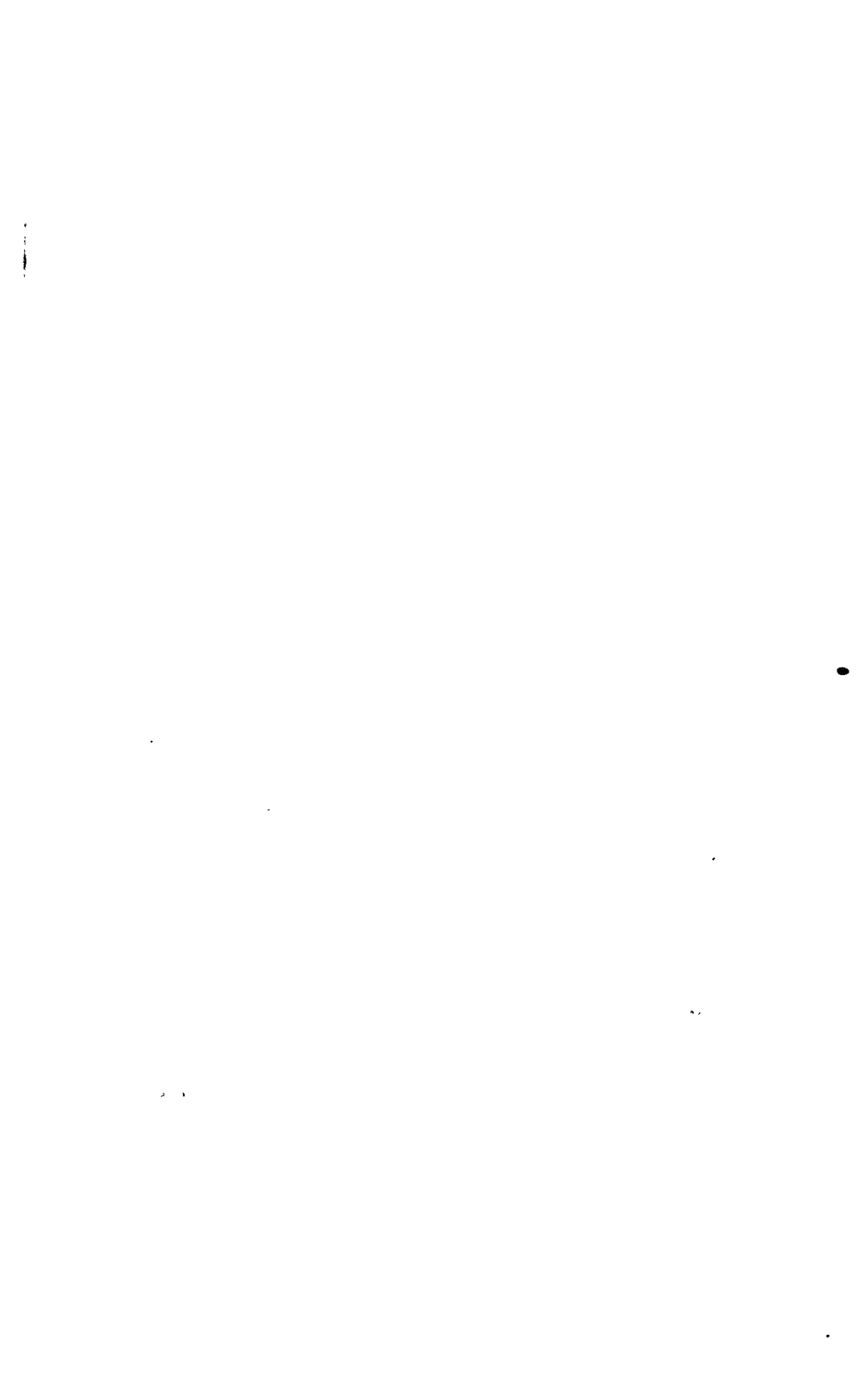
XII: 1

HELMER SMITH

SADDANĪTĪ

I

PADAMĀLĀ



(41)

SADDANĪTĪ

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAṂSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

I

PADAMĀLĀ
(PARICCHEDA I--XIV)



LUND, C. W. K. GLEERUP
LONDON, F. & CO. Y MILFORD PARIS, ÉDOUARD CHAMPION
OXFORD, UNIVERSITY PRESS LEIPZIG, O. HARRASSOWITZ
1928

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 2699.

Date 14. 4. 55.

Call No. 491. 375/ 899/ 8mi

LUND 1928
BERLINGSKA BOKTRYCKERIET

AVANT-PROPOS

La Saddanīti est le document le plus explicite que nous possédions sur l'état des études palies au 12^{me} siècle de l'ère chrétienne, et par conséquent sur le texte du Canon et de l'Aṭṭhakathā à une époque antérieure, de quatre cents ans, aux plus vieux manuscrits palis qu'on ait signalés dans les catalogues des bibliothèques occidentales ou orientales.

L'analyse d'un chapitre de la Saddanīti (= § 865—1105) donnée en 1902 par O. Franke¹, ainsi qu'un excursus sur la métrique du Buddhavacana (= § 191) cité par Childers² dans son édition du Khuddakapāṭha, et l'extrait concernant Rāhula (= J 758) chez Śrī Rāhula de Toṭagamuva³, laissaient entrevoir les traits caractéristiques d'un Cours complet de Pāli, plus riche en faits que l'adaptation un peu naïve du Kātantra qui porte le nom de Kaccāyana, plus facile à interpréter et à contrôler que l'élégant *sāstra*, à l'instar du Candavyākaraṇa, où Moggallāna a consigné les résultats philologiques de son siècle. La date traditionnelle d'Aggavaṃsa⁴, d'après laquelle on le considère contemporain, à quelques lustres près, de l'école de Poḷonnaruva, permettait de considérer la fin du 12^{me} siècle et le début du 13^{me} comme un temps fertile en *ṭīkākāras* et en grammairiens, dont les doctrines auraient influé sur les générations successives de copistes et de correcteurs qui nous ont transmis la littérature du Theravāda. S'il n'est que probable que les manuscrits consultés par les éditeurs européens remontent à des originaux

¹ Gesch. und Kritik der einh. Pāligrammatik und Lexicographie p. 47—52.

² JRAS 1869 p. 320.

³ Maudgalyāyanapañcīkāpradīpaya ad Mg IV 59.

⁴ L'histoire critique de la littérature palie en Birmanie reste à faire : nous n'avons à présent que les compilations de Paññasami et de Mabel Bode, et le Piṭakat-sami in³ (Piṭakatthamam).

revisés dans l'esprit d'Aggavaṃsa et de Sāriputta de Poḷonruva, il est certain que Vaskaḍuve Subhūti, avant de donner ses *responsa* à Childers et à Fausboll, avait l'habitude de se renseigner, de préférence, dans la Saddanīti sur l'analyse des formes grammaticales, dans la Sāratthadīpanī sur l'exégèse réelle, ouvrages qu'il cite fréquemment lui-même dans son index raisonné du Kośa Pali¹.

C'est donc dans la conviction que notre pali est une fonction de celui du 12^{me} siècle — et que la connaissance de la philologie birmane et singalaise de ladite époque est indispensable à qui voudra remonter, à travers la recension Buddhaghosa-Dhammapāla, à un pali d'intérêt linguistique —, que j'ai entrepris l'étude de la norme palie enseignée par Aggavaṃsa dans les trois volumes qui forment la Saddanīti:

la Padamālā, qui se présente sous la forme modeste d'une *vr̥tti* de la racine *bhu sattāyaṃ*, mais qui n'est rien de moins qu'une morphologie complète du pali, étude serrée des *nayas*² du Buddhavacana et critique assez sévère des préceptes de Kaccāyana (Rūpasiddhi, Mukhamattadīpanī, Niruttipīṭaka, Cullanirutti et Mahānirutti) ainsi que de certains sanscritismes qui se sont introduits dans la littérature médiévale depuis Buddhaghosa jusqu'à l'auteur du Mahābodhivaṃsa —

la Dhātumālā, *dhātupāṭha* en huit *gaṇas* [bhū, rudh, div, su, kī, gah, tan, cur] avec une *vr̥tti* faite de citations canoniques et de *kārikās* lexicographiques —

la Suttamālā, qui résume le "cours complet" sous la forme traditionnelle d'un *suṭrapāṭha*, en ajoutant un chapitre important sur les *upasargas* et les *nīpātas*.

Ma première connaissance d'une Saddanīti complète date de 1920, où la Bibliothèque d'India Office m'accorda le prêt, à Stockholm, d'un manuscrit birman (B^m) de date assez récente mais qui représente néanmoins une tradition indépendante de l'influence du Nissaya (ns). C'est après avoir copié ce manuscrit, dont les lacunes, simples homoeoteleuta, présentaient

¹ Abhidhanappadīpika-sūci, Colombo 1893.

² Il fallait étudier à part la notion de *naya*, présente déjà dans les vers-programmes de Buddhaghosa [Sv v. 8, Sp v. 9 *etc.*], fondamentale pour le système de la Saddanīti [Franke Gesch. u. Kritik p. 45 n. 1].

peu de difficultés, et après avoir identifié la plupart des citations canoniques¹, que j'eus l'occasion de collationner une édition singalaise (C^c) assez correcte mais dépourvue d'appareil critique. Les sondages faits ensuite dans un manuscrit singalais (C^p) et dans un fragment birman (B^h) ont montré que le texte de la Saddanīti est resté remarquablement un, ou bien que tous nos manuscrits dérivent d'une recension peu antérieure au début du 19^{me} siècle, et que, en confrontant le groupe C^cB^m avec le Nissaya (dont dépend l'édition birmane B^c), on aura produit toute la documentation qui puisse intéresser l'établissement du texte de la Padamālā et de la Suttamālā, ouvrages dogmatiques et schématiques qui se conservent et se corrigent par eux-mêmes en vertu de la logique interne, tandis que la Dhātumālā, dont la nature lexicographique comporte bien des fautes de copiste, aurait profité d'une vérification faite sur les manuscrits de Rangoon et de Bangkok.

Le Nissaya que j'ai connu d'abord (en 1923) dans un manuscrit de la Bibliothèque Nationale (ns^p), ne se borne pas à faire le mot à mot birman, en employant souvent une glose paliée comme intermédiaire; l'intérêt de cet ouvrage du 19^{me} siècle² consiste en de nombreux renvois précis aux textes cités par Aggavaṃsa d'une façon sommaire, en des parallèles empruntés parfois à la littérature postérieure à la Saddanīti, enfin en des remarques critiques où l'on ne se refuse pas à relever des inexactitudes chez Aggavaṃsa.

Si j'ai rempli mes notes de renvois à "ns", je n'ai

¹ A l'aide du Nissaya on a trouvé la source de quelques autres; toutefois j'ai dû marquer plusieurs citations de *—, et ce n'est qu'au cours de l'impression que j'ai pu apporter les précisions qui suivent: p. 21 n. 2: Nidd I 456⁹; 21 n. 5: Uda 24⁵ etc.; 31 n. 22: Vin III 26³, 35 n. 2: J IV 494²; 44 n. 1: Vin I 312¹⁵; 52 n. 3: Dhpa III 131¹³—132¹; 54 n. 4: Abhidh-av v. 324^{ab}; 67 n. 3: Vibha 45¹¹; 68 n. 7: Yam I 3⁴; 76 n. 5: vide Kev 279; 80 n. 1: Dhp 96⁴; 105 n. 8: Rūp 64; 118 n. 12: Mp I 149²¹; 119 n. 11: cf. Sv ad D II 20⁶; 120 n. 3 après thāmasā: [J III 334²]; 124 n. 3: Ap 422²³; 150 n. 4 après Nāsnhuik: [Mmd 31]; 180 n. 10: cf. Ja IV 236²¹, p. 223²⁻⁴ < Rūp 231, p. 224²⁹⁻³⁰ < Rūp 150; 231 n. 4: Vjb ad Sp I 189²¹ < Kās II 3: 36; p. 240¹⁸ cf. dhīyutaṃ Sacc 125^d; p. 259⁵⁻⁹: D I 2¹⁰, D III 211¹⁵—271¹⁰.

² Sakkarāj 1194 (Padamālānissaya) — 1196 (Dhātumālā) — 1203 (Suttamālā, "en 90 jours seulement").

pourtant pas reconnu tout ce que je dois à l'érudit et exact Nissayakāra et à la tradition birmane en général. Je ne puis finir sans remercier bien sincèrement MM Maung Tin et G H Luce qui ont tout fait pour me faciliter l'accès aux sources birmanes, et Madame Rhys Davids qui, dès le début, a suivi avec tant de sympathie mes essais de philologie traditionaliste.

La libéralité de notre Université et la confiance de la Société Royale des Lettres de Lund, que je remercie bien respectueusement dans les personnes de MM Axel Moberg et Martin P Nilsson, m'ont permis de publier au cours des années 1928—31 les trois volumes de la Saddanīti. C'est à la fin de l'ouvrage — après l'*index locorum* et l'exposé des principes de critique verbale qui résultent de l'étude de notre texte —, que j'entends rendre compte de mes dettes de reconnaissance envers les savants et les institutions qui m'ont aidé généreusement, en Scandinavie et ailleurs. Qu'il suffise de nommer ici mes chers maîtres MM Dines Andersen, Sylvain Lévi et A Foucher, et parmi les plus jeunes, ceux de mon âge mais mes maîtres tout de même, Poul Tuxen, Jules Bloch et Jean Przyluski.

Kummelnäs, Bo Stockholms lan, le 25 août 1928.

Helmer Smith

REMARQUES TECHNIQUES

Sd: Saddanāṭi [115¹⁰ = renvoi (page et ligne) à cette édition de la Padamālā; † 1099 = renvoi à la vṛtti de la racine 1099 (*sumbha pahāre*) dans la Dhātumālā; § 194 = renvoi au sūtra 194 (*avīsadam itthilīṅgaṃ*; numérotation de l'édition C^e) et à sa vṛtti dans la Suttamālā]¹.

Kc(v): Kaccāyana(vutti), numéros des sūtras de 1 jusqu'à 675; pour concordance avec l'éd. Senart; v. CPD (A critical Pali Dictionary, Copenh. 1926 p. XX); notez les *pakkhepakas* (de Mmd): 317^{a-c}, aa-dd.

Mg(v): Moggallāna(vutti), numéros des sūtras selon Maudgalayānapañcikaṇḍapikaya, ed. Dharmārāma, Colombo 1896. On comptera comme VII^{me} kaṇḍa le Nvādimoggallāna, traité des uṇādi, prévu par Mg (V 69), sinon formulé par lui, commenté par Saṃgharakkhita (cf. Piṭakat-samuiṇ³ § 389), Bibl. Nat. Fonds Pali 702. On se propose de donner en appendice à l'édition de la Suttamālā (Sd III) les sūtrapāṭhas de Kc et de Mg suivis des concordances de leurs "kaumudis" (Rūpasiddhi, Balāvatāra; Payogasiddhi, Padasādhana).

Je n'ai d'ailleurs dévié du système du CPD qu'en appliquant, pour les quatre nikāyas (Dīgha, Majjhima, Saṃyutta, Aṅguttara), les abréviations du PED (Pali English Dictionary de PTS), à savoir D, M, S, A, et en écrivant Vm (= Visuddhimagga) au lieu de Vism.

En transcrivant le birman littéraire on se conformera à la méthode d'Epigraphia Birmanica (EB I p. 8—15), malgré

¹ On citera aussi la Dhātumālā et la Suttamālā en renvoyant à la page (et à la ligne) de l'édition singalaise ("C^e 75"¹⁰"), dont les pages seront marquées dans notre édition de la Saddanāṭi (II) III.

les réserves qu'on pourrait faire; et on écrira le pali à la manière qui est conventionnelle depuis Fausbøll, en employant ainsi, pour des raisons d'uniformité lexicographique, certaines graphies néo-singalaises comme *zy* au lieu de *by* (v. Trenckner Milinda p. VI + 119 n. c, 120, n. 8). La ponctuation à l'euro-péenne n'est pas une conséquence nécessaire de l'emploi de l'alphabet latin; on se demande si nos éditeurs de textes canoniques n'auraient pas dû suivre l'exemple de Léon Féer qui a conservé dans son *Samyutta* le système logique et précis des *daṇḍas* birmans, et l'on déplore vivement qu'aucun des spécialistes en pali indo-chinois n'ait consenti à renseigner ses confrères moins heureux sur la valeur exacte de la colométrie des manuscrits en *mul*¹ dans ses rapports avec la récitation vivante²; toutefois en préparant les périodes d'Aggavaṃsa pour la lecture rapide et visuelle des occidentaux on ne saurait renoncer à l'habitude de séparer les unités syntactiques par virgules, et on a même renchéri par une innovation: le point en haut · marquant surtout les incidentes ajoutées en fin de phrase ("Schleppen" dans la terminologie de Delbrück), notamment les *hetu* à l'ablatif avec les mots qui en dépendent. Le lecteur est prié d'excuser l'usage de quelques signes conventionnels et de quelques expédients typographiques:

- [ca] élément de texte considéré superflu par l'éditeur
 {ca} » » ajouté » »
 (ca) » » » qui ne se trouve pas dans les
 meilleures sources, mais qui semble nécessaire
 (·: bonne conjecture d'âge récent)
 ... (dans une citation) coupure faite par Aggavaṃsa;
 l'éditeur ne se permet aucun raccourcissement
 Tattha dhātū ti: pratika (ou mot important)
dhātusaddo: le mot "dhātu"
dhātum, dhātuyo: paradigme (ou exemple formé par les
 grammairiens)
 Yajj evaṃ .. début d'un pūrvapakṣa
 Saccam .. » » uttarapakṣa.

¹ Usage analogue de l'espace: Lüders, *Kalpanāmaṇḍitikā* p. 15—16.

² M Poul Tuxen vient de publier (*Festschrift Jacobi* p. 98—102) de belles remarques générales qui laissent espérer une étude des détails.

SOURCES DU TEXTE

- C^s: édition singalaise: *The Mahāsaddanīti, an advanced grammar of the Pāli language by Aggavaṇṣa mahāthera (Aggapaṇḍita III of Burma), revised and edited by Arug-goḍa Seelānanda Thera, Colombo 1909; pp. CIII (introduction en anglais et en pāli, table des matières, index des racines et des sūtras) ÷ pp. 814 (texte).*
- C^p: manuscrit singalais; Paris, Bibliothèque Nationale, Fonds Pāli 537; manuscrit assez récent, qui est sans doute la copie immédiate d'un manuscrit birman.
- B^e: édition birmane en trois volumes: n^o 220 sqq des Pyi-gyi-mandaing Press series; vol I: *Arimaddana mañ so Pugam prañ Kyacva mañ³ lak thak nikāyaṇṇavapāragū phrac to² mū so Aggavaṇṣamahāther prū cī rañ ap so Saddanīti-padamālāpāṭh pāḷichara charā Nyan¹ charā Bho² charā Sin³ tui¹ kri³ krap prañ chañ sañ. Rangoon 1281 (1919).* [vol II ajoute un index des racines, vol III un sūtrapāṭha détaché].
- B^h: fragment contenant une partie de la Padamālā (foll. ka-khai, khai-gī, gaṇ-ghau, ghaḥ-ña), 5 (50,5 cm, 9 ll. 96 akṣ; comme le manuscrit appartient aux héritiers de B St Hilaire, qui n'ont pas voulu s'en défaire, je ne cite que les variantes du 1^{er} chapitre pour indiquer l'importance probable de ces feuilles d'aspect ancien.
- B^m: manuscrit birman; Londres, India Office Library (Mandalay Collection), Sakkarāj 1240 (1878), complet: foll. ka-hi, 6 (49,9 cm, 11 ll. 100 akṣ; étiquette (écriture de Fausboll, cf. JPTS 1896): Gram. 159 Saddanītipakaraṇa Pāli.
- ns: Saddanītinis(sa)ya par Cakkindābhisiri-Saddhammadhaja-mahādhammarājādhirājaguru-mahathera (cf. ci-dessous p. 314 n. c et Piṭakat-samuhi³ § 937—939):

ns^p = manuscrit en quatre volumes, Paris Bibliothèque Nationale: Fonds Pāli 691 (Padamālā, 693 (Dhātumālā), 690 ÷ 694 (Suttamālā); consulté pour Sd 1¹—114², 208¹—314⁶ et 1—200.

ns^e = édition de Pyi-gyi-mandaing Press, Rangoon 1923, consultée pour le reste de la Saddanīti; on a adopté pour le birman l'orthographe de l'édition imprimée.

Dhīrehi ^a magganāyena yena Buddhena desitaṃ	
sitaṃ dhammam idh' aññāya ^b ñāyate amataṃ padaṃ,	1
taṃ namitvā mahāvīraṃ sabbaññuṃ lokanāyakaṃ	
mahākāruṇikaṃ seṭṭhaṃ visuddhaṃ suddhidāyakaṃ,	2 5
Saddhammañ c'assa pūjetvā suddhaṃ santam asaṃkhatam	
atakkāvacaraṃ suṭṭhu vibhattaṃ madhuraṃ sivaṃ,	3
Samghassa c'añjaliṃ katvā puññakkhettassa tādino	
sīlasamādhipaññādivisuddhaguṇajotino ^c	4
namassanādipuññassa katassa ratanattaye	10
tejasāhaṃ pahantvāna antarāye asesato	5
lokanītiyattassa satthu saddhammanītino	
sāsanatthaṃ pavakkhāmi saddanītim anākulam.	6
Āsavakkhayalābhena hoti sāsanasampadā,	
āsavakkhayalābho ca saccādhigamahetuko,	7 15
saccādhigamaṇaṃ tañ ca paṭipattissitaṃ mataṃ,	
paṭipatti ca sā kāmaṃ pariyattiparāyaṇā ^d ,	8
pariyattābhiyuttānaṃ viditvā saddalakkhaṇaṃ	
yasmā na hoti sammoho akkharesu padesu ca,	9
yasmā cāmohabhāvena akkharesu padesu ca	20
pāliyatthaṃ vijānanti viññū sugatasāsane,	10
pāliyatthāvabodhena yoniso satthu sāsane	
sappaññā ^e paṭipajjanti paṭipattim atanditā ^f ,	11
yoniso paṭipajjitvā dhammaṃ lokuttaraṃ varaṃ	
pāpuṇanti visuddhāya sīlādipaṭipattiyā,	12 25
tasmā tadatthikā suddhaṃ nayaṃ ^g nissāya viññūnaṃ	
bhaññamānaṃ mayā ^h saddanītiṃ gaṇhantu sādhuṃ.	13

¹Dhātū dhātūhi nipphannarūpāni ca, ²salakkhaṇa sandhi, ³nāmādivibhedo ca, ⁴padānaṃ tu vibhatti ca, 14

¹ (25—C^e 530¹²). ² (§ 1—191). ³ (§ 192—1347). ⁴ (C^e 771²⁰—795²¹)

^a C^e p vīrehi. ^b C^p dhammavidhiṃ ñāya. ^c C^p "paññābhī visuddha".

^d B^m "parāyaṇaṃ. ^e C^e p sādhaṃ. ^f ita C^e; Beh (ns) atandikā (B^m oiko).

^g C^p suddhanayaṃ, B^h suddhinayaṃ. ^h C^e Maha-

¹pālinayādayo ce evam ettha nānappakārato
sāsanassōpakārāya bhavissati vibhāvanā.

15

(PADAMĀLĀ)

I.

5 Tattha dhātū ti ken' atthena dhātu: sakattham pi dhāretī,
ti dhātu, ²atthāṭṭhisayayogato parattham pi dhāretī ti dhātu,
³visatiyā upasaggesu yena kenaci upasaggena^a atthavisesakā-
raṇena paṭibaddhā^b atthavisesam pi dhāretī ti dhātu, 'ayaṃ
imissā attho, ayam ito paccayo paro' ti ādinā anekappakāreṇa
10 paṇḍitehi dhāriyati esā ti pi dhātu, vidahanti viduno etāya
saddanipphattiṃ ayalohādimayaṃ^c ayalohādiddhātūhi viyā^d ti^d
pi dhātu; evaṃ tāva *dhātusaddass*' attho veditabbo.

⁴*Dhātusaddo* jīnamate itthilīṅgattane mato,

satthe pullīṅgabhāvasmiṃ, Kaccāyanamate dvisu; 16

15 atha vā jīnamate ⁵"tato Gotamidhātūni" ti ettha *dhātusaddo*
līṅgavipallāse vattati ⁶"pabhatāni vanāni cā" ti ettha *pab-*
batasaddo viya; na paṇ' ettha vattabbaṃ 'atthivācakattā na-
pumsakaniddeso' ti^e atthivācakatte pi ⁷"dhātuyo" ti itthilīṅga-
dassanato.

20 *Bhuvādayo*^e saddā dhātavo, seyyathidaṃ: ⁸*bhū i ku ke*
*phakka*ⁱ *taka taki suka* icc ādayo. Gaṇato te atthavidhā:
bhuvādigāṇo rudhādigāṇo divādigāṇo svādigāṇo kiyādigāṇo
gahādigāṇo tanādigāṇo curādigāṇo cā ti. Idāni tesam vika-
raṇasaññite paccaye dassessāma. Anekavidhā hi paccayā
25 nānappakāresu nāmanāma-kitanāma-samāsanāma-taddhitanām'-
ākhyātesu pavattanato, saṃkhepato pana duvidhā va: nāma-
paccayo ākhyātapaccayo cā ti. Tatrā pi ākhyātapaccayā
duvidhā^g vikaṇapaccaya-novikaṇapaccayavasena. Tattha

¹ (C^c 795²²—813⁶). ² (45¹). ³ (C^c 773—778). ⁴ cf. Pariccheda 8 s. v.
yāgu, etc. ⁵ Ap 542²³ (Thā 136¹³). ⁶ Dh 188^b. ⁷ Pj II 194⁷. ⁸ (Vⁱ—8).

^a C^c om. ^b C^c paṭibaddham. ^c (C^c om). ^d B^m om. ^e Edd. et
codices fere ubique bhuvādayo (cf. Pāṇ I 3, 1, Mmd 459 etc.); sed vide 9³.
^f vide 15; B^h thakka; C^c B^m ns takka, Bⁱ kakka, (C^p bhū i ku ke taṇa taṇa
dhā ti suṇa icc ādayo). ^g C^p B^h paccayo duvidho.

vikaraṇapaccayo *akārādisattarasavidho*, agahitagahaṇena pan-
narasavidho ca; novikaraṇapaccayo pana ¹*kha-cha-sā*dineka-
vidho. Ye rūpanipphattiyā upakārakā atthavisesassa jotakā vā
ajotakā vā lopaniyā va alopaniyā vā, te saddā paccayā.

Paṭicca kāraṇaṃ taṃ taṃ ²enti ti paccayātha vā 5

paṭicca saddanipphatti ito eti ti paccayā. 17

Nāmikappaccayānaṃ yo vibhāgo āvihessati

Nāmakappe yato, tasmā na taṃ vitthārayāmase; 18

yo novikaraṇānaṃ tu paccayānaṃ vibhāgato^a,

so pan' Akhyātakappasmim^b vitthārenāgamissati ti. 19 10

Icc anekavidhesu paccayesu vikaraṇapaccayā nāma ime ti
sallakkhetabbā kathāṃ: ³*bhū*vādigaṇato appaccayo hoti kattari,
*rudh*vādigaṇato *akār*'- *ivaṇṇ*'- *ekār*'- *okār*appaccayā honti kattari
pubbe^c majjhathāne niggahitāgamo ca, *div*vādigaṇato yappaccayo
hoti kattari, *sv*vādigaṇato *nu-nā-unā*paccayā honti kattari, *kī*vādi- 15
gaṇato *nā*paccayo hoti kattari, *ga*hādigāṇato *ppa-nh*paccayā
honti kattari, *tan*vādigaṇato *o-yir*appaccayā honti kattari, *cur*vādi-
gaṇato *ne-nay*appaccayā honti^d kattari:

akāro ca, *ivaṇṇo* ca, *e-okārā* ca, *yo* tathā,

^e *nu nā unā* ca, *nā*, *ppa-nh*', *o-yirā*, *ne-nay*appaccayā 20 20

agahitagahaṇena evaṃ pannarasēritā

vikaraṇavhayā ete paccayā ti vibhāvaye. 21

Ye evaṃ niddiṭṭhehi vikaraṇappaccayehi tadaññehi ca sap-
paccayā atthavidhā dhātugaṇā suttantesu bahūpakārā, tesv
āyaṃ^e *bhū*vādigaṇo: 25

1. **Bhū sattāyaṃ.** *Bhū*dhātu vijjāmanatāyaṃ vattati. Sakam-
mikākammikāsu^f dhātusu ayaṃ akammikā^g dhātu, na pana
⁴"dhammabhūto" ti ādisu ⁵pattiatthavācikā^h aparā *bhū*dhātu
viya sakammikā; eṣā ⁶hi *pari-abhī*vādihi upasaggehi yuttā yeva
sakammikā bhavati, na *u-pa-parā-pātu*vādihi upasagga-nipātehi 30
yuttā pi; ato imissā siddhāni rūpāni dvidhā ñeyyāni: akamma-
kapadāni sakammakapadāni cā ti. Tatra *bhavati ubbhavati*

¹ § 905—910, Kc 435. ² (cf. Vm 526²⁷). ³ Kev 447—454. ⁴ M I 111¹³.
⁵ V 1555. ⁶ hi = viseso, ns.

^a ita CpB^{chms} (ns: to-paccāṇ³ kā⁴ paccatta nhuik sak); leg vibhāgako?

^b CpB^{chms} 'kappamhi. ^c B^m pubba- (vide Kev 448). ^d B^m curādigāṇato
yappaccayo hoti. ^e Cp tesv āyaṃ. ^f B^m sakammikāsu ^g B^m ayaṃ vākam-
mikā. ^h B^m pattivācika.

samubbhavati pabhavati parābhavati sambhavati vibhavati · *bhoti sambhoti*^a *vibhoti*, *pātubhavati pātubbhavati*^b · *pātubhoti* imāni akammakapadāni. Ettha *pātu* iti nipāto, so *āvibhavati tirobhavati* ti ādisu *āvi-tironipātā* viya *bhūdhātuto* nipphan-
 5 *nākhyātasaddassa* n'eva visesakaro na ca^c sakammakattasādhako; *u* ice ādayo upasaggā, te pana visesakarā na sakammakattasādhakā^d. Yesam attho kammena sambandhaniyo na hoti, tāni padāni akammakāni. Akammakapadānaṃ yatharahaṃ sakammakākammakavasena attho^d kathetabbo. *Paribhoti*
 10 *paribhavati abhibhoti abhibhavati adhibhoti adhibhavati atibhoti*. *atibhavati anubhoti anubhavati samanubhoti samanubhavati abhisambhoti abhisambhavati* imāni sakammakapadāni. Ettha *pari* ice ādayo upasaggā, te *bhūdhātuto* nipphannākhyātasaddassa visesakarā c'eva sakammakattasādhakā ca. Yesam attho kam-
 15 mena sambandhaniyo, tāni padāni sakammakāni^e. Sakammakapadānaṃ^f sakammakavasena attho kathetabbo, kvaci cākammakavasena^g pi. Evaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadāni bhavanti. Uddeso 'yaṃ.

Tatra bhavatī ti hoti^h vijjati paññāyati sarūpaṃ labhati;
 20 ubbhavatī ti uppajjati sarūpaṃ labhati; samubbhavatī ti samuppajjati sarūpaṃ labhati; pabhavatī ti hoti sambhavati, atha vā pabhavatī ti yato kutoci sandatiⁱ na vicchijjati avicchinnaṃ hoti taṃ taṃ thānaṃ visarati; parābhavatī ti parābhavo hoti vyasanam āpajjati avuddhiṃ^j pāpuṇāti; sam-
 25 bhavatī ti suṭṭhu^k bhavati vuddhiṃ virūlhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjati; vibhavatī ti ucchijjati vinassati vipajjati, visesato vā bhavati sampajjati; bhoti sambhoti vibhoti ti imāni *bhavati sambhavati vibhavati* ti imehi yathākkamaṃ samānaniddesani; pātubhavati ti pakāsati dissati paññāyati pākaṭaṃ hoti, pā-
 30 tubbhavatī pātubhoti ti imāni *pātubhavati* ti iminā samānaniddesani. Evaṃ akammakapadānaṃ yathārahaṃ^l sakammakākammakavasena atthakathanam datṭhabbaṃ, evam uttaratrā pi aññesam pi^m akammakapadānaṃ. *Paribhotidukādisu* pana sattu dukesu yathākkamaṃ dve dve padāni sama-

^a Bm om. ^b Cp om. ^c Cp n'eva. ^d Cp sakammakattasādhakā. ^{d'} Bh sakammakavasenaattho. ^e Cp sakammakapadāni. ^f Cp om, C^c tesam. ^g C^cB^c kvaci akamm^o. ^h C^cB^m bhoti. ⁱ C^c sam sandati. ^j (Cp avaddham). ^k (Bm suṭṭhum). ^l Cp yathārutam. ^m CPBh om

natthāni, tasmā dve dve padāni^a yeva^b gahetvā niddisissāma.
 Tatra paribhoti paribhavati ti param himsati pīleti, atha
 vā hīleti avajānāti; abhibhoti abhibhavati ti param ajjhot-
 tharati maddati; adhibhoti adhibhavati ti param abhimad-
 ditvā bhavati attano vasaṃ vattāpeti; atibhoti atibhavati 5
 ti param atikkamitvā bhavati; anubhoti anubhavati ti sukha-
 dukkhaṃ vedeti paribhuñjati sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī hoti;
 samanubhoti samanubhavati ti sukhadukkhāṃ suṭṭhu vedeti
 suṭṭhu paribhuñjati suṭṭhu sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī hoti; abhi-
 sambhoti abhisambhavati ti param ajjhottharati maddati. 10
 Evaṃ sakammakapadānaṃ sakammakavasena atthakathanāṃ
 daṭṭhabbāṃ, katthaci pana 'gacchati' ti 'pavattati' ti evaṃ
 akammakavasena pi; evaṃ uttaratrā pi aññesaṃ sakamma-
 kapadānaṃ

appaccayo paro hoti bhūvādigaṇato sati 15

suddhakattukiriyākhyāne sabbadhātukanissite. 22

Ayaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadānaṃ niddeso.

Bhāveti vibhāveti sambhāveti paribhāveti evaṃ hetukattu-
 kiriyāpadāni bhavanti. Ekakammavaseṇ' esam^c attho gahe-
 tabbo, pacchimassa pana dvikammakavasena pi. *Paribhāvāpeti* 20
abhibhāvāpeti anubhāvāpeti evaṃ pi hetukattukiriyāpadāni bha-
 vanti. Dvikammakavaseṇ' esam attho gahetabbo. Icc evaṃ
 dvidhā hetukattukiriyāpadāni ñeyyāni, aññāni pi gahetabbāni.
 Tatra bhāveti ti puggalo bhāvetabbāṃ yaṃ kiñci bhāveti
 āsevati bahulikaroti, atha vā bhāveti ti vaḍḍheti; vibhāveti 25
 ti vibhāvetabbāṃ yaṃ kiñci vibhāveti viśesena bhāveti, vi-
 vidhena vā ākāreṇa bhāveti bhāvayati vaḍḍheti, atha vā
 vibhāveti ti abhāveti antaradhāpeti; sambhāveti ti yassa
 kassaci guṇaṃ sambhāveti sambhāvayati suṭṭhu pakāseti uk-
 kaṃseti; paribhāveti ti paribhāvetabbāṃ yaṃ kiñci paribhā- 30
 veti paribhāvayati samantato vaḍḍheti, evaṃ ekakamma-
 vasaṇa attho gahetabbo, atha vā paribhāveti ti vāsetabbāṃ
 vatthum paribhāveti paribhāvayati vaseti gandhaṃ gāhāpeti,
 evaṃ dvikammakavasena pi attho gahetabbo; paribhāvāpeti
 ti puggalo puggalena sapattaṃ paribhāvāpeti himsāpeti, atha 35
 vā paribhāvāpeti ti hīlāpeti avajānāpeti; abhibhāvāpeti

^a Bm om. samānatthāni tasmā dve dve padāni. ^b Cp om. ^c CPB^c eka-
 kammakavaseṇ' esam.

ti puggalo puggalena sapattam abhikhāvāpeti ajjhottharāpeti; anubhāvāpeti ti puggalo puggalena sampattim anubhāvāpeti paribhojēti.

- Payutto kattunā yoge^a t̥hito yevāppadhāniye
 5 kriyam sādheti, etassa dipakam sāsane padam 23
 karaṇavacanam yeva yebhuyyena padissati;
 ākhyāte kāritaṭṭhānam sandhāya kathitam idam, 24
 na nāme kāritaṭṭhānam ¹"bodhetā" iti ādikam;
²"sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" icc ādini padāni ca
 10 āharitvāna dipeyya payogakusalo budho. 25

Tatr' idam^b karaṇavacanam kammattadīpakam. Upayoga-
 sāmivacanāni pi taddīpakāni yojetabbāni, katham: paribhāvāpeti
 ti puggalo puggalam sapattam paribhāvāpeti; tathā paribha-
 vāpeti ti puggalo puggalassa sapattam paribhāvāpeti, sesāni
 15 nayānusārena niddisittabbāni. Evaṃ sabbān' etāni karaṇōpayoga-
 sāmivacanāni kammattadīpakāni^c yeva honti, tasmā dvikam-
 makavasen' attho gahetabbo. Ayam hetukattukiriya-padānam
 niddeso.

Bhāvīyate vibhāvīyate · paribhāvīyate abhikhāvīyate anu-
 20 *bhāvīyate · paribhūyate abhikhūyate anubhūyate* evaṃ kammūno
 kiriyāpadāni bhavanti; aññathā ca *bhāvīyate vibhāvīyate · pari-*
bhāvīyate abhikhāvīyate anubhāvīyate · paribhūyate abhikhū-
yate anubhūyate ti. Ettha kammūno kiriyāpadāni yeva kamma-
 kattuno kiriyāpadāni katvā yojetabbāni, viṣum hi kammakattuno
 25 kiriyāpadāni na labbhanti. Tatra bhāvīyate ti bhāvetabham
 yam kiñci puggalena bhāvīyate āsevīyate bahulikariyate, atha
 vā bhāvīyate ti vadḍhīyate; vibhāvīyate ti vibhāvetabham
 yam kiñci puggalena vibhāvīyate visesena bhāvīyate vividhena
 vā ākārena bhāvīyate vadḍhīyate, atha vā vibhāvīyate ti abhā-
 30 vīyate antaradhāpiyate; paribhāvīyate ti sapatto puggalena
 paribhāvīyate hīmsīyate^d, atha vā paribhāvīyate ti hīlīyate
 avajāniyate; abhikhāvīyate ti sapatto puggalena abhikhāvīyate
 ajjhotthariyate abhimaddiyate; anubhāvīyate ti sampatti pug-
 galena anubhāvīyate paribhuñjīyate; paribhūyate ti ādini tīpi

¹ Nidd I 457²¹. ² A I 48⁹, Mp.

^a CPBh yo ve. ^b Bh Tatra, CP Yatra (*om.* idam). ^c CP kammadīpa-
 kāni, Bh kammakadīpakāni ^d CP hīlīyate (*cf.* 5³)

paribhaviyate ti ādihi tīhi samānaniddesāni, sesāni pana yathā-vuttehi. Yaṃ kammam eva padhānato gahetvā niddisiyati padam, taṃ kammattadīpakam. Tasmā kattari ekavacanena niddiṭṭhe pi, yadi kammaṃ bahuvacanavasena vattabbam, bahuvacanantañ ñeva kammuno kiriyāpadam dissati, yadi pan' 5 ekavacanavasena vattabbam, ekavacanantañ ñeva; tathā kattari bahuvacanena niddiṭṭhe pi, yadi kammaṃ ekavacanavasena vattabbam, ekavacanantañ ñeva kammuno kiriyāpadam dissati, yadi pana bahuvacanavasena vattabbam, bahuvacanantañ ñeva, katham: *bhikkhunā dhammo bhāviyate · bhikkhunā dhammā* 10 *bhāviyante · bhikkhūhi dhammo bhaviyate · bhikkhuhī dhamma bhāviyante* ti. Iminā nayena sabbattha kammuno kiriyāpadesu vohāro kātabbo. Yasmim pana kammuno kiriyāpade kammattadīpake kammabhūtaṃ^a ev' atthassa kattubhāvaparikappo hoti, taṃ kammakattutthadīpakam^a; taṃ kammuno kiriyāpadato 15 viṣuṃ na labbhati; ayam pan' ettha atthaviññāpane payogaranā: *sayam eva paribhaviyate* ¹*dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ bālo · tappaccayā aññehi paribhuto pi, sayam eva abhibhaviyate pāpakaṃ · niraye*^b *nirayapālehi abhibhūto pi tathārūpassa kammaṃ sayam katattā* ti. Ettha hi ²*sayam eva piyate pāmyaṃ · sayam* 20 *eva kaḷo kariyate* ti ādisu viya sukhābhisaṃkharāṇiyatā labbhat' eva, tato kammakattutā ca. Ayam kammuno kiriyāpadānam niddeso.

Bhuyate bhaviyate ubbhaviyate evaṃ bhāvassa kiriyāpadāni bhavanti; aññathā ca *bhuyate bhaviyyate ubbhaviyyate* ti. 25 Tatra, yathā^c *ṭhiyate* ti^d padassa *ṭhānan* ti bhāvavasena atthakathanam icchanti, evaṃ *bhūyate* ti ādinam pi *bhavanan* ti ādinā bhāvavasena atthakathanam icchitabbam. Yathā ca *ṭhānaṃ ṭhīti bhavanan* ti ādihi bhāvavācakaṇṭānāmapadehi saddhiṃ sambandhe-chaṭṭhiyojanam icchanti, na tathā *ṭhiyate* 30 *bhūyate* ti ādihi bhāvavācakaṇṭānāpadehi saddhiṃ sambandhe-chaṭṭhiyojanā icchitabbā · sambandhe pavattachattṭhiyantasaddehi asambandhanīyattā ākhyātikapadānam. Yasmim payoge yaṃ kammuno kiriyāpadena samānagatikam katvā vinā kammena niddisiyati kiriyāya padam^e, kattuvācakaṇṭānam pana 35

¹ (Sn 657^d). ² (cf. 162).

^a (Bh kammakattatthadīpakam). ^b (Bh niraye). ^c Cp om. ^d Bc om.
^e C^eB^e kiriyāpadam.

paccattavacanena vā karaṇavacanena vā niddisiyati, taṃ
tatha bhāvatthadipakaṃ, na hi sabbathā kattāraṃ anissāya
bhāvo pavattati. Evaṃ sante pi bhāvo nāma kevalo bhavana-
lavana-pacanādiko dhātuattho^a yeva. Akkharacintakā pana
5 *thīyate*^b *bhūyate* ti ādisu bhāvavisesu karaṇavacanam eva
payuñjanti ¹"nanu nāma pabbañjiteṇa sunivatthena bhavitabbaṃ
supārutena^c ākappasampannenā" ti ādisu viya; tasmā tesam
mate *tena ubbhaviyate* ti karaṇavacanena yojetabbaṃ, jīnamate
pana ²"so bhūyate" ti ādinā paccattavacanen' eva. Sacca-
10 saṃkhepappakaraṇe hi Dhammapālācariyena, Niddesapāliyaṃ
pana Dhammasenāpatinā, Dhajaggasutte Bhagavatā ca bhāva-
padaṃ paccattavacanāpekkhavasen' uccāritam^d.

- Kathito Saccasaṃkhepe paccattavacanena ve
²"bhūyate" iti saddassa sambandho bhāvadīpano, 26
15 Niddesapāliyaṃ ³"rūpaṃ vibhoti vibhaviyati"
iti dassanato vā pi paccattavacanam thiraṃ^e, 27
tathā Dhajaggasuttante munināhacca bhāsīte
⁴"so pahiyissati" iti pālīdassanato pi ca. 28
Pāramitānubhāvena mahesīnaṃ va dehato^f
20 santi nipphādanā, n'eva sakkaṭādivaco^g viya. 29
Paccattadassanen' eva purisattayayojanam
ekavacanikaṃ^{c'} eva^h bahuvacanikaṃ pi ca
kātabbam iti no khanti parassapadaādike. 30
Tasmā *rupaṃ vibhaviyati · rūpāni vibhaviyanti, tvaṃ vibhavi-*
25 *yasi · tumhe vibhaviyatha, ahaṃ vibhaviyāmi · mayaṃ vibha-*
viyāma, rūpaṃ vibhaviyate · rūpāni vibhaviyante icc evamādi
jīnavacanānurūpato yojetabbaṃ. Atrāyaṃⁱ padasodhanā:
Vibhaviyati ti idaṃ kamma padasamānakaṃ^j
na ca kamma padaṃ nā pi kammakattupadādikaṃ. 31
30 Yadi kamma padaṃ etaṃ, paccattavacanam pana
kammaṃ dīpeyya karaṇavacanam^k kattudipakaṃ; 32
yadi kammakattupadaṃ, ⁵*pīyate* ti padaṃ viya
siyā sakammakaṃ, n'etaṃ tathā hoti ti dīpaye; 33

¹ S I 219¹. ² Saccas 63d. ³ Nidd I 279¹. ⁴ S I 219⁴. ⁵ (720).

^a Cp dhātuvattho. ^b Cp bhaviyate. ^c Cp supārūpitena. ^d Bm uccāro, Bc uddhāro. ^e Cp varaṃ. ^f Bm mahesīnaṃ dha gehato, Bh mahesīnaṃ vaco gato, Cp mahesīnaṃ va sandhni. ^g Cp sakkaṭādivo. ^h CpBh cā pi. ⁱ Cp tatrāyaṃ. ^j Bm kamma padasādhakaṃ. ^k Bm karaṇaṃ vacanam.

yadi kattupadam etam, *vibhavatī* padam^a viya
 vinā yappaccayaṃ tiṭṭhe, na tathā tiṭṭhate idam 34
 — na kattari *bhuvā* dinam gaṇe yappaccayo ruto,
divā dinam gaṇe yeva kattari samudirito, 35
 na *bhuh* hātu *divā* dinam dhātūnam dissate gaṇe, 5
bhuvā dika-*curā* dinam gaṇesu yeva dissati^b: 36
vibhaviyati iec ādo tasmā yappaccayo pana
 bhāve yevā ti viññeyyaṃ^c viññunā samayaññunā. 37
 Ettha hi pākaṭam katvā bhāvakāra kalakkhaṇam
 dassayissām' ahaṃ^d dāni, sakkaccaṃ me nibodhatha: 38 10
Tisso gacchati iec atra kattāram kattuno padam,
dhammo desiyati ec atra kamman tu kammuno padam 39
 sarūpato pakāseti, tasmā te pākaṭā ubho;
 tathā *vibhaviyati* ti ādi bhāvapadam pana 40
 sarūpato na dipeti kārakam bhāvanāmakam, 15
 dabbabhūtan tu kattāram pakāseti sarūpato; 41
 kattāram pana dipentaṃ kattusannissitam pi tam
 bhāvam dipeti, ¹sv ākāro paccayena vibhāvito 42
 — yasmā ca kattubhāvena bhāvo nāma na tiṭṭhati,
 kattā va kattubhāvena bhāvaṭṭhāne ṭhito tato. 43 20
 'Yajj evaṃ, *kattuvohāro* bhāvassa ²tu katham siyā
³"sāvakānam sannipāto ahosi" iti ādisu' 44
 iti ce, nissayānan tu^e vasā nissitasambhavā
 kattutṭhāne pi bhāvassa *kattupaññatti* sijjhati; 45
 kārake kattukammavhe kriyāsannissaye yathā 25
 dhārentī ⁴āsana-thālī 'kriyādhāro' ti kappitā, 46
 tathā *bhāv* apadam dhīrā kattāram bhāvanissayaṃ
 dipayantam pi kappenti' bhāvassa vācakaṃ' iti. 47
 Keci adabbabhūta^g bhāvass' ⁵ekatthito bravuṃ:
 bhāve-d-ekavaco v' ādipurisass' eva hoti ti, 30
 pālīm patvāna tesaṃ tu^h vacanam appamāṇakam, 48
⁶"te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahiyissanti" iti hi

¹ = tassa vibhaviyyatī ti bhāvapadassa sv ākāro, ns. ² tu = codemi, ns. ³ D II 5^b. ⁴ ns: āsane nisinnō saṃgho thāliyaṃ odanaṃ pacati ec ādisu.
⁵ = ta khu tañ^g eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁶ D I 195³².

^a Cp vibhāvī ti padam. ^b (Cp nissite). ^c C^e viññeyyo. ^d Cp dassayis-
 sam ahaṃ. ^e CPB^h ti. ^f CPB^h dipayantaṃ pakappenti. ^g B^m addabba^h.
^h GP tam.

- pātho pāvācane diṭṭho, tasmā evaṃ vademase^a: 49
 'paccattadassanen' eva purisattayayojanam
 vacanehi yutaṃ dvīhi icchitabban ti no ruci. 50
 Bhāve kriyāpadam nāma pāliyaṃ atiduddasaṃ,
 5 tasmā taggaṇāpūpāyo vutto ettāvātā mayā ti. 51
 Ayaṃ bhāvassa kiriyāpadānaṃ niddeso.
 Evaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadāni hetukattukiriyāpadāni kam-
 muno kiriyāpadāni bhāvassa kriyāpadāni cā ti catudhā, kam-
 makattukiriyāpadehi vā pañcadhā *bhūdhātuto nipphannāni*^b
 10 kiriyāpadāni nānappakārena niddiṭṭhāni. Etāni 'lokiyānaṃ
 bhāvabhedavasena vohārabhedo hoti' ti dassanattamaṃ visuṃ
 visuṃ vuttāni; atthato pana kamma-kattu-bhāvakārakattaya-
 vasena tividhān' eva. Hetukattā hi suddhakattusaṃkhāte
 kārake tass' aṅgabhāvato saṅgham upagacchati, tathā kam-
 15 makattā kammakārake; bhāvo pana^c kevalo, so hi gamana-
 pacana-lavanādivasenānekavidho pi kiriyāsabhāvattā bhedarahito
 kārakantaro. Evaṃ sante pi dabbasannissitattā dabbabhedena
 bhijjati, tena pāvācane bhāvavācakaṃ padam bahuvacanantam
 pi dissati. Akhyātikapade *bhāvakāra* kavohāro Niruttinayaṃ
 20 nissāya gato^d, atthato pana bhāvassa kārakatā nūpapaṭṭati,^e so
 hi na kiñci janeti na ca kiriyāya nimittam, kiriyānimittabhāvo
 yeva hi kārakalakkhaṇam; iti mukhyato vā hetuto^c vā bhāvassa
 kārakatā na labbhati. Evaṃ sante pi so² karaṇamattattā kāra-
 kam; tathā hi 'karaṇam kāro kiriyā, tad eva kāraṇa' ti bhāvassa
 25 kārakatā datṭhabbā. Yasmā pana kiriyānimittabhāvo yeva
 kārakalakkhaṇam, tasmā nāmikapade kārakalakkhaṇe *bhāva-*
kāraṇa ti vohāram pahāya kattu-kamma-karaṇa-sampadānā-
 pādānādhikaraṇānaṃ channaṃ vatthūnaṃ *kattukāraṇaṃ kamma-*
kāraṇa ti ādivohāro kariyati veyyākaraṇehi. Evaṃ Niruttinayaṃ
 30 nissāya vuttaṃ bhāvakāraṇaṃ ca dve ca kamma-kattukāraṇāni
 ti kārakattayaṃ bhavati taddīpakaṃ cākhyātikapadam tikāraṇam,
 imam attham hi sandhāya vuttam ācariyehi pi
 mahāveyyākaraṇehi niruttinayadassibhi: 52
³"yaṃ tikālam tipurisaṃ kriyāvāci tikāraṇam
 35 attiliṅgaṃ^f dvivacanaṃ, tad ākhyātan ti vuccati" ti. 53

¹ (S²¹). ² (59 n. 2). ³ Mmd 416 (Chap Rūp ad Kc 407; vide infra 50²⁰ etc.).

^a Cp vadāmaṣe. ^b C^b Bh nipphanna-. ^c Cp va. ^d Ce kato. ^e B^m hetuso. CpBem atiliṅgaṃ.

Idha bhāva-kammesu attanopadappattim^a keci akkhara-
cintakā avassam icchanti ti tesam mativibhāvanattham amhehi
bhāva-kammānaṃ kiriyāpadāni attanopadavasen' uddiṭṭhāni
c' eva niddiṭṭhāni ca; sabbāni pi pan' etāni tikārakāni kiriyā-
padāni kiriyāpadamālam icchatā parassapad'-attanopadavase- 3
na yojetabbāni. Pālīadisū hi tikārakāni kiriyāpadāni parassapad'-
attanopadavase- dvidhā ṭhitāni, seyyathidaṃ: ¹"Bhagavā Sa-
vatthiyaṃ viharati; ²samādhijjhānakusalo vandati lokanāyakaṃ;
³monaṃ vuccati nāṇaṃ; ⁴atthābhisaṃmayā dhīro paṇḍito ti
pavuccati; ⁵kathaṃ paṭipannassa puggalassa rūpaṃ vibhoti
vibhaviyyati; ⁶so pahīyissati; ⁷paṇḍukambale nikkhattaṃ bhāsate
ca^b tapate ca^b; ⁸pūjako labhate pūjaṃ; ⁹puttakāmā thiyo yācaṃ
labhante^c tādisaṃ suttaṃ; ¹⁰asito tādī pavuccate^d sa brahmā;
¹¹aggijādi pubbe va bhūyate; ¹²so^e pahīyethā pi no pi^e pa-
hīyethā" ti evaṃ dvidhā ṭhitāni. Atr' idaṃ pālīavattānaṃ: 15

tikārakāni sabbāni kiriyāpadāni pāyato
parassapadayogena dissanti piṭakattaye; 54

attanopadayuttāni cuṇṇīyesu padesu hi
atīv' appāni, gāthāsu padāni 'tibahūni tu, 55

gāthāsu c' ev' itarāni cuṇṇīyesu padesu ca 20
subahūn' eva hutvāna dissanti ti pakāsaye. 56

Padānaṃ niddeso pana *tī-anti*ādīnaṃ tesam tesam vacanānaṃ
anurūpeṇa yojetabbo. Evaṃ tikārakakiriyāpadāni sarūpato
vavattānato niddesato ca veditabbāni.

Idāni nopasaggākammikādivasena *bhavatissa* dhātussa 25
vinicchayaṃ vadāma:

Nopasaggā akammā ca, sopasaggā akammikā,
sopasaggā sakammā ca iti *bhū* ti vibhāvitā; 57

— idan tu vacanaṃ ¹³"dhammabhūto, ¹⁴bhuttvā" ti ādisu
pattānubhavanattham me vivajjetvā udiritaṃ, 58 30

etena pana atthena nopasaggasakammikaṃ
gahetvā catudhā hoti iti ñeayaṃ visesato. 59

Nopasaggā akammā ca sopasaggā akammikā

¹ A I 15. ² Bv 1: 57^d. ³ Nidd I 57ⁱ. ⁴ S I 87ⁱ. ⁵ Nidd I 278²⁹—
279¹. ⁶ S I 219⁴. ⁷ A I 181¹⁷. ⁸ J VI 14¹⁰. ⁹ Ap 532³ (Thā 146¹⁰).
¹⁰ Sn 519^d. ¹¹ Saccas 63^d. ¹² S I 219²¹. ¹³ (32⁸). ¹⁴ J III 53¹⁷.

^a Beh attanopadappattim. ^b Behm om. ^c ita Bmns, CpBh labhantaṃ;
B^e labhanti (= Tha). ^d CpBh sa vuccate, B^e om. pa-. ^e Bh om.

- bhuddhātū* karite sante ekakammā bhavanti hi^a, 60
 "bhāveti kusalaṃ dhammaṃ", *vibhāveti* t' imān' idha^b
 dassetabbāni viññūhi sāsanaññūhi sāsane. 61
 Sopasaggā sakammā *bhū*^c kārītappaccaye sati
 5 dvikammā yeva hoti^d ti nātabbam^e viññunā, kathaṃ: 62
abhibhāventi purisā purise pañajātikaṃ ·
anubhāveti puriso sampattiṃ purisaṃ iti. 63
 'Idaṃ sakammakam nāma, akammakam idaṃ' iti
 kathaṃ amhehi nātabbam vitthārena vadetha no. 64
 10 Vitthāren' eva kiṃ vattum sakkomi; ekadesato
 kathayissāmi, sakkaccaṃ vadato me nibodhatha:
 Akhyātikapadaṃ nāma duvidhaṃ samudīritaṃ
 sakammakam akammañ ca iti viññū' vibhāvaye. 66
 Tatra yassa payogamhi padassa^f kattuno kriyā
 15 nipphādita vinā kammaṃ na hoti, taṃ sakammakam; 67
 "pacati" ti hi vutte tu yena kenaci jantunā
 odanaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ vā kiñci vatthun ti ñāyati. 68
 Yassa pana payogamhi kammena rahitā kriyā
 padassa^g ñāyate, etaṃ ^hakammakan ti-tīraye^h; 69
 20 "tiṭṭhati Devadatto" ti vutte kenaci jantunā
 ṭhānaṃ va buddhivisayo, kammabhūtaṃ na kiñci pi. 70
 Sakammakapadaṃ tattha kattāraṃ kammam eva ca
 pakāseti yathāyogam iti viññū vibhāvaye; 71
odanaṃ pacati poso · odano paccale sayam
 25 icc udāharaṇā ñeyyā, avutte pi ayaṃ nayo. 72
 Akammakapadaṃ nāma kattāraṃ bhāvam eva ca
 yathārahaṃ pakāseti iti dhīro 'palakkhaye;
 kattāraṃ "tiṭṭhati" ce atra sūceti, bhāvanāmakam
 "upatṭhiyati" icc atra, avutte pi ayaṃ nayo. 74
 30 Evaṃ sakammakākamam ñatvā yojeyya buddhimā,
 tikammakañ ca jāneyya *karādo* karite sati:
suvannaṃ kaṭakaṃ poso kareti purisaṃ ti ca
puriso purise gāmaṃ rathaṃ vāheti icc api. 76

^a cf. A IV 109¹³.

^b B^c ti. ^c CP t'imāni tu. ^d C^cB^m tu. ^e C^cB^m honti. ^f CP nātabbā.
^g Bh vidvā. ^h (Bh parassa). ^h sic vel tīrare CPB^{chm}ns (ns: tīrare nhuik ta kā³
 agum; C^c akammakam it' īraye.

Ettha <i>bhavatidhātumhi</i> nayo eso na labbhati, tasmā dvikammakañ ñeva padam ettha vibhāvitam.	77
Ediso ca nayo nāma pāliyam tu ^a na dissati, ekaccānam maten' eva mayā evam pakāsito,	78
ettha ¹ "tam enam ^b rājāno vividhā kammakāraṇā ^c kārāpentī" ti ^d yo pāṭho Niddese, tam suniddise	79
'manussehi' ti āhatvā ^e pāṭhasesaṃ sumedhaso ² "sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" iti pāṭhassa dassanā.	80
Etam ^f nayaṃ vidū ñatvā yoje pāṭhanurūpato: <i>svaṇṇam kaḷakam</i> ^g <i>poso kārehi purisen'</i> iti.	81 10
Vikaraṇappaccayā yāva vuttā ettha sarūpato, sagaṇe sagaṇe tesam vuttiṃ ^h dīpetum eva ca	82
'asmim gāṇe ayaṃ dhātu hoti' ti tehi viññuno viññāpetuñ ca, aññehi ñāpanā-paccayehi na.	83
Tathā hi ³ bhāvakkammesu vihito paccayo tu yo aṭṭhavidhe pi ⁱ dhātūnaṃ gaṇasmiṃ ^j sampavattati ti.	84 15
<i>Bhūdhātu</i> jesu rūpesu asammohāya sotunaṃ nānāvidho nayo evam mayā ettha pakāsito.	85
Ye loka appayuttā vividhavikaraṇākhyātasaddesv achekā, te pātavākhyātasadde avigatavimatī honti ñāṇi pi, tasmā	20
accantañ ñeva dhiro saparahitarato sāsane dalhapemo yogaṃ tesam payoge paṭutaramatitaṃ patthayāno kareyya.	86

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savikaraṇākhyā-
tavibhāgo nāma paṭhamo paricchedo. 25

II.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi sotūnaṃ mativaḍḍhanaṃ
kriyāpadakkamaṃ nāma vibhattādini dipayaṃ. 1
Tatra ākhyātikassa kiriyālakkaṇattasūcikā *tyādayo* vibhattiyo.
Tā cātṭhavidhā^k vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamī-parokkhā-hiyyat- 30

¹ Nidd I 154. ² A I 48^a (Mp). ³ (Kc 442).

^a CP tam. ^b B^h eva, CP ena. ^c CP 'karaṇam, (B^c 'karakam).
^d C^ePB^h rājā .. kārāpeti ti. ^e *ita* B^h (CP āhantvā); C^eB^cmns āharitvā.
^f CP ettha, B^c evam, ^g CP svaṇṇam kaḷakam. ^h B^cns vutte. ⁱ CPB^h hi.
^j (CP gaṇasī). ^k C^eB^cns tā aṭṭhavidhā.

tani-¹jīatani^a-bhavissanti-kālātipattivāsena. ¹Tattha *ti anti, si tha, mi ma; te ante, se vhe, e mhe* icc etā vattamānavibhattiyo nāma; *tu antu, hi tha, mi ma; taṃ antaṃ, su vho, e āmase* icc etā pañcamivibhattiyo nāma; *eyya eggum, eggasi eggātha, 5 eggāmi eggāma; etha eraṃ, etho eggavho^b, eyyaṃ eggāmhe* icc etā sattamivibhattiyo nāma; *a u, e ttha, a mha; ttha re, ltho vho, i^c mhe* icc etā parokkhāvibhattiyo nāma; *ā u, o ttha, a^d mha^e; ttha lthum, se vhaṃ, im mhase* icc etā hiyyattanivibhattiyo nāma; *i um, o ttha, a mha^e; ā u, se vhaṃ, a mhe* icc etā 10 ajjatanivibhattiyo nāma; *ssati ssanti, ssasi ssatha, ssāmi ssāma; ssale ssante, ssase ssavhe, ssaṃ ssāmhe* icc etā bhavissantivibhattiyo nāma; *ssā ssaṃsu, sse ssatha, ssaṃ ssamha^f; ssatha ssaṃsu, ssase ssavhe, ssaṃ ssamhase^f* icc etā kālātipattivibhattiyo nāma. Sabbāsam etāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ ²yāni yāni pubbakāni cha padāni, 15 tāni tāni parassapadāni nāma, yāni yāni pana parāni cha padāni, tāni tāni attanopadāni nāma. Tattha parassapadāni vattamāna cha pañcamiyo cha sattamiyo cha parokkhā cha hiyyattaniyo cha ajjataniyo cha bhavissantiyo cha kālātipattiyo chā ti atṭha-cattālisavidhāni^g honti, tathā itarāni, sabbāni tāni piṇḍitāni 20 channavutividhāni. Parassapadānaṃ attanopadānaṃ ca ³dve dve padāni paṭhama-majjhim'-uttamapurisā nāma. Te vattamānādisu cattāro cattāro atṭhannaṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena dvattimsa, piṇḍitāni parimāṇān' eva^h. ⁴Dvīsu dvīsu padesu paṭhamam paṭhamam ekavacanaṃ, dutiyam dutiyam bahuvacanaṃ. Tatra 25 vattamānavibhattinaṃ *ti anti, si tha, mi ma* icc etāni parassapadāni, *te ante, se vhe, e mhe* icc etāni attanopadāni. Parassapad'-attanopadesu pi *ti anti* iti paṭhamapurisā, *si tha* iti majjhimapurisā, *mi ma* iti uttamapurisā, *te ante* iti paṭhamapurisā, *se vhe* iti majjhimapurisā, *e mhe* iti uttamapurisā. Paṭhama-majjhim'- 30 uttamapurisesu pi *ti* iti ekavacanaṃ, *anti* iti bahuvacanaṃ ti evam ekavacana-bahuvacanāni kamato ñeyyāni. Evam sesāsu vibhattisu parassapadattanopada-paṭhamamajjhimuttarapuris'-ekavacanabahuvacanāni ñeyyāni.

¹ § 896—903 (Kc 425—432). ² (Kc 408, 409), *infra* 16²⁻²⁰. | 12 | 33 sq.

³ (Kc 410) *infra* 16²¹⁻²³. ⁴ *infra* 16²⁴—20²¹.

^a C^e onī-ajj^o, B^e on'-ajj^o. ^b B^e eyyāvho. ^c (B^e im). ^d B^e am. ^e C^eB^m ubique mhā. ^f C^eB^m ssāmha (et ssāmhase) non raro. ^g C^e cattālīsa^o. ^h sic C^eB^{mns}, leg. tap-parimāṇān' eva?

Tattha vibhatti ti ken' atthena vibhatti: kālādivasena dhātuvattham vibhajati ti vibhatti, syādihi nāmikavibhatti^ahi saha sabbasaṅgāhakavasena^a pana sakattha-paratthādibhede atthe vibhajati ti vibhatti, kammādayo vā kārake ekavacana-bhuvacanavasena vibhajati ti vibhatti; vibhajitabbā nāṇenā ti pi 5 vibhatti, vibhajanti atthe ¹etāyā ti pi vibhatti; atha vā sati pi jīnasāsane avibhattikaniddese sabbena sabbam vibhatti^ahi vinā atthassāniddisitabbato visesena vividhena vā ākārena bhajanti sevanti nam paṇḍitā ti vibhatti. Tattha ²avibhattikaniddesa-lakkhaṇam vadāma saha payoganidassanādihi: 10

Avibhattikaniddeso nāmikesūpalabbhati,
nākhyātesū ti viññeyyam; idam ettha nidassanam: 2
³"nigrodho va mahārukkho therā vādānam uttamo
anūnam^b anadhikañ ca^c kevalam jīnasāsanam". 2^b

Tatra *thera* iti avibhattiko niddeso, therānam ayan ti thero, 15
ko so: vādo, theravādo aññesaṃ vādānam uttamo ti ayam
attho veditabbo.

⁴"Kāyo te sabba sovaṇṇo" icc ādimhi pi nāmike
avibhattikaniddeso gahetabbo nayaññunā. 3

⁵Avibhattikaniddeso nanv ākhyāte pi dissati 20

⁵"bho khāda piva" icc atra^a vade yo koci codako. 4

Yadi evaṃ, maten' assa bhavēyya avibhattikam
bhikkhu, bho puris' icc ādi padam pi, na hi tam^d tathā; 5

bhikkhu, bho puris' icc ādi *sī-galopena* vuccati,
tathā *khādā* ti ādini ⁶*hīlopena* pavuccare. 6 25

Evaṃ avibhattikaniddeso ākhyātesu na labbhati, nāmesu yeva labbhati. Tatrā pi ⁷"atthā ca puggala dhammasā te" ti ettha ⁸chandavasena *puggala* iti rassakaraṇam datṭhabbam, na ⁹"Kakusandha Koṇāgamano ca Kassapo" ti ettha *Kakusandha* iti avibhattikaniddeso viya avibhattikaniddeso datṭhabbo; 30
¹⁰"bhikkhu nisinne mātugāmo upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno

¹ = etāya saddaajātiyā, ns. ² (Kās I 4: 3). ³ Dīp 5: 52^b, Kva 5³⁻⁴.

⁴ Pv 4^a (Pva 11¹⁴). ⁵ Vv 617^c. ⁶ (Kc 481). ⁷ Vv 617^c. ⁸ (Vva 233²). ⁹ [S II 11¹⁰] Th 490^c (ns: tam ariyasamgham nhuik ta-akkharā lvan sa kai¹ sui¹ Kakusandha nhuik ka-akkharā lañ³ gāthāpāda mha lvan eñ¹). ¹⁰ Vin III 189^a (Sp).

^a (Bm oṣaṅgāhavasena). ^b (ns anūnañ ca). ^c *ita* C^eB^emns Kva; Dīp: anūnam anadhikañ c'eva [*metr*: — — — — —]. ^d (Bc na h'idam).

vā" ti ettha pana *bhikkhu* ti idaṃ 'bhikkhumhi' ti vattabbattā bhumme paccattan ti pi, adiṭṭhavibhattikaniddeso^a ti pi vattum yujjati^b; 'chandavasena katarassattā tāni padāni avibhattika-niddesapakkham pi bhajanti' ti vattum na yujjati.

- 5 Tattha parassapadāni ti parassa-atthabhūtāni padāni parassapadāni. Etth' uttamapurisesu attano-atthesu pi *attano-padavohāro* na kariyati;

¹kiñcāpi attano-atthā purisā uttamavhayā,
tatha pi itaresānaṃ ussannattā va tabbasa

- 10 tabbohāro imesānaṃ porāṇehi niropito. 7

Attanopadāni ti attano-atthabhūtāni padāni attanopadāni.

Ettha pana 'paṭhama-majjhimapurisesu parass'-atthesu pi *parasapadavohāro* na kariyati;

paṭhama-majjhimā ²c'ete parassatthā, tatha pi ca

- 15 itaresaṃ nirūḷhattā tabbohārassa saccato, 8

imassa pan' imesānaṃ pubbavohāratāya ca
tatha saṅkaradosassa haraṇatthāya so ayaṃ
attanopadavohāro esam āropito dhuvaṃ. 9

— *Parassapadasaṇṇādisaṇṇāyo* bahukā idha

- 20 porāṇehi katattā tā sa[ma]ṇṇā porāṇikā matā. 10

Tasmā idha paṭhamapurisādīnaṃ tiṇṇaṃ purisānaṃ vacanattamaṃ na pariyesāma, ³rūḷhiyā hi porāṇehi tyādīnaṃ *purisa-saṇṇā* vihitā.

- Ekavacana-bahuvacanesu pana ekass' atthassa vaca-
25 naṃ ekavacanamaṃ, bahunnaṃ atthānaṃ vacanaṃ bahuvacanamaṃ;
atha vā bahutte pi sati samudāyavasena vā^c jātivasena vā
cittena sampiṇḍetvā^d ekikatass' atthassa ekassa viya vacanam
pi ekavacanamaṃ, bahutte nissitassa nissayavohārena vuttassa
nissayavasena ekassa viya vacanam pi ekavacanamaṃ, ekat-
30 talakkhaṇena bahvatthānaṃ ekavacanamaṃ viya vacanam pi
ekavacanamaṃ; abahutte pi sati atta-garukārāpariccheda-mātikānu-
sandhinaya-pucchāsabhāga-puthucittasamāyoga-puthūāramma-
ṇavasena ekatthassa bahunnaṃ viya vacanaṃ bahuvacanamaṃ,

¹ Mmd 408, 409 (Mmd C^e 341²⁹ 342⁷). ² = ce ete, ns. ³ cf. 55^{1b}; = pasiddharūḷhi a¹ phrañ¹, ns

^a ita B^mns; C^e adiṭṭhavibhattikattā vā avibhattikaniddeso. ^b B^ens ad. tattha pana. ^c B^ens om. ^d C^eB^e sampiṇḍitvā.

tathā "ye ye bahavo taṃnīvasa-taṃputta"-saṃkhatass' ekat-
thassa^a rūḥhivasena bahunnaṃ viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam,
ekass' atthassa aññen' atthena ekabhiddhānavasena bahunnaṃ
viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam, ekass' atthassa nissitavasena
bahunnaṃ viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam, ekass' atthassa
ārammaṇabheda-kiccabhedaavasena bahunnaṃ viya vacanam pi
bahuvacanam. Evam imehi akarehi ekamhi vattabbe ekamhi
viya ca vattabbe ekavacanam, bahumhi vattabbe bahumhi viya
ca vattabbe bahuvacanam hoti ti daṭṭhabbam. ¹*Putthuvacanam*
anekavacanam ti ca imass' eva nāmaṃ. 10

Vacanesu ayaṃ attho nām'-ākhyātavibhartinam

vasena adhigantabbo sāsanaṭṭhagavesinā;

11

tasmā tadatthaviññāpanattham idha namikappayogehi sah'
evākhyātappayoge pavakkhāma^b. *Rāja āgacchati, sahāyo me*
āgacchati, ²"ekam cittam" iec evamādayo ekass' atthassa ekava- 15
canappayoga; *rajanō āgacchanti, sahāyā me āgacchanti*, ³"na
me dessa ubho puttā", *dve tñi* iec evamādayo bahutthānam-
bahuvacanappayoga; ⁴"sa sena mahatī āsi; ⁵bahujjano pasanno
'si; ⁶sabbo taṃ jano ocināyatu; ⁷itthigumbassa pavarā; ⁸bud-
dhaśāham vatthayugam adāsim; ⁹dvayaṃ vo bhikkhave deses- 20
sāmi^d; ¹⁰pemaṃ mahantaṃ ratanattayassa kare pasādañ ca
naro avassam"; *bhikkhusaṃgho, balakayo*, ¹¹"devanikayo",
ariyagaṇo iec evamādayo *dvikaṃ, tikam* iec adayō ca samu-
dāyavasena bavhatthanaṃ ekavacanappayogā, katthaci pana
idisesu ṭhanesu bahuvacanappayoga pi dissanti, tathā hi ¹²"pūjitā
ñātisaṃghehi; ¹³devakaya samāgatā; ¹⁴sabbe te devanikaya;
¹⁵dve dve va saṃghā; ¹⁶tñi dvikāni; cattari navakani" iec
evamādayo payoga pi dissanti, ime ekavacanavasena vattab-
bassa samudāyassa bahusamudayavasena bahuvacanappayogā
ti gahetabbā, saṅgayhamana ca bavhatthabahuvacane saṅgaham 30
gacchanti viṣuṃ yeva vā, tasma bahusamudayapekhabahuva-
canan^f ti etesaṃ nāmaṃ veditabbam; ¹⁷"pāṇam na hane;

¹ Pariecheda 5 *init.* ² Dhs § 111 (As 154¹⁹). ³ Cp I 9; 53a (Ja VI 576²⁰).
⁴ J VI 581¹⁶. ⁵ J VI 329². ⁶ J VI 419. ⁷ J VI 473⁴. ⁸ ... ⁹ S IV 67¹¹
¹⁰ ... ¹¹ A I 63³⁰. ¹² J V 304¹⁹. ¹³ D II 254². ¹⁴ ... ¹⁵ ... ¹⁶ cf. As
37³⁰, 38; 184³² (Vin V 137³⁵). ¹⁷ Sn 394^a.

^a B^{ns} ekass' atthassa. ^b ita C^Bemns. ^c B^{ns} bavhatthanaṃ. ^d C^Bm
desissāmi. ^e B^{ns} dukāni. ^f B^{ns} "āpekkhabahu" (cf. 192²).

- ¹sasso sampajjati" ica evamādayo jātivasena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayoga, tabbhavasamaññena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā ti pi vattum vattati; ²"nāgaṃ ratthassa pūjitaṃ; ³Savatthi saddhā ahosi pasannā" ica evamādayo nissayavasena
- 5 bavhatthānaṃ^a nissayavoharena vuttānaṃ ekavacanappayogā; *lilakkhaṇaṃ, kusalākusalaṃ*, ⁴"viññāṇappaccayaṃ namarupaṃ namarupappaccaya saḷayatanam; ⁵dhammavinayo; ⁶Citta-Seno ca gandhabbo; ⁷ratinandiyā^b asati agatigati na hoti agatigatiya asati cutūpapāto na hoti" ica evamādayo ekattalakkhaṇena
- 10 bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā; ⁸"evaṃ mayaṃ gaṇhāma; "amhakaṃ pakati; ¹⁰padhānaṃ ti kho Meghiya vadamaṇaṃ kin ti vadeyyāma" ica evamādayo ekass' atthassa attavasena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹¹"te manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocaṃ bhuñjatha bhante ti; ¹²ahaṃ manussesu manussabhūtā ab-
- 15 bhāgatānāsanakaṃ adāsim" ica evamādayo ekass' atthassa ¹³garukaravasena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁴"appaccayaṃ dhamma, asaṃkhataṃ dhammā" ica evamādayo ekass' atthassa aparicchedavasena bahuvacanappayogā aniyatasamkhavasena^c bahuvacanappayogā vā; keci pana 'desanāsotapātavasena bahuvacanappayogā' ti pi vadanti, taṃ na gahetabbam, na^d hi
- 20 Tathāgato satisampajjaññarahito dhammaṃ deseti, yutti ca na dissati 'mātikāyaṃ pucchāyaṃ vissajjane ca ti tisu pi ṭhanesu appaccayadidhamme desento sattha punappunaṃ bahuvacanavasena desanāsote patitva dhammaṃ deseti' ti; ¹⁵"katame
- 25 dhammā appaccaya" ica evamādayo ekass' atthassa matikānusaṇḍhinayena bahuvacanappayoga; ¹⁶"ime dhammā appaccaya" ica evamādayo ekass' atthassa ¹⁶pucchanusandhinayena bahuvacanappayoga; ¹⁷"katame dhamma no parāmāsā: te dhamme ṭhapetva avasesā kusalākusalāvyakata dhamma" ica evamādayo
- 30 ¹⁸ekass' atthassa pucchasaṃbhāgena bahuvacanappayoga; ¹⁹"atthi bhikkhave aññe va dhamma gambhīrā duddasā duranubodha

¹ cf. Kas I 2: 58. ² J VI 490^b. ³ ... ⁴ Vin I 141. ⁵ (A I 283^b).
⁶ D II 258^c. ⁷ (Ud 87^c). ⁸ ... ⁹ Mmd 317dd. ¹⁰ Ud 35¹². ¹¹ ... ¹² Vy 5,ab.
¹³ Vy 24¹⁴. ¹⁴ Dhs p. 2². ¹⁵ s 1084, 1086 (ns *cīl*, As-mṭ). ¹⁶ Dhs s 1084.
¹⁷ As 368¹⁷. ¹⁸ Dhs s 1176. ¹⁹ As 385¹. ²⁰ D I 12¹⁹.

^a sic C^cB^m; B^c pavattanam; (ns: nissayavasena vuttānaṃ bavhatthānaṃ).
^b ita C^cB^mns (ns: i¹ nhuik ratinandiyā rhi kra eñ¹; akhyu¹ paḷi to² nhuik ratī, akhyu¹ nhuik nati rhi kra eñ¹, nati rhi sañ mḥā yuttatara). ^c C^cB^cns anyamita^o.

santā paṇita atakkavacara nipuṇa paṇḍitavedaniya ye Tathagato sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti"¹ ti ayam ekass' atthassa ¹puthucittasamayoga-puthuārammaṇavasena bahuvacanappayogo²; ²"ekam samayam Bhagava Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Mahāvane; ³santi puttā Videhānaṃ Dīghavu 5 raṭṭhavaḍḍhano te raṭṭhaṃ karayissanti Mithilayaṃ paṇipati" icc evamādayo saddā "ye ye bahavo tamnivāsa-tamputta"-samkhātass' ekatthassa rūhivasena bahuvacanappayoga; ⁴"Sari-putta-Moggallāne⁴ āmanesi: gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā Kiṭāgiriṃ gantvā Assaṇi-Punabbasukanaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Kiṭāgirisma 10 pabbajāṇiyakammaṃ karotha tumhākaṃ ete saddhivihārino ti; ⁵"kaeci vo kulaputtā; ⁶etha vyagghā nivattavho" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa aññen' atthena ekabhidhanavasena bahuvacanappayoga; ⁷"mañcā ukkuṭṭhiṃ karonti" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa nissitavasena bahuvacanappayoga; ⁸"cattaro 15 satipaṭṭhana" ti ayam ārammaṇabhedena ekass' atthassa bahuvacanappayogo ⁹"cattaro sammappadhānā" ti ayam pana kiccabhedena ekass' atthassa bahuvacanappayogo. Tattha ekatthekavacanaṃ samudāyāpekkhekavacanaṃ jātyāpekkhekavacanaṃ tannissayapekkhekavacanaṃ ekattalakkaṇekavaca- 20 naṃ ti pañcavidham ekavacanaṃ bhavati; etha pana jātyāpekkhekavacanaṃ atthato sāmāññapekkhekavacanaṃ eva ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; bhavatthabahuvacanaṃ bahusamudāyāpekkhabahuvacanaṃ attabahuvacanaṃ garukārabahuvacanaṃ aparicchadabahuvacanaṃ matikanusandhinayabahuvacanaṃ pucchā- 25 nusandhinayabahuvacanaṃ pucchāsabhāgabahuvacanaṃ puthucittasamayoga-puthuārammaṇabahuvacanaṃ tannivasabahuvacanaṃ tamputtabahuvacanaṃ ekabhidhanabahuvacanaṃ tannissitapekkhabahuvacanaṃ arammanabhedabahuvacanaṃ kiccabhedabahuvacanaṃ ti pannarasavidham bahuvacanaṃ 30 bhavati. Icc evaṃ vīsadhā sabbāni ekavacana-bahuvacanaṃ saṅgahitāni. Atr' idaṃ [tam]^d-paṭivavatthanam:

ekatthe-d^e-ekavacanañ c' itarasm' itaram pi ca
samudāya-jāti-ekattalakkaṇekavaco pi ca

¹ (Sv I 99¹). ² D II 253³. ³ J VI 62¹ (Jac.). ⁴ Vir II 12². ⁵ cf. M I 206², 463^{1d}. ⁶ J II 358² (Jac.). ⁷ cf. mañcaḥ krosanti. ⁸ Vin III 93¹.

^a B^c tathagata . . . desenti. ^b C^cB^m appayoga. ^c C^cB^m Moggallāne. ^d B^c ns om. ^e ns om. -d-, cf. 20⁴.

- sāṭṭhakathe piṭakasmim^a paṭhe pāyena dissare; 12
garumhi c' attan' ekasmim bahuvacanakam pana
pāliyam appakam, aṭṭhakathā-ṭikasu tam bahum. 13
Tatha hi bahukam d^b-ekavacanam yeva pāliyam
5 garumhi c' attan' ekasmim, idam ettha nidassanam: 14
¹"namo te purisājañña namo te purisuttama
tava sasanam agamma patto 'mhi amatam padam" — 15
icc evamādayo pāṭhā bahudha jīnasasane
dissanti ti vijāneyya vidvā akkharacintako; 16
10 sātisayam garukārārahassā pi mahesino
ekavacanayogena niddeso dissate yato, 17
tato vohārakusalo kareyy' atthānurūpato
ekavacanayogam vā itaram vā sumedhaso. 18
Payena tamnivasamhi bahuvacanakam ṭhitam,
15 tamputte appakam, tannissay' ekavacanam pi ca, 19
puthucittāparicchedā-mātikāsandhiādisu
bahuvacanakañ cā pi appakan ti pakāsaye, 20
ekābhidhānato kiccā tathā gocarato pi ca
bahuvacanakam tamnissitāpekkhañ ca appakam — 21
20 icc evam suppayogan tu ñatvana vacanadvayam
kātabbo pana voharo yathāpālī vibhāvina. 22
Idani kālādivasena ākhyātappavattiṃ dipayissāma. Kāla-kāraka-
²-purisaparidīpakam ³kiriyaḷakkhaṇam ākhyātikam.
Tatra kālam iti^c atitānāgata-paccuppannavasena tayo
25 kala, atitānāgata-paccuppannāṇatti-parikappa-kalatipattivasena
pana cha; te ekeka tipurisaka.
Vuttappakārakalesu yadidaṃ vattate yato
ākhyatikam, tato tassa kālādipanata matā. 23
Kārakam^c iti kamma-kattu-bhava, te hi upacāra-mukhya-sa-
30 bhāvavasena karonti karaṇan ti ca^d kāraka ti [ca] vuccanti;
te ca yathākkamam kiriyanimitta-taṃsadhaka-taṃsabhāvā ti
veditabba.

Kammam katta ca bhāvo ca icc evam kārakā tidhā,
vibhattippaccayā ettha vuttā nāññatra saccato: 24

¹ 1st ed. (cf. Sn 544^{ab}, S III 91¹, A V 325⁷). ² 21¹² sqq. ³ 24³⁰ sqq.

^a CeBems piṭakamhi. ^b ins om. -d-. ^c Bems kalam ti ... kārakan ti.
^d = karonti kun eñ¹ iti ca, i sui¹ so anak kroñ¹ karaṇam khrañ¹ | iti
ca kroñ¹ . . . ; *supra* 10²³, etc.

paribhavīyati ce ādi kamme sījhihanti kārake
sambhavati ti adini sījhihare kattukarake 25
vibhavīyati ice ādi bhavē sījhihanti kārake,
 tividhen' eva⁴ etesu vibhattippaccaya mata. 26
 Karakattayamuttam yaṃ ākhyātam n'atthi sabbaso, 5
 tasmā taddīpanattam pi tassākhātassa bhāsitaṃ; 27
 kārakattan tu bhavassa sace pi na samiritaṃ
 kārakalakkhaṇe, 'tena bhāvena ca avatthunā 28
 kriyānipphatti n' atthi' ti yuttito pi ca n'atthi taṃ,
 tathā py ākhyātike tassa tabbohāro Niruttiyaṃ 10
 patitthitanayo vā ti mantva amhehi bhasito. 29

Puriso ti ekavacana-bahuvacanakā paṭhama-majjhim'-uttama-
 purisā. Tattha paṭhamapuriso ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇe
 sādhakavācace vā kammavācace vā *tumhānhasaddavaṃjite*
 paccattavacanabhūte nāmamhi ¹"abhiniharō samijjhati; ²bodhi 15
 vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ" ti ādisu viya payuṃjamāne
 pi, tatthānīyatte sati ³"bhāsati vā karoti vā; ⁴Piṇiyakkho ti
 maṃ vidu; ⁵vuccati ti vacanaṃ" ti ādisu viya apayujjamāne
 pi sabbadhatūhi paro hoti. Katthaci pana pālippadesē nāmassa
 appāyuttatā paṭhamapurisappayogatto duranubodho bhavati, 20
 yathā: ⁶"dukkhaṃ te vedayissami tattha assāsayaṃtu nāṃ" ti;
 tathā hi ettha 'pādā' ti pāṭhaseso, ⁷tasmim' 'dukkhasāsanārocane
 vattum avisahanavasena kilamantaṃ maṃ devassa ubho pādā
 assasentu, vissattho kathehi ti maṃ vadathā' ti adhippayo ca
 bhavati. 25

Adhippayo sudubbodho yasmā vijjati pāṇiyam,

tasmā upaṭṭhamaṃ gaṇhe gaṇam gaṇamataṃ vidū. 30

*Tatr' imāni *bhūdhātādhikāratta bhūdhātuvasena* nidassanapa-
 dāni: *so paribhavati · te paribhavanā, paribhavati · paribhavanti;*
sapatto abhibhaviyate, ¹"sabbā vity ānubhūyate", *abhibhaviyyate* 30
anubhūyate ti. Yattha sati pi nāmassa sādhakavācakatte apae-
 cattavacanattā ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati,
 tattha kammavācakaṃ paccattavacanabhūtaṃ tulyādhikaraṇa-
 padaṃ paṭicca paṭhamapurisādayo tayo labbhanti, taṃ yathā:

¹ Bv 2, 59¹. ² Mhv 1¹⁸. ³ Dh 1^d. ⁴ J VI 77²¹. ⁵ ... ⁶ J VI 492¹⁹.
⁷ Ja VI 492³⁰, *cod.* B^d. ⁸ = tasmim' gaṇamatagaṇhanupaye, ns. ⁹ ... (Kev 21).

⁴ B^d tividhesv evam.

paribhaviyate puriso Devadattena, paribhaviyase tvam Devada-
ttena · paribhaviyāme mayam akusalehi dhammehi. | Ettha pan'
 idam vacanam na vattabbam: ¹"nindanti tuṇhim āsinaṃ" ti
 ādisu sati pi namassa kammavācakatte apaccattavacanatta
 5 ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati ti paṭhamapurisup-
 patti na siya' ti. | 'Kasmā' ti ce: "nindanti tuṇhim āsinaṃ" ti
 ādisu 'janā' ti ajjaharitabbassa sādhakavācākassa nāmassa sād-
 dhim akhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇabhāvassa icchitattā. Evam
 uttaratrā pi nayo. Majjhimapuriso ākhyātapadena tulyadhi-
 10 karaṇe sādhakavācake vā kammavācake va paccattavacanab-
 bhūte *tumhasadde payuṇṇamāne* pi tatthānīyatte² sati apayuṇ-
 ṇamāne pi sabbadhātūhi paro hoti: *tvam atibhavasī · tumhe*
atibhavatha, atibhavasī · atibhavatha, tvam paribhaviyase Deva-
dattena · tumhe paribhaviyavhe, paribhaviyase · paribhaviyavhe.
 15 Yattha sati pi *tumhasaddassa* sādhakavācakatte apaccattava-
 canattā ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati, na tattha
 majjhimapuriso hoti, itare pana dve honti · kammavācakam pae-
 cattavacanabhutam tulyādhikaraṇapadam paṭicca, tam yatha:
layā abhibhaviyate sapatto, layā abhibhaviye aham. Uttamapu-
 20 riso ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇe sādhakavācake va kammavā-
 cake vā paccattavacanabhūte *amhasadde payuṇṇamāne* pi
 tatthānīyatte sati apayuṇṇamāne pi sabbadhātūhi paro hoti:
aham paribhavāmi · mayam paribhavama, paribhavāmi · paribha-
vama, aham paribhaviyāmi akusalehi dhammehi · mayam pari-
 25 *bhaviyāma, paribhaviyāmi · paribhaviyāma.* Yattha sati pi
amhasaddassa sādhakavācakatte apaccattavacanattā ākhyāta-
 padena tulyādhikaraṇata na labbhati, na tattha uttamapuriso
 hoti, itare dve pana honti · kammavācakam paccattavacanabhū-
 tam tulyādhikaraṇapadam paṭicca, tam yathā: *mayā anubhavi-*
 30 *yate sampatti, mayā abhibhaviyase tvam.* Evam yattha yattha
 sādhakavācākānam vā kammavācākānam vā nāmādinam pae-
 cattavacanabhūtānam ākhyātapadehi tulyādhikaraṇatte laddhe,
 tattha tattha paṭhamapurisādayo labbhanti; tasmā nāmādinam
 paccattavacanabhūtānam tulyādhikaraṇabhāvo yeva paṭhama-
 35 purisādinam uppattiyā kāraṇam.

¹ Dhṛp 227°.

² — thui tumhasadda eñ¹ ara eñ¹ aphrac sañ, ns.

¹Dvinnam tiṇṇam va purisaṇam ekābhidhane paro puriso gahetabbo. Etth' ekābhidhānaṃ nāma ekato abhidhānaṃ eka-kalābhidhānaṃ ca, taṇ ca kho *casaddappayoge* yeva *aca-*saddappayoge bhinnakalābhidhane taggahaṇābhāvato. *Tumhe atthakusalā bhavatha, mayam atthakusala bhavāma* icc evama- 5 dayo tappayogā. Tattha *tumhe atthakusala bhavatha* icc etasmim vohāre 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati tvaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavasi: tumhe atthakusalā bhavathā' ti evaṃ dvinnam ekābhidhane paro puriso gahetabbo; *mayam atthakusala bhavāma* icc etasmim pana 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati ahaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavami: 10 mayam atthakusalā bhavāma' ti va 'tvaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavasi ahaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā' ti vā evaṃ pi dvinnam ekābhidhane paro puriso gahetabbo, 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati tvaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavasi ahaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusala bhavāmā' ti (va ¹⁴ 15 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati te ca atthakusalā bhavanti tvaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavasi tumhe ca atthakusalā bhavatha ahaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusala bhavāmā' ti vā evaṃ tiṇṇam ekābhidhane paro puriso gahetabbo. Aparo pi atthanayo vuccati: 'tvaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavasi so ca atthakusalo bhavati: 20 tumhe atthakusala bhavathā' ti va 'ahaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi so ca atthakusalo bhavati: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā' ti vā iminā nayena anekappabhedo atthanayo. Evaṃ sesāsu vibhattisu pañcamī-sattamiyādisu paro puriso gahetabbo, sabbesu ca kiriyāpadesu bahvatthavācakesu bahuvacanantesu, na pana 25 bahuvacanantesu pi ²ekass' attano vācakesu garukātabbass' ekass' atthassa vācakesu ca kiriyāpadesu. Ettha codanasandīpaniyo imā gāthā:

'tvaṇ ca bhavasi so cā pi bhavati' ce ādi bhasane
 "tumhe bhavatha" icc ādi paro poso kathaṃ siyā, 31 30
 'ahaṇ bhavāmi so cā pi bhavati' ce ādi bhāsane
 "mayam bhavama" icc ādi uttamo ca kathaṃ siyā. 32

Ettha ca vuccate:

pacchā vutto paro nāma saññaya paṭipāṭiyā,
 evaṃ pana gahetabbo paropurisaṇamako^b: 33 35

¹ Kc 411) § 868. ² (1b¹¹, 18¹⁹⁻²⁰).

a CcBm om. b ita CcB mns -- paropurisaṇaṃ saññā, ns.

- paṭhamambā paro nāma majjhimo uttamo pi ca,
majjhimambā paro nāma uttamo puriso ruto. 34
- Evān tu gahaṇaṃ h' ettha vohārassānulomakaṃ,
doso tadanulomamhi gahaṇasmim na vijjati. 35
- 5 ¹"tvañ ca bhaddhe sukhī hohi eso cā pi mahāmigo"
iti pāṭho yato diṭṭho, tasma evaṃ vademase; 36
- ²tumhe dve sukhitā hotha' iec attho tattha dissati.
Evān py āyaṃ^a nayo vutto attano matiyā mama; 37
- attano mati kiñcāpi kathitā sabbadubbala,
10 tathā pi nayān adāya kathitattā akopiya. 38
- ³"Dhammena rajjaṃ karentaṃ ratṭhā pabbājayittha maṃ
tvañ ca jānapadā c' eva negamā ca samāgatā; 38^b
- ⁴ahañ ca Maddidevī ca Jālī-Kaṇhājīnā c' ubho
aññaṃaññaṃ sokaṇuda vasama assame tadā" 38^c
- 15 etā gāthā pi etassa atthassa pana sadhika,
^bettakenā pi etāhi^b attho supakaṭo siyā; 39
- evaṃ viññūhi viññeyyaṃ, bahunā bhāsitenā kiṃ:
ākāreṇa manāpeṇa kathane yena kenaci
na viruḍḍhati ce attho, taṃ pamaṇaṃ ⁵sudhimataṃ. 40
- 20 Purisattayato eso paropurisaṇāmako
nūpalabbhati paccakaṃ, tadantogadhako^c v' āyaṃ^d 41
- pāṭavattāya^e sotūnaṃ voharatthesu sabbaso
visuṃ alabbhamāno pi labbhamāno va uddhaṭo. 42
- Samkhepato p' ettha purisappavatti evaṃ upalakkhitabbā:
25 *amhava*canatthe uttamo, *tumhava*canatthe majjhimo, aññesaṃ
vacanatthe paṭhamo ti.
- Tyā*dīnaṃ purisasaññā yasmā vuttā, tato idaṃ
⁶tabbant' ākhyātikaṃ ñeyyaṃ purisaparidīpakam^f. 43
- Evān sabbathā pi ākhyātikassa kāla-kāraka-purisaparidīpanatā
30 vuttā. Kiriyālakkaṇaṇa ti ettha kathaṃ ākhyātikassa kiriyā-
lakkaṇatā veditabbā:

¹ J III 186¹. ² J Ia III 186²⁶. ³ J VI 587¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁴ Cp I 9: 44. ⁵ (= sudhī
sudhina koṇ¹ so paññā rhi sañ matam eñ¹, ns). ^b = thui ti ca so vibhat
aḥam¹ rhi so, ns.

^a B^o py āyaṃ. ^{b-b} *ita* C^o, B^m om.; B^o ns tāsu vuttanayen' eva.
^c *ita* B^m (< 'ato) C^o; B^o ns 'ato. ^d *ita* B^o ns; B^m vāyaṃ, C^o p'āyaṃ.
^e cf. 30³². ^f C^o upurisaparidīpakam.

'lakkhiyati kriyay' etaṃ, kriyā va assa lakkhaṇaṃ'
 kriyālakkaṇatā evaṃ veditabbā; tathā hi ca 44
 "gacchati" ce ādikaṃ sutva kriyasandīpanaṃ padaṃ
 'ākhyātikān' ti dhirehi ākhyātāññūhi lakkhitā^a. 45
 Lakkhaṇaṃ hoti nāmassa yathā sattābhidhānatā, 5
 kriyābhidhānatā evaṃ ākhyātass' eva lakkhaṇaṃ. 46
 Atthato pana etassa kriyāvācakatā idha
 lakkhaṇaṃ iti viññeyyaṃ lakkhaṇaññūhi lakkhitā: 47
 "kiṃ karosī" ti puṭṭhassa "pacāmi" ce adina "ahaṃ"
 paṭivācāya dānena kriyāvācakatā matā. 48 10

Evam ākhyātikassa kiriyālakkaṇatā veditabba. Idani kalesu
 vibhattippavatti evaṃ veditabbā:

¹paccuppannamhi kālasmiṃ vattamāna pavattati,
²āsitt^h'-āṇāpanatthesu paccuppannamhi pañcamī, 49
³paccuppanne parikappānumatyatthesu sattamī; 15
⁴apaccakkhe atītamhi parokkhā sampavattati, 50
⁵hiyyopabhutikālasmiṃ atītamhi pavattati
 paccakkhe vā apaccakkhe hiyyattaniniruttitā^b, 51
⁶ajjappabhutikālasmiṃ atītamhi pavattati
 paccakkhe vā apaccakkhe samip' ajjatanavhayā; 52 20
⁷anāgate bhavissanti kālasmiṃ sampavattati;
⁸kriyātipannamattamhi 'tīte kālātipattika
 — "anāgate pi hoti ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā. 53

Evaṃ kalesu vibhattippavattiṃ ñatvā, ye te suttantesu vicitta
 suvisada-vipula-tikhiṇabuddhivisayabhūtā payogā dissanti, tesu 25
 pāṭavam icchantehi tyādikkamena vuccamānā kiriyāpada-
 malā sallakkhitabbā:

*bhavati bhavanti, bhavasi bhavatha, bhavami bhavama;
 bhavate bhavante, bhavase bhavavhe, bhave* ¹⁰*bhavamhe*^c.

Ayaṃ aññayogādirahitā kiriyāpadamāla. Dissanti ca suttantesu 30
 atthasambhave pi aññayogādirahitāni kiriyāpadāni, seyyathidaṃ:
¹¹"sabbe saṃkhārā anicca ti yadā paññāya passati; ¹²yaṃ maṃ
 bhaṇasi sārathi; ¹³aññaṃ sepaṇṇiṃ^d gacchāmi" ice evamādinī

¹ § 872 (Ke 416). ² § 880 (Ke 417). ³ § 881 (Ke 418). ⁴ § 885 (Ke 419).
⁵ § 886 (Ke 420). ⁶ § 887 (Ke 421). ⁷ § 892 (Ke 423). ⁸ § 895 (Ke 424).
⁹ § 895 (vrtti). ¹⁰ cf. Kev 489, Senart *ad loc.* ¹¹ Dhṛ 277^{ab}. ¹² J VI 192. ¹³ J I 174¹⁰.

^a B^c saññitam. ^b sic C-B^{cmns}; B^m hiyyattaniruttitā tā (v); hiyyattani-
 rutī gatā[?]. ^c C-B^{cmns} bhavamhe. ^d ns: sepaṇṇi nhuik niggaḥit kye sañ.

etass' atthassa paridipaniya^a kiriyāpadamāla. Ettha tividho kiriyapadesu yogo: *layogo mayogo aññayogo* ca. Tattha majjhimapurisā *layogavasena* gahetabbā, uttamapurisā *mayogavasena*, paṭhamapurisā *aññayogavasena*. Tyādinam ettha
5 paṭipatiya ayaṃ anugiti:

aññayogena paṭhamā, *layogena* tu majjhimā,

mayogen' uttamā honti gahetabbā vibhāvina. 54

Sotūnaṃ payogesu kosallatthaṃ aññayogādisahitam aparaṃ pi kiriyāpadamālaṃ vadāma:

10 *so bhavati te bhavanti, tvaṃ bhavasi tumhe bhavatha, ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma; so bhavate te bhavante, tvaṃ bhavase tumhe bhavavhe, ¹ahaṃ bhave mayaṃ bhavamhe^b.*

Ayaṃ aññayogādisahitā kiriyāpadamāla. Dissanti ca suttantesu aññayogādisahitāni pi kiriyāpadāni, seyyathidaṃ ²"yaṃ p' ayaṃ
15 deva kumāro suppatiṭṭhitapado idam p' imassa mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ bhavati; ³tass' imāni satta ratanāni bhavanti; ⁴yo dandhakāle tarati taraṇiye ca dandhati; ⁵tvaṃ 'si ācariyo mama; 'aham pi dattṭhukāmo 'smi pitaraṃ me idhāgataṃ" icc evamādinī etass' atthassa paridipaniya^c kiriyāpadamāla. Yo *tumhasaddena* vattabbe atthe ⁷nipatati na pana⁸ hoti tumhatthavācako, n' eso saddo kiriyāpadassa *layogasahitattaṃ* sādheti aññadatthu aññayogasahitattañ ñeva sādheti; yo ca *amhasaddena* vattabbe atthe nipatati na pana hoti amhatthavācako, na so pi saddo kiriyāpadassa *mayogasahitattaṃ* sādheti
25 aññadatthu aññayogasahitattañ ñeva sādheti. Tatra *tumhasaddena* tāva vattabbe 'tthe^d ⁸"na bhavaṃ eti puññatthaṃ Sivrājassa dassanaṃ; ⁹māyasma samaggassa saṃghassa bhedaya parakkami; ¹⁰idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ dhovatū ti" icc evamādayo payogā; *amhasaddena* pana vattabbe^e ¹¹"Upali
30 tam¹ mahāvīra pāde vandati satthuno; ¹²sāvako te mahāvīra Saraṇo vandati satthuno" ti ca icc evamādayo payogā. Idam etthūpalakkhitabbaṃ: 'tvaṃ tumhe, ahaṃ mayaṃ' ti atthadi-

¹ (45²¹), ² D II 17¹⁰, ³ D II 16¹⁶, ⁴ cf. Th 291^{ab}, ⁵ Vv 931^d, ⁶ J VI 194,
⁷ = kya eñ¹, ns, ⁸ J VI 533³, ⁹ Vin III 172¹⁴, ¹⁰ Vin I 28²⁹, ¹¹ Ap 48¹², ¹² Ap 76¹.

^a *ita* C^cB^mns; paridipaniyā = pra khrañ¹ nhuik, va eñ¹, vā pra kroñ³ phrae so, ns; *vule* 27²⁸, ^b C^cB^mns bhavamhe (cf. 25²⁹), ^c cf. 26¹, ^d B^cns vattabhatthe (C^c vattabbatte), ^e B^cns vattabhatthe ^f *ita* C^cB^mns (tam¹ | ashyañ bhurā³ eñ¹ · pāde tui¹ kui¹).

paka-*layoga-mayogato* añño aññatthadipano payogo yeva añ-
 ñayogo nama, tattha paṭhamapuriso bhavati ti. Yañ evaṃ,
¹"sabbāyaṣaṃ kūṭaṃ atippamāṇaṃ paggayha so tiṭṭhasi anta-
 likkhe; ²esa sutvā pasidāmi vao te isisattama" ti adisu kathaṃ,
 ettha hi majjhim'-uttamapurisasambhavo yeva dissati na tu 5
 paṭhamapurisasambhavo ti. Vuccate: "sabbāyaṣaṃ kūṭaṃ atip-
 ppamāṇaṃ paggayha so tiṭṭhasi antalikkhe" ti ādisu *so* ti ādikassa
 nāmasaddassa *tumhānhasadda*[ssattha]vācakasaddehi *tiṭṭhasi* ti
 ādinaṃ syādyantānaṃ padānaṃ dassanato accantam aṭṭhāha-
 ritabbehi samānādhikaraṇattā ³tagguṇabhūtattā ca majjhim'- 10
 uttamapurisasambhavo samadhigantabbo. Īdisesu payogesu
 syādyantānaṃ dassanavasena avijjāmānāni pi aṭṭhāharitabbāni
 'tvam, aham' ice ādini padāni bhavanti; katthaci pana pari-
 puṇṇāni dissanti ⁴"sā tvaṃ Vamkaṃ anuppattā kathaṃ Maddi
 karissasi; ⁵so ahaṃ vicarissāmi gāma gāmaṃ pura purā" ti 15
 ice evamādisu.

Ākhyatikassa kiriyālakkaṇattā alīṅgabhedattā ca tiṇṇaṃ
 līṅgānaṃ sādharmaṇabhāvaparidīpanatthaṃ aparaṃ pi kiriyāpa-
 damālāṃ vadāma:

**puriso bhavati kañña bhavati cittaṃ bhavati, purisa bhavanti 20*
kaññāyo bhavanti cittāni bhavanti; bho purisa tvaṃ bhavasi
bhoṭi kaññe tvaṃ bhavasi bho citta tvaṃ bhavasi, bhavanto
purisā tumhe bhavatha bhoṭiyo kaññāyo tumhe bhavatha
bhavanto cittāni tumhe bhavatha; ahaṃ puriso bhavāmi
ahaṃ kañña bhavāmi ahaṃ cittaṃ bhavāmi, mayaṃ purisa 25
bhavāma mayaṃ kaññāyo bhavāma mayaṃ cittāni bhavāma.

Esa nayo attanopadesu, sesavibhattīnaṃ sabbapadesu pi. Ayam
 ākhyātikassa tiṇṇaṃ līṅgānaṃ sādharmaṇabhāvaparidīpanī⁴ ki-
 riyaṭpadamālā va. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Nīruttipiṭake: "kiriyālakka-
 ṇaṃ ākhyātikam alīṅgabhedam" iti. Tatra alīṅgabhedam iti ko 30
 attho: itthi-puma-napuṃsakānaṃ avisesattho vuccate alīṅgabhe-
 dam iti, yathā: *puriso gacchati · kañña gacchati · cittaṃ gacchati* ti.

⁶Catudha uddiṭṭhakiriyapadesu yathā *bhavati* ti akārāna-

¹ J III 146¹³. ² Sn 356^{ab}. ³ sabbanamadvaye pubbam eva padhanaṃ,
 pacchimāṃ pana vacanālaṃkāraṃ hū so paribhāsa kā¹ i nhuik ma van, ns.

⁴ J VI 507¹⁴. ⁵ Sn 192^{ab}. ⁶ cf. 3¹², 4¹, 5¹⁵, cf. 10¹⁶.

^a cf. 26¹, 19

taraṭṭantapadam gahetva *bhavati bhavanti bhavasi* ti ādinā
 kiriyāpadamālā sabbathā katā, evaṃ *ubbhavati* cc ādini pi
 akāranantaraṭṭantapadāni gahetvā *ubbhavati ubbhavanti ubbha-*
 5 *vasi* ti ādinā kiriyāpadamālā sabbathā katabbā; *bhoti sambhoti*
 ti ādini pana okāranantaraṭṭantapadāni *bhāveti vibhāveti* ti
 ādini ca ekāranantaraṭṭantapadāni gahetva paḷinayanusaren' eva
 padamālā katabbā na-y-idha vuttanayānusārena. Idisesu hi
 ṭhanesu duranubodhā kiriyāpadagati; ato labbhamānavasena
 kiriyāpadamālā katabbā, na hi loke lokiyā sabbe dhātusadde
 10 paccakam sabbehi pi channavutiyā vacanehi yojetvā vadanti,
 evaṃ avadantanam pi nesaṃ kathā aparipuṇṇā nāma na hoti.
 Tasmā vajjettabbatṭhānam vajjettvā yathasambhavam padamālā
 katabbā, evaṃ pañcamiyādisu pi vibhattisu. Ayaṃ vattamā-
 nāvibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālānidheso.

15 Ito paṭṭhāya pana yathuddiṭṭhapadān' eva pariṇāmetva
 pariṇāmetvā pañcamiyādinam mātikābhāvena gahetabbāni.
 Idāni pana *tayogādisahitāsahitavasena* dvidhā kiriyāpadamālayo
 dassessāma, kvac' ādesavasena sambhūtāni ca rūpantarāni
 sotūnam sukhadhāraṇatthañ c' eva purisappayoge asammo-
 20 hatthañ ca.

*Bhavatu bhavantu, bhavāhi bhava^a · bhavatha, bhavami
 bhavāma; bhavataṃ bhavantaṃ, bhavassu bhavavho, bhave
 bhavāmase.*

25 *So bhavatu te bhavantu, tvaṃ bhavāhi bhava^a · tumhe
 bhavatha, ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavama; so bhavataṃ
 te bhavantaṃ, tvaṃ bhavassu tumhe bhavavho, ¹ahaṃ bhave
 mayaṃ bhavāmase. Ayaṃ pañcamivibhattivasena kiriyā-
 padamālānidheso.*

30 *Bhaveyya bhave · bhaveyyuṃ, bhaveyyāsi bhaveyyātha, bha-
 veyyāmi · bhaveyyāma bhavemu; bhavetha bhaveram, bha-
 vettho bhaveyyavho^b, bhaveyyaṃ bhaveyyāmhe iti vā.*

35 *So bhaveyya bhave · te bhaveyyuṃ, tvaṃ bhaveyyāsi tumhe
 bhaveyyātha, ahaṃ bhaveyyāmi · mayaṃ bhaveyyāma bha-
 vemu; so bhavetha te bhaveram, tvaṃ bhavetho tumhe bha-
 veyyavho^b, ahaṃ bhaveyyaṃ mayaṃ bhaveyyāmhe iti vā.*

Ayaṃ sattamivibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālānidheso.

¹ (45²¹).

^a Bm *ad.* bhavassa. ^b Bm bhaveyyavho.

Babhuva babhuvu, babhuve babhuvittha, babhuvaṃ^a babhuvimha; babhuvittha babhuvire, babhuvittho babhuvivho, babhuvim babhuvimhe iti vā.

So babhūva te babhūva, ¹tvam babhuve tumhe babhuvittha, ²ahaṃ babhuvaṃ^a mayaṃ babhuvimha; so babhuvittha te ³babhuvire, tvam babhuvittho tumhe babhuvivho, ³ahaṃ babhuvim^b mayaṃ babhuvimhe iti vā. Ayaṃ parokkhā vibhattivāsena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Abhavā abhavu, abhavo abhavattha, abhavaṃ^c abhavamha; abhavattha abhavatthum, abhavase abhavavhaṃ, abhaviṃ^d ¹⁰abhavamhase iti vā.

⁴So abhavā ⁵te abhavu, ⁶tvam abhavo tumhe abhavattha, ²ahaṃ abhavaṃ^c mayaṃ abhavamha; so abhavattha te abhavatthum, ⁷tvam abhavase tumhe abhavavhaṃ, ³ahaṃ abhaviṃ^d mayaṃ abhavamhase iti vā. Ayaṃ hiyyattanivibhatti- ¹⁵vasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Abhavi abhavu[m], abhavo abhavittha, abhaviṃ^c abhavamha; abhava abhavū, abhavase abhaviivhaṃ, abhavaṃ¹ abhavamhe iti vā.

*²So abhavi te abhavaṃ, ⁶tvam abhavo tumhe abhavittha, ²⁰²ahaṃ abhaviṃ mayaṃ abhavamha; ⁴so abhava ³te abhava², ⁷tvam abhavase tumhe abhaviivhaṃ, ahaṃ abhavaṃ¹ mayaṃ abhavamhe iti vā. Ayaṃ aṭṭatanivibhattivasena kiriyāpadamalaniddeso. Ettha pana aṭṭataniyā ⁸imsvācanassa *imsumā-* ²⁵*desavasena^b bhavati*no rūpantarāṇi pi veditabbāṇi, seyyathidaṃ: *le bhaviṃsu samubbhaviṃsu pabhaviṃsu parābhaviṃsu sambhaviṃsu patubhaviṃsu pātubhaviṃsu* imāṇi akammakapadāṇi, *paribhaviṃsu abhibhaviṃsu adhibhaviṃsu atibhaviṃsu anubhaviṃsu samanubhaviṃsu abhisambhaviṃsu**

— *adhibhosun* ti rupam pi yasmā dissati pāḷiyaṃ, ³⁰

tasmā hi nayato ñeyyaṃ *paribhosun* ti adikaṃ; ³⁵
tatrāyaṃ paḷi: ⁹“evaṃvihārīṇ cāvuso bhikkhum rūpā adhibhosun na bhikkhu rūpe adhibhosi” ti — imāṇi sakammakapadāṇi.

¹ (45²²). ² (46¹⁰ sqq.). ³ (46¹⁸). ⁴ (46²¹). ⁵ (45⁴⁴). ⁶ (46²⁴). ⁷ (45¹⁸).
⁸ § 1016 (Kc 506). ⁹ S IV 185³¹.

^a C^c babhūva (*vide* 47³⁰). ^b C^c B^m babhūvi. ^c C^c abhava. ^d C^c B^m abhavi.
^e B^m abhavi. ¹ C^c B^m abhava. ² B^e abhavū. ^h *ita* B^cns; C^c *imsvādesa*⁹, ns:
imsumādesavasena imsu apru eñ¹ acvaṃ⁷ phrañ¹ mādesa nhuik ma kā⁴ āguṃ).

Evam aṭṭataniyā *anuvacanassa iṇsumādesavasena bhavati*no
rūpantarani bhavanti. Api ca

anvabhi iti rūpam pi aṭṭatanyā padissati,

tasmā hi nayato ñeyyam *ajjhabhi* ce adikam pi ca; 56

5 atrāyam pāli: ¹"so tena kammena divam samakkami^a sukhañ
ca khiḍḍāratiyo ca anvabhī" ti. Tattha anvabhī ti anu-abhi ti
chedo; *anu* ti upasaggo, *abhi* ti akhyatikapadan ti daṭṭhabbam.

Bhavissati bhavissanti, bhavissasi bhavissatha, bhavissami
bhavissāma; bhavissate bhavissante, bhavissase bhavissavhe,
10 *bhavissam bhavissamhe* iti vā.

So bhavissati te bhavissanti, tvaṃ bhavissasi tumhe bhavis-
satha, ahaṃ bhavissāmi mayaṃ bhavissāma; so bhavissate
te bhavissante, tvaṃ bhavissase tumhe bhavissavhe, ahaṃ
bhavissam mayaṃ bhavissamhe iti vā. Ayaṃ bhavissanti-

15 vibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Abhavissa abhavissamsu, abhavisse abhavissatha, abhavissam
abhavissamha; abhavissatha abhavissimsu, abhavissase abha-
vissavhe, abhavissam abhavissamhase iti vā.

So abhavissa te abhavissamsu, tvaṃ abhavisse tumhe abha-
20 *vissatha, ahaṃ abhavissam mayaṃ abhavissamha; so abha-*
vissatha te abhavissimsu, tvaṃ abhavissase tumhe abhavis-
savhe, ahaṃ abhavissam mayaṃ abhavissamhase iti vā.

Ayaṃ kalātipattivibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Voharabhedakusalena subuddhinā yo

25 Kaccāyanena kathito jīnasasanattham
/vadikkamo, tadanugam kiriyāpadanam
katvā kamo *bhavatī*dhatuvasena vutto. 57

Iti navāṅge saṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthaya kate saddanitippakaraṇe bhavati no kiriyā-
30 padamālāvibhāgo nama dutiyo paricchedo.

III.

Iti param pavakkhāmi pakinnakavinicchayam
sappayogesu atthesu viññūnam pāṭavattayā^b.

1

¹ D III 147⁹⁻¹⁰.

^a B^{em}ns appaggami, C^c apakkami. ^b sic B^{em}ns 'metri causa, pro
pāṭavattayā', ns; C^c (con) pāṭavattayā viññūnam.

Tattha ¹atthuddhāro, ²atthasaddacintā, ³atthātisayayogo, ⁴samānasamānavasena vacanasāṅgaho, ⁵āgamalakkaṇavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgaho, ⁶kālavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgaho, ⁷kālasāṅgaho, ⁸pakaraṇasaṃsandanā, ⁹vattamānādinam vacanathavibhāvanā cā ti navadhā vinicchayo veditabbo. 5

Atthuddhāre tāva samanāsutikapadanam atthuddhāranam^a karissāma. Etthākhyātapadasaṇṇitānam *bhotisadda-bhave*-saddānam attho uddharitabbo. Tatha h' ete namikapadasaṇṇitehi aparehi *bhotisadda-bhavesaddehi* samānasutikā pi asamānatthā c' eva honti asamānavibhattikā ca. Sāsanasmiṃ hi keci 10 saddā aññamaññaṃ samānasutikā samāna pi asamānatthā asamānappavattinimittā asamānaliṅgā asamānavibhattikā asamānavacanaka asamānantā asamānakālikā asamānapadañatikā ca bhavanti. Tesam asamānatthatte ¹⁰"sabbañ hi taṃ jirati dehanissitaṃ; ¹¹appassut' ayaṃ puriso balivaddo va jirati; 15 ¹²santo tasito; ¹³pahu santo na bharati; ¹⁴santo ācikkhate muni; ¹⁵santo sappurisā loke; ¹⁶santo saṃvijjāmaṇa lokasmin" ti evamādayo payoga. Ettha *jiratisaddadvayaṃ* yathāsambhavaṃ navabhāvāpagama-vaddhanavācakaṃ, *santosaddapañcakaṃ* yathasambhavaṃ parissamappatta-samanōpasantōpalabbhamanava- 20 cakan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. Asamanappavattinimittatte pana ¹⁷"akataññu mittadūbhī; ¹⁸assaddho akataññu ca" ti evamādayo. Ettha *akataññusaddadvayaṃ* katākatājananañjananavattinimittam paṭi^b sambhūtattā asamānappavattinimittakan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. Asamānaliṅgatte ¹⁹"sukhī hotu Pañcasikha 25 Sakko devānam indo; ²⁰tvañ ca bhadde sukhi hohi; ²¹yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti; ²²mata me atthi sā mayā posetabbā" ti evamādayo. Ettha *sukhisaddadvayaṃ* *sasaddadvayañ* ca pum-itthi-lingavasena asamānaliṅgan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. Asamanavibhattikatte ²³"ahāre udare yato; ²⁴yato pajānāti sahetudhamman" 30 ti evamādayo. Ettha *yatosaddadvayaṃ* paṭhama-pañcamivibhattisahitattā asamanavibhattikan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. Asama-

¹ (31^b *et cf.* Pariccheda 14). ² (34^{1b}). ³ (45¹). ⁴ (45^b). ⁵ (48^{2a}). ⁶ (49^{2b}). ⁷ (50^{1a}). ⁸ (55^{4a}). ⁹ (58^{1a}). ¹⁰ Dhpa I 11¹². ¹¹ Dhpa 152^{ab} (Dhpa). ¹² *et c.*. ¹³ Sn 98^c. ¹⁴ M III 187³⁰. ¹⁵ J I 129²². ¹⁶ A I 107^{1b} (Mp). ¹⁷ Ja IV 37¹³. ¹⁸ Dhpa 97^a (Dhpa). ¹⁹ D II 269^{1b}. ²⁰ J III 186^c. ²¹ D I 166^b. ²² *et c.*. ²³ Sn 78^b. ²⁴ Ud 1²¹.

a *sic* CeB^{cm}; ns atthuddhāram. b B^m paṭi, C^e paṭi, B^e paṭicea; ns; paṭi = evai rve¹.

navacanakatte ime payogā: ¹"yāya mātu bhato poso imaṃ
lokaṃ avekkhati tam pi pāṇadadiṃ santiṃ" hanti kuddho
puthujjano" ti ādisu *hanti*saddo ekavacano. ²"ime ca nūna
araññasmiṃ migasaṃghāni luddakā vākurāhi parikkhippa sob-
5 bhaṃ pātetvā tāvade vikkosamāna tippahi^b hanti nesam varam
varan" ti ādisu pana bahuvacano; ³"silavā vatasampanno;
⁴etha tumhe āyasmanto silavā hotha; ⁵santo danto niyato
brahmacārī; ⁶santo ha ve sabbhi pavedayanti; ⁷maharāja yasassi
so; ⁸cattāro mahārāja" ti evamādisu *silavās*saddādayo ekava-
10 cana-bahuvacanakā. Asamānantatte pana, yattha samāna-
sutikānaṃ asamānavibhattikattaṃ vā asamānavacanaṃ vā
upalabbhati, te yeva payogā, taṃ yathā: ⁹"satam sampajānaṃ;
¹⁰satam dhammo; ¹¹santo danto; ¹²santo sappurisa" i.e. evama-
dayo. Asamānakālatte ¹³"nanu te sutam brāhmaṇa bhañ-
15 ñamāne devā na issanti purisaparakkamaṃ; ¹⁴te jāna param
issanti maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ" ti evamādayo. Ettha *issanti*-
saddadvayaṃ vattamaṇa-bhavissantikalavasena asamānakalan
ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, vattamāna-bhavissanti^vibhattivasena pana asa-
mānavibhattikaṃ ti pi. Asamānapada^jatikatte ¹⁵"sayam
20 samāhito nāgo; ¹⁶sāyaṃ abhiññaya kam uddiseyyaṃ; ¹⁷pathe
dhāvantiyā pati; ¹⁸ekam^sam aṇiṇaṃ katvā padesu sirasa pati;
¹⁹giriṃ Caṇḍoraṇaṃ pati" ti evamādayo. Ettha *sayam*sad-
dadvayaṃ nāma-nipātavasena, *patis*saddattayaṃ nam^s-akhyatō-
pasaggavasena asamānapada^jātikan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Iminā nayena
25 sabbattha vitthāretabbaṃ. Evaṃ sasana^smiṃ keci sadda añ-
ñamaññaṃ samanasutikā samana pi asamānatthā asamanappa-
pavattinimittā asamānaliṅgā asamanavibhattika asamanavaca-
naka asamananta asamānakalikā asamānapada^jātikā ca bhavanti.
Etādisesu saddesu yo kiriyapadatthaṃ^c pakaseti, na so nami-
30 kapadatthaṃ^c, yo ca namikapadatthaṃ^c pakaseti, na so kiriya-
padatthaṃ^c; evaṃ sante pi sutisāmaññato ekattena gahetvā

¹ A IV 97¹¹⁻¹² (Mp; ns: mātupud kā³ avibhattikaniddesa, vā tatiyālopa).
² J VI 382¹⁷⁻¹⁹. ³ J VI 286³⁰. ⁴ ⁵ Dh 142^b. ⁶ Dh 151^d. ⁷ D II 237^a.
⁸ D I 216^a. ⁹ ¹⁰ (Dhp 151^c). ¹¹ (32⁷). ¹² (31¹⁷). ¹³ J III 719-20.
¹⁴ Dh 86^{cd}. ¹⁵ A III 346²⁸. ¹⁶ M I 171^a. ¹⁷ J I 308⁵. ¹⁸ Sn 1027^{cd}.
¹⁹ J IV 93⁵.

⁴ C^eB^mns pāṇadadi santi [ns: pāṇadadi santi tui¹ kā³ atthamatta nhuik
paṭhamā]. ^b B^cns tibbāhi. ^c ^opadattaṃ? (pud eñ¹ phrac kui, ns)

atthuddhāro karaṇiyo ti yathāvuttakiriyāpadānaṃ nāmapadehi samānasutikānaṃ *bhotisadda-bhavesaddānaṃ* atthuddhāraṃ va-
dāma, katham:

Bhotisaddo kattuyoge kiriyāpadaṃ, kiriyāyoge nāmikapada-
daṃ; tasmā so dvīsu atthesu vattati: kiriyāpadatthe nāmikapadat-
the ca. Tattha kiriyāpadatthe vattamānāvasena, nāmikapadatthe
panālapanāvasena. Kiriyāpadatthe tāva: ¹"eko bhoti", nāmi-
kapadatthe: ²"mā bhoti paridevesi". Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

bhāve nāmapadatthe ca ālapanavisesite

imesu dvīsu atthesu *bhotisaddo* pavattati.

2 10

Bhavesaddo pana *bhavāmi* t' imassa vattamānāvibhattiyuttassa
saddass' atthe pi vattati, *bhavāmi* t' imassa pañcamīvibhattiyut-
tassa saddassa āṇaty-āsimsanatthesu pi vattati, *bhaveyyāmi*
t' imassa sattamīvibhattisahitassa saddassa anumati-parikappat-
thesu pi vattati. Tatr' idaṃ paṭhamatthassa sādhaṃ āhacca
vacanaṃ: ³"devānaṃ adhiko homi bhavāmi manuñādhipo rū-
palakkhaṇasampanno paññāya asamo bhāve" ti. Ayam pana
sabbesaṃ tesam atthānaṃ sādhiḃā amhākaṃ gāthāracana:

sukhī bhavati eso ca ahañ cā pi sukhi bhāve;

sukhī bhavatu eso ca ahañ cā pi sukhi bhāve;

3 20

imāya buddhapūjāya bhavantu sukhitā paṇā

bhāve 'hañ ca sukhappatto sāmacco^a saha ñātibhi;

4

sukhī bhāveyya eso ca eso^b cā pi sukhi bhāve;

sukhī bhāveyya ce eso, ahañ cā pi sukhi bhāve ti.

5

Icc evaṃ

25

vattamānāya pañcamyaṃ sattamyañ ca vibhattiyaṃ

etesu tīsu tñānesu *bhavesaddo* pavattati;

'ekadhā vattamānāyaṃ, pañcamī-sattamīsu ca

6

dvedhā dvedhā' t' imass' atthaṃ pañcadhā paridipaye

— dvedhā vā vattamānāyaṃ: ādipurisavācako

30

attho *bhāve* ti etassa 'bhavati' ti pi yujjati,

7

idāni pana etassa vuttass' atthassa sādhaṃ

ettha pālīppadesaṃ tu āharissaṃ, suṇātha me:

8

¹ (D I 78²: eko hoti, *et paulo ante* paccanubhoti). ² J VI 523²⁸. ³ Ap 4²⁵⁻²⁶.

^a ns: sa so macco, thuī sattavā sañ! ^b ita CeB^m; B^{ns} conī, ahañ
{ns: ī gāthā dutiya-catutthapāda nhuik eso cā pi rhi kra eñ¹, *bhāve* hū so
puḍ nhuik *eyyāmi* vibhat kui e pru so arā phrac rve¹, rhe¹ gāthā nhuik ka¹
sui¹, ahañ cā pi rhi mha sañ¹ mañ¹ leg. esā? cf 24⁵.

- ¹"ko 'yaṃ majjhe samuddasmiṃ apassan tīraṃ āyue,
 kaṃ tvaṃ atthavasam ñatvā evaṃ vāyamase"^a bhusam^{8b}
 — nisamma vattam lokassa vāyāmassa ca devate,
 tasma majjhe samuddasmiṃ apassan tīraṃ āyue".^{8c}
 5 Assam purimagathāyaṃ *āyue* ti padassa²hi
 'āyūhati' ti attho ti viññātabbo vibhāvīnā;⁹
 vibhattiyā vipallāsavasenāyaṃ samirito:
 'vattamane sattam' ti, *tiss'* ekaravāsena vā.¹⁰
 Pacchimāya ca gāthāyaṃ *āyue* ti padassa tu
 10 'āyūhāmi' ti attho ti saddatthaññū vibhāvaye.¹¹
 Tatha *bhave* ti etassa vattamānāvibhattiyaṃ
 'bhavati' ti 'bhavāmi' ti c'attham dvedhā vibhāvaye.¹²
 Evaṃvidhesu aññesu pāthesu pi ayan nayo
 netabbo nayadakkhena³ nayasāgarasāsane.¹³
 15 Evaṃ ayaṃ *bhavesaddo* pañcasu chasu vā kiriyāpadatthesu
 pavattati^b. Tathā sattamīvibhatyantānāmikapadassa vuddhi-
 saṃsara-kammabhavūpapattibhavasamkhātesu atthesu pi. Tathā
 hi "abhave nandati tassa bhave tassa na nandati" ti ādisu
 vuddhimhi,⁴ "bhave vicaranto" ti ādisu saṃsāre,⁵ "bhave kho
 20 sati jati hoti" jatiṃ paccayā jārāmarāṇaṃ" ti ādisu kammabhāve,
 "evaṃ bhave vijjāmāne" ti ādisu upapattibhave ti daṭṭhab-
 baṃ. Iminā nayena *bhūdhātuto* nipphannānaṃ aññato pi añ-
 ñesaṃ kiriyāpadanaṃ yathāsambhavam attho uddharitabbo.
 Akhyātattamh' ime atthā na latabba kudācanaṃ,
 25 atthuddhāravaseṇ' ete uddhaṭṭā nāmato yato.¹⁴
 Idam ettha samkhepato atthuddhāraṇayanidassanaṃ. Attha-
 saddacintayaṃ pana evaṃ upalakkhetabbaṃ. *Bhavante*
parābhavante parābhavē iec ādayo *gacchatī-gacchant-gacchato-*
*sadda*dayo viya visesasadda, na yūcanōpatāpanatthādivācako
 30 *nathatisaddo* viya na ca rāja-devatadivācako *devasaddo* viya
 sāmāññasaddā. Ye c'ettha visesasaddā, te sabbakālaṃ visesa-
 sadda va; ye ca samāññasadda, te pi sabbakālaṃ sāmāñña-
 sadda va. Tatra *gacchatī* ti adinaṃ visesasaddata evaṃ daṭ-
 ṭhabbā, *gacchantī* ti ekam nāmapadaṃ, ekam akhyataṃ, tatha

¹ J VI 35¹⁰. ^{2b} ² hi = tam pakatam karomi, ns. ³ = nayasāgara phrase
 so pariyattisāsana to³ nhuik, ns. ⁴ J IV 197¹⁴ Jac. ⁵ cf Ap 38¹⁰. ⁶ D II 31¹³ S.
⁷ Bv 2 11¹

^a Cf Bm J vāyāmasi. ^b Ita C¹ B¹ ns. Bm¹ pattati tel vattati.

gacchan ti ekaṃ namapadaṃ, ekaṃ ākhyātaṃ, *gacchato* ti eko kitanto, aparo rūḥhisaddo sati pi visesasaddatte sadisatta sutisāmaññato tabbisayaṃ buddhim n' uppadeṭi vīna¹attha²-ppakaraṇa-saddantarābhisambandhena. Tathā hi saddantarābhisambandhena *gacchati paṭilīhitaṃ* ti vutte sattamyantaṃ nama-³padan ti viññāyati, *gacchati Tisso* ti vutte pan' akhyatan ti; tathā⁴ "sa gacchaṃ na nivattati" ti vutte paṭhamantaṃ nama-⁵padan ti viññāyati, "gacchaṃ puttani vedako"⁶ ti vutte akhyatan ti viññāyati; *gacchato hayato paṭilo* ti vutte kitanto ti viññāyati, *gacchato paṇṇapupphāni paṇṇi* ti vutte rukkhavācako rūḥhi-⁷saddo ti. Iti visesasaddānaṃ ākhyāta-nāmanaṃ nam'-akhyatehi samānasutikanāṃ atthābhisambandhadisu yo koci atthavisesa-⁸ñapako sambandho avassam icchitabbo; evaṃ *gacchati* ti adinaṃ ākhyāta-namattādivasena paccēkaṃ ṭhitānaṃ ekekathavācākānaṃ visesasaddatā daṭṭhabba. *Nāthati* + *devo* ti adi-⁹naṃ pana ākhyāta-nāmanaṃ nam'-akhyatehi asāmanasutikanāṃ anekathavācākānaṃ sāmāññasaddatā eva daṭṭhabba. Atthasambandhādisu¹⁰ hi vinā yena kenaci sambandhena "nāthati" ti vutte yacati ti vā upatapeti ti vā issariyaṃ karoti ti vā asimsati ti vā attho paṭibhāti; tathā "devo" ti vutte meggho ti¹¹ vā ākāso ti vā rājā ti vā devatā ti vā visuddhidevo ti vā attho paṭibhāti. Yada pana saddantarābhisambandhena¹² "nāthati supaṭipattin" ti vutte, tadā *nāthati* ti kiriyapadassa yāceti ti attho viññāyati, "nāthati sabbakilese" ti vutte upatapeti ti attho viññāyati, "nāthati sakacitte" ti vutte issariyaṃ karoti ti attho¹³ viññāyati, "nāthati lokassa hitan" ti vutte āsimsati ti attho viññāyati; tathā "devo gajjati" ti vutte *devo* ti namapadassa meggho ti attho viññāyati, "viddho vigatavalahako devo" ti vutte ākaso ti attho viññāyati, "pivatu devo pāṇiyan" ti vutte rājā ti attho viññāyati, "devo devakāya cavati ayusaṃkhaya"¹⁴ ti vutte devatā ti attho viññāyati, "devatidevo satapuññalak-¹⁵khaṇo" ti vutte visuddhidevo ti attho viññāyati. Iminā nayena aññe pi sāmāññasaddā ñātābhū.

¹ cf. kieca-arā-saddaathū' nhan' cap khran', ns. ² cf. J VI 26¹⁹⁻²⁰ J VI 27²¹. ³ cf. Vib et Sp-t ad Sp I 1'. ⁴ cf. M I 317¹⁰ Vin I 32⁴. ⁵ Pv 664. ⁶ It 77¹⁴ = Ap 26²². ⁷ cf. Vv 768.

⁸ B^m vattabba-. ⁹ ita J: B^m ns 'nivadako' = chum' ma, cf. Ja VI 22¹ cod. B^d, C¹ 'nivātakō, B^m 'mpātako. ¹⁰ ita C. B^m ns, cf. 37¹⁹, cide 37¹⁹ 22.

Sabbam etaṃ ñatvā, yathā attho saddena saddo c'atthena
na virūjīhati, tathāttha-saddā cintaniyā. Tatr' idaṃ upalakkhaṇa-
mattaṃ cintākāraṇidassanaṃ: "atthakusalā bhavante" ti vā "kie-
cāni bhavante" ti vā vutte *bhavante* ti idaṃ *bhavanti* ti^a iminā
5 samānattham ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"bhavante passāmi" ti vā "iechāmi" ti vā vutte upayogattavaṃ
nāmapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "bhavan te jāne
pasamsati" ti vā "kāmeti" ti vā vutte paccattōpayogattavantāni
10 dvē nāmapadāni ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "corā para-
bhavante" ti vutte *parābhavante* ti idaṃ *parābhavanti* t' iminā
samānattham ākhyātikapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cin-
taniyo, "parābhavan te jānā icchanti amittānaṃ" ti vutte *parā-*
bhavan te ti imāni upayoga-paccattattavantāni dvē nāmapa-
dāni ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "eso parābhavē" ti
15 vutte *parābhavē* ti idaṃ *parābhavēyyā* t' iminā samānattham
ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "ete
parābhavē loke paṇḍito samavekkhiyā" ti vutte *parābhavē* ti
idaṃ upayogattavaṃ bahuvacanakaṃ nāmapadan ti evaṃ
attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "parābhavē sati" ti vutte bhava-
20 lakkaṇabhummatth(avaṃ) ekavacanakaṃ nāmapadan ti evaṃ
attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; ²"tumhe me pasādā sambhav(avh)e"
ti vutte *sambhav(avh)e*^b ti idaṃ *sambhavathā* t' iminā sama-
nattham ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"ehi tvaṃ Sambhavavhe" ti vutte *Sambhavavhe* ti idaṃ Sambha-
25 vāya nāma itthiyā vācakaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ sālapanam nāmikapadan
ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "Sambhavavhe patiṭṭhitaṃ"
ti vutte Sambhavanāmakassa purisassa vācakaṃ pulliṅgaṃ
bhumavacanan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, ³"Varuṇo
Brahmadevo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka, Sambhavo nāma upaṭṭhāko
30 Revatassa mahesino" ti hi^d pālī; ⁴"dhammā pātubhavante" ti
vutte *pātubhavante* ti idaṃ *pātubhavanti* t' iminā samānattham
sanipātam ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"pātu bhavan te jāne" ti vutte 'te jāne bhavaṃ rakkaṭū' ti
atthavācakāni ākhyāta-kitanta-sabbanāmikapadāni ti evaṃ attho
35 ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "pātubhavase tvaṃ guṇehi" ti vutte

^a Sn 115ab ² = ³ Bv 6: 21. ⁴ (cf. Vin I 23).

^a B^c t' (cf. 36¹⁰). ^b = phrae kun ce lo¹, ns. ^c B^m purisaliṅgaṃ?.

^d C^e om. hi; B^m om. ti.

pātubhavase ti idam *pātubhavasi* ti iminā samānattham ākhyā-
 tapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "pātubhava se
 guṇe yeva tvaṇ" ti vutte 'pātubhavāhi attano guṇahetu tvaṇ'
 ti atthavācakanī nipāṭayuttākhyāta-nāmapadānī ti evam attho
 ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "aham attano guṇehi pātubhave" ti 5
 vutte *pātubhave* ti idam *pātubhavāmi* t' iminā samānattham
 sanipātam ākhyātapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
 "maṃ pātu bhava idam puññakamman" ti vutte 'maṃ rakkhatu
 saṃsāre idam puññakamman' ti atthavācakanī ākhyāta-nāma-
 padānī ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo. Iminā nayena 10
¹subbattha yathāraham attha-saddā cintaniyā. Tattha samāna-
 sutikānaṃ kesañci saddānaṃ ²"na te saṃ koṭṭhe openti; ³na
 tesam antarā gacche; ⁴satta vo Licchavī aparihāniye dhamme
 desessāmi; ⁵ime te ⁶deva sattavo; ⁷tvaṇ ca uttamasattavo" ti
 ādisu samānasutikānaṃ^b viya uccāraṇaviseso icchaniyo. Uccā- 15
 raṇaviseso hi sati padānī parivyattānī^c, padesu parivyattesu
 attho parivyatto hoti^d, atthapariggāhakānaṃ atthādhigamo
 akiccho hoti suparisuddhādāsatale paṭibimbadassanaṃ viya,
⁷so ca gahitapubbasaṃketassa attha-sambandhādisu aññataras-
 miṃ^h nāte yeva hoti, na itarathā; vuttaṃ h' etaṃ porāṇehi: 20
⁸"viśayattam anāpannā saddā n' ev' atthabodhakā,
 na padamattato ⁹atthe te aññatā pakāsakā" ti. 14^b
 Yad idam ettha vuttaṃ amhehi "uccāraṇaviseso icchaniyo" ti,
 tatrāyam uccāraṇavisesadīpanī gāthā sah' atthappakāsanānaya-
 dānagāthāya: 25

²"natesaṃkoṭṭheopenti" iti pāṭhe sumedhaso
 padaṃ *na te* ti chinditvā *saṃ koṭṭhe* ti paṭheyya ce^c, 15
 'saṃ na openti koṭṭhe te bhikkhū' ti attham irāye;
 evam imesu¹, aññesu pāṭhesu pi ayan nayo. 16
 Atha yaṃ pan' idam pi vuttaṃ ¹⁰"kesañci" ti, taṃ kimattham: 30
gacchaṭi paṭiṭṭhitam · gacchaṭi Tisso, bhavante passāmi · atthaku-

¹ = sabbesu cintanārahesu payogesu, ns. ² J V 252²⁰, Thī 283⁴.
³ J VI 295⁸. ⁴ A IV 16⁶. ⁵ J V 310²¹. ⁶ J V 351¹⁰. ⁷ = so ca akicchat-
 thādhigamo, ns. ⁸ (Vākyapadīya I 56: viśayatvam anāpannaiḥ sabdair nārthaḥ
 pratiyate, na sattayaiva te 'rthānaṃ agrhitāḥ prakāśakāḥ; ns *cit.* Nett-a *ad* Nett
 4²⁸ *et* Abhidh-av-ṭikā (Abhidh-av 84²⁷). ⁹ atthe 'tui' kui na pakāsakā ..., ns.
¹⁰ (37¹²).

^a ita J; C^c Bemns vo. ^b leg. asamaṇasutikānaṃ? ^c C^c *ad.* honti.
^d C^c *ad.* atthe parivyatte. ^e B^c ns ve (= cañ cac, ns, cf 8¹³). ^f cf. 44²⁹.

sala bhavante, ¹"*vadantaṃ ekapokkharā*" · *vadantaṃ pativadaṭṭi*^a ti ādisu samānasutikānaṃ uccāraṇaviseso na labbhati ti dassa-
natthaṃ. Tasmā idam ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: yattha samāna-
sutikānaṃ uccāraṇaviseso labbhati atthaviseso ca · padānaṃ
5 vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena vā, tattha payoge samāna-
sutikaṃ ekaccaṃ padaṃ vicchinditvā uccāretabbaṃ, seyyathī-
daṃ: ²"*hetu hetusampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ tamsamuṭṭhā-*
nānañ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo"; *so tena saddhiṃ*
bhāsati · ³"*sotena vuyhati*", *bhavan te jane paṇisati* · *bhavante*
10 *passāmi* ti evamādayo payoga. Ettha *hetu* ti isakaṃ vicchin-
ditvā *hetusampayuttakānaṃ* ti uccāretabbaṃ, tathā *so* ti vic-
chinditvā *tena saddhiṃ* ti uccāretabbaṃ, *bhavan* ti vicchinditvā
te jane ti uccāretabbaṃ; sesaṃ pana samānasutikaṃ vicchin-
ditva na uccāretabbaṃ, avicchindaniyasmaṃ hi thāne vicchin-
15 ditva paṭhitassa attho duṭṭho hoti. Evaṃ padavibhāgavibhā-
gavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthuccāraṇaviseso veditabbo. Ettha
hi *sotena* ti ādisu dvipadatthagahaṇaṃ vibhāgo, ekapadattha-
gahaṇaṃ avibhago ti adhippeto. Ettha ca viṣuṃ vavatthitānaṃ
asamānasutikānaṃ ekato katvā samānasutikabhāvaparikkappa-
20 naṃ atthantaraviññāpanatthañ c' eva uccāraṇavisesadassānat-
thañ ca. Na hi etāni ⁴"*sappo sappo*" ti ādisu viya ekasmiṃ
yev' atthe samānasutikāni; evaṃ sante pi ekaññhakarāṇena
laddhaṃ samānasutilesaṃ gahetvā atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ
uccāraṇavisesadassanatthañ ca "samānasutikāni" ti vuttāni.
25 Esa nayo aññatrā pi idisesu thānesu.

Idam ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: yattha samānasutikānaṃ
atthārasākāresu yena kenaci ākārena atthaviseso labbhati,
vicchinditvā pana uccāraṇe saddavilāso vā^b na hoti attho vā
duṭṭho hoti, na tādisesu payogesu samānasutikāni padāni vic-
30 chinditvā uccāretabbāni. Tatra katamena cākārena atthavise-
salābho bhavati: padanaṃ vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena
vā, ⁵akkharasannidhānavasena vā padasannidhānavasena vā
padakkharasannidhānavasena vā, vicchavasena vā, kamma-
ppavacaniyavasena vā, bhayakodhādisu uppannesu kathitāme
35 dītavacanavasena vā, guṇavācakasaddassa dviruttavasena vā,

¹ J VI 27²¹ ² Tikap 1¹⁹. ³ J VI 27²¹. ⁴ (40¹⁹). ⁵ ns *cīl*: sannidhāna ti
saṅgatibhūta sannihita ti attho, (1) Rūpasiddhiṭṭi

^a B^{ns} patio ^b B^{ms} om

kiriyaṇapadassa dviruttavasena va, samhitapadacchedavasena va, agāravatthaparidīpanavasena va, nirantaratthaparidīpanavasena vā, na-nirantaratthaparidīpanavasena vā, 'punappunam' iec atthaparidīpanavasena vā, upamane-*it*asaddavasena va, *it*isaddam paṭicca saddapadatthavacakattaparidīpanavasena va, tathā pavattacittaparidīpanavasena¹ vā ti imesu atthārasākāresu. Vitthārato pana chabbisaya akāresu tato vā adhikesu yena kenaci ākārena atthavisesalābho bhavati. Ettha padānam tīva vibhāgavasena va avibhāgavasena vā samānasutikānam atthavisesalābhe ¹"sā naṃ saṅgati pāleti; ²abhiikkamo sānam paññāyati; ³mā no deva avadhi; ⁴māno mayham na vijjati" ti evamādayo payogā. Akkharasannidhanavasena pana atthavisesalābhe ⁵"santehi mahito hito; ⁶saṅgā Saṅgamaññam muttam; ⁷tam aham brūmi brāhmaṇam; ⁸dāthi dāthisu pak-khandi maññamāno yathā pure; ⁹sabbābhībhūṃ vasirasa sirasa 15 namāmi; ¹⁰bhūmito uṭṭhitā yāva brahmalokā vidhavati acci accimato loka dayhamānamhi tejasā" ti evamādayo payoga. Padasannidhānavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹¹"āpo āpogataṃ, ¹²rāja-rājamahāmattādayo; ¹³sukhālokassa^b lokassa karako ña-ṇacakkhudo; ¹⁴nirāpade pade ninno; ¹⁵anantaññaṇam karuṇa- 20 layam layam malassa buddham susamāhitaṃ hitaṃ namami dhammaṃ bhavaṣaṃvaram varam guṇakaraṇaṃ e' eva niraṇṇaṇam gaṇaṇaṃ" ti evamādayo payogā. Padakkharasannidhanava-sena atthavisesalābhe ¹⁶"pamāṇarahitaṃ hitaṃ; ¹⁷Siddhattho sabbasiddhattho tilokamahito hito upagantvāna sambuddho 25 idaṃ^c vacanam abravī" ti evamādayo payoga. Tatr' imā akkharasannidhānādisu adhippayaviññāpaniyo^d gāthā:

mahito iti saddamhā *makāro* ce vivecito,

saddo niratthako: ¹ettha akkharan ti vade budho; 17

ñeyyā akkharayogena ¹⁹"santehi mahito hito" 30

iec ādisu sarūpānaṃ hoti atthavisesatā; 18

upasaggā nipata ca yañ e' aññaṃ atthajotakam

¹ J V 483¹¹. ² S V 80². ³ J VI 138¹¹. ⁴ Ap 32²³ mayham = na M¹ hākassapa a³, ns¹. ⁵ Ud 6¹⁰. ⁶ Sn 620¹. ⁷ J IV 348¹¹.

¹⁰ As 300¹⁰⁻¹¹. ¹¹ Dhs § 652. ¹² Bva *proem.* 10-11. ¹³ Bva *proem.* 10-11. ¹⁴ Ja I 1¹. ¹⁵ Ap 260¹¹. ¹⁶ = tasma ettha, ns. ¹⁷ 39¹¹.

¹ C B^{ms} "attadīpana", *ide* 41²⁴. ² B- sukhālokassa = sukho -- do. kassa, ns. ³ B- imam. ⁴ ns "viññāpiniyo.

- ekakkharam pi, viññūhi taṃ padan ti samīritam 19
 — padānam sannidhānañ ca padakkharānam eva ca
 samāse labbhamānattaṃ sandhāya lapitaṃ mayā. 20
 Vicchāvasena atthavisesalābhe ¹"gāme gāme satam kumbhā",
 5 *gāmo gāmo ramaṇiyo* ti evamādayo payogā; ettha hi vicchā-
 vasena sabbe pi gāmā pariggahitā;
 nānādhikaraṇānan tu vattum ekakkhaṇamhi yā
 icchato vyāpituṃ icchā, sā vicchā ti pakittitā. 21
 Kammappavacanīyavasena atthavisesalābhe ²*rukkhaṃ ruk-*
 10 *khaṃ paṭi vijjotate cando · rukkhaṃ rukkhaṃ paṭi vijjotate*
cando ti payogā, rukkhaṇam upari vijjotate ti attho. Bhaya-
 kodhādisu uppannesu kathitāme(ṇ)ḍitavacanavasena
 pana atthavisesalābhe ime payogā. ³bhaye tāva: *coro coro ·*
sappo sappo icc ādayo; kodhe *vasala vasala, caṇḍala caṇḍala,*
 15 *vijja vijja, pahara pahara* icc ādayo; pasamsāyaṃ ⁴"sādhu
 sādhu Sāriputta; ⁵abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante"
 icc ādayo; turite ⁶"abhikkamatha Vāsetṭhā" ⁷abhikkamatha
 Vāsetṭhā"⁸, *gaccha gaccha, lunāhi lunāhi* icc ādayo; kotūhale
āgaccha āgaccha icc ādayo; acchariye ⁹"aho buddho aho
 20 buddho" icc ādayo; hāse ¹⁰"aho sukhaṃ aho sukhaṃ, aho nānā-
 paṃ aho manāpaṃ" icc ādayo; soke ¹¹"kahaṃ ekaputtaka
 kahaṃ ekaputtaka" icc ādayo; pasāde ¹²"bhavissanti Vajji
 bhavissanti Vajji" icc ādayo. Evaṃ bhayakodhādisu uppannesu
 25 pana atthantarābhāve pi dāhikammavasena padānam atthaḥo-
 takabhāvo yeva atthavisesalābho.

¹⁰Bhaye kodhe pasamsāyaṃ turite kotūhalacchare

hāse soke pasāde ca kare āme(ṇ)ḍitaṃ budho. 21^b

- Casaddo avuttasamuccayattho, tena garahāsaṃ manadinam^b
 30 saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Pāpo pāpo* ti ādisu hi garahāyaṃ, *abhi-*
rupaka abhirupaka ti ādisu asaṃ māne, ¹¹"kv āyaṃ abala-
 balo^c viyā" ti ādisu atisayatthe āme(ṇ)ḍitaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Gu-

¹ J VI 580¹⁰; *vide* Pat et Kās ad Pāṇ VIII 1: 4. ² Mmd 301 (Mmd
 (c p. 251^b)). ³ 40¹³⁻¹⁴ cf. pt ad Sv I 228¹¹. ⁴ S II 49⁹. ⁵ D I 85⁷ (Sv).

⁶ D II 147¹⁵. ⁷ (Sv-pt cit. Bv 2: 45^c cf. *infra* 41²⁵). ⁸ M II 106⁷. ⁹ A III 76⁹.

¹⁰ Sp I 170²⁴, Sv I 228¹¹. ¹¹ Vin III 181⁵.

^a B: Vāsetṭha. ^b Sv-pt: garahā-asammān¹¹ ns = ka¹ ra¹ khra¹ —
 ma mra¹ nu¹ khra¹. ^c C: abalaabalo.

ṇavācākassa dviruttavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹"kaṇho kaṇho ca [ghoro] ghero cā" ti evamādayo; kaṇho kaṇho ti hi atīva kaṇho ti attho. Kiriyāpadassa dviruttavasena atthavisesalābhe ²"dhame dhame nātidhame" ti evamādayo; tattha dhame dhame ti dhameyya no na dhameyya, nātidhame ³ti pamāṇātikkaṇṇaṃ pana na dhameyya. Saṃhitāpadacchedavasena atthavisesalābhe *narānarā, surāsūrā*, ⁴"kātakakusalākusalavisayaṃ vipphaṇṇakāreṇa pavattaṃ anusocanaṃ kukkucan" ti evamādayo. Ettha pana viññāṇaṃ paramakosallaṇṇanattamaṃ silokaṃ racayāma: 10

hitāhitā hitaṃ hitaṃ ānubhāvena te jīna

pavarāpavarāhacca bhavāmānāmāyā mayā ti. 22

Agāravatthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁵"tvaṃ-tva-pesuṇṇa-kalaha-viggaha-vivādā" ti evamādayo. Nirantarathaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe *divase divase paribhuñjati* ti evamādayo. Na-nirantarathaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁶"khaṇe khaṇe pīti uppaṇṇati" ti evamādayo. 'Punappunam' i.e. atthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁷"muḥḥ muḥḥ bhāyayate" kumāre" ti evamādayo. Upamāṇe *īvasaddavasena* atthavisesalābhe ⁸"rājā rakkhatu dhammena attano va paṇaṃ paṇaṃ" ti evamādayo. *Itisaddam* paṭicca saddapadattavācakatthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁹"buddho buddho ti kathayanto somanassaṃ pavedayin" ti evamādayo. Tathāpavattacittatthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹⁰"buddho buddho ti cintento maggaṃ sodhem' ahaṃ tadā" ti evamādayo. Evaṃ idisesu payogesu samānasutikapadaṃ vicchinditvā na uccāretabbaṃ, vicchinditvā hi uccāraṇe sati saddavilāso na bhavati; katthaci pana ¹¹"kātakakusalākusalavisayan" ti evamādisu vicchinditvā uccāritassa attho duṭṭho hoti, tasmā vicchinditvā na uccāretabbaṃ, ekābaddhaṃ yeva katvā uccāretabbaṃ. Iti samānasutikesu vinicchayo chabbisāya ākārehi ¹²adhikehi ca maṇḍitvā dassito. 30

Yasmā pana samānasutikesu vinicchaye dassite asama-

¹ J IV 183¹² (Ja). ² J I 283²⁷ (Ja). ³ cf. As 258⁴. ⁴ A IV 401¹ cf. D II 59². ⁵ cf. Vm 143¹⁰. ⁶ J III 99¹⁴. ⁷ As 430⁸. ⁸ Bv 2: 42^{cd}. ⁹ Bv 2: 43^{cd}. ¹⁰ (41⁷). ¹¹ (40²⁸).

^a *ita* J (Ev); Ce J *codd.* Ck^s bhāyayate; B^s bhāyapate, B^m bhāyābhūte. ^b B^mns *recte*? kātakakusalakusala^a.

sutikesu pi vinicchayo dassetabbo hoti, tasmā tam pi dasses-
 sāma. Yattha niggahitamhā ¹parākāralopo pi pāṭho paññāyati
 saññogavyañjanassa visaññogattam pi, tesu payogesu ²nigga-
 hitapadam anantarapadena saddhim ekābaddham yeva katvā
 5 uccāretabbaṃ, katamāni tāni: ³"sace bhutto bhaveyyāhaṃ
 'sājivo garahito mama; ⁴pupphaṃ 'sā uppij[at]i; ⁵khayamattaṃ
 na nibbānaṃ 'sa gambhīrādivācato" ti evamādayo. Ettha hi
 sace bhutto bhaveyyāhaṃ ti ādinā vicchedam akatvā, ⁶ananta-
 resu dvisu gāthāpadesu antaribhūtānaṃ ⁷a dvinnam samānasuti-
 10 kapadānaṃ ekato uccāraṇam iva, anantarapadehi saddhim
 ekābaddhuccāraṇavasena sace bhutto bhaveyyāhaṃ 'sājivo
 garahito mama ti ādinā uccāretabbaṃ, evarūpo yeva hi ucca-
 raṇaviseso sakalehi pi porāṇehi viññūhi anumato uccārito ca
 'assa ājivo garahito mama, assā uppij[at]i, assa gambhīrādiva-
 15 cato' ti evamādiatthappaṭipādanassānurūpattā. Yattha pana
 yādise uccāraṇe kariyamāne attho parivyaṭto hoti, tesu payo-
 gesu kvaci *casadda-panasaddā*diyogaṭṭhāne isakaṃ vicchinditvā
 padam uccāretabbaṃ, seyyathidaṃ ⁸"vālā ca lapasakkharā";
⁹accantasantā pana yā ayaṃ nibbānasampadā; ¹⁰idaṃ dukkhaṃ
 20 ti vācaṃ bhāsato idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ pavattatī ti āmāntā
i ti ca dan ti ca du ti ca khaṇ ti ca ñāṇaṃ pavattatī ti na
 hevaṃ vattabbe" ti evamādayo payogā. Etesu hi paṭhamā-
 ppayoge *vālā cā* ti isakaṃ vicchinditvā *lapasakkharā* ti uccāre-
 tabbaṃ; tattha *lapasakkharā* ti sakkharasadisamadhuravacana,
 25 jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ pana ¹¹"niratthakavacanehi sakkharā viya
 madhurā" ti vuttaṃ, tasmātra bahubbhi-tappurisavasena dvidhā
 samāso datṭhabbo: *lapā sakkharā viya yāsaṃ tā lapasakkharā*,
lapehi vā sakkharā viyā ti lapasakkharā ti. Dutiyappayoge
accantasantā pana iti isakaṃ vicchinditvā *yā* ti uccāretabbaṃ,
 30 'yā pana ayaṃ nibbānasampadā accantasantā' ti hi attho.
 Tatiyappayoge *"i ti ca, dan ti ca, du ti ca, khaṇ ti ca"* ti
 etesu catusu ṭhānesu *īkāraṇ ca danīkāraṇ ca dukkāraṇ ca khaṇī-*

¹ = nok sakkharā kye sañ laṇ³ phrac so, ns. ² = niggahit rhi so
 pud, ns. ³ Mil 370¹². ⁴ Vin III 18¹⁶. ⁵ Saccas 305ab. ⁶ ns cit. Sd supra
 12. ⁷ magganāyena yena¹¹. ⁸ J V 448²⁰. ⁹ Vm 58¹⁷. ¹⁰ Kv 455²⁷ (Kva 130²³)
Points of Controversy p. 258 n. 2; Sd § 33. ¹¹ Ja V 449²⁷.

¹² ita B^mns = pādantayati khra⁴ sañ phrac rve¹ phrac kun so, ns);
 C^c anantaribhūtānaṃ ¹³ C^cB^mns *ubique* ¹⁴sakkharā (Mg VII 168).

kāraṇ ca isakaṃ vicchinditvā tadanantaram *ti-casaddā* uccāretabbā¹; ettha hi avicchinditvā uccāraṇe sati aññathā gahe-tabbattā attho duṭṭho bhavati, katham: idisesu ṭhānesu avic-chinditvā uccāraṇe sati *itīsaddo* 'evaṃ' ti atthavācako nipāto siyā sandhivasena pana *ikāratthavācako* rūḷhisaddo na siyā, ⁵ *dantīsaddo* damanatto siyā *daṇḍkāravācako* na siyā, *dutīsaddo* niratthako siyā *dukāravācako* na siyā, *khantīsaddo* khamanatto siyā *khaṇḍkāravācako* na siyā — tasmā *ikāra-daṇḍkāra-dukāra-khaṇḍkāra*ni isakaṃ vicchinditabbāni, ettha hi 'i iti, daṇḍ iti, du iti, khaṇḍ iti' ti ādinā saṃhitāpadacchedo veditabbo, para- ¹⁰ bhūtassa ca *ikārassa* lopo. Na pan' ettha idaṃ vattabbaṃ : sarūpasarānaṃ visaye parabhūtassa sarūpasarassa lopo na hoti, pubbasarass' eva lopo hoti ¹"tatr āyan" ti ettha viya ti · ²"akilāsuno vaṇṇupathe" ^b khaṇantā udaṅgaṇe tattha papaṃ avindun" ti pāliyaṃ sarūpaparasarassa lopadassanato. Tatha ¹⁵ hi atṭhakathācariyehi ³"pavaddhaṃ āpaṃ papaṃ" ti attho saṃvaṇṇito. Tasmā "itica" ti etthā pi 'i iti cā' ti chedaṃ katvā dvīsu *ikāresu* parassa *ikārassa* lopo katabbo, na pubbassa; pubbasmiṃ hi *ikāravācake* *ikāre* natthe nipātabhūtena *itīsad-* ^{dena} *ikārasaṃkhāto* attho na viññāyeyya, nipātabhūtassa pana ²⁰ *itīsaddassa* *ikāre* natthe pi so attho viññāyat' eva ⁴"Devadatto ti me sutan" ti ettha *Devaduttapadattho* viya. Tasmā *itīsad-* ^{dassa} parabhūtassa *ikārass'* eva lopo katabbo, na pubbassa *ikāravācakassa* *ikārassa*. ⁵Kaccāyane pana yebhuyyappavattiṃ sandhāya asarūpasarato parass' eva asarūpasarassa lopo vutto, ²⁵ na sarūpasarato parassa sarūpasarassa; ⁶*Mahāpadesa*suttehi vā sarūpassa parasarassa lopo vutto ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. ⁷"Antarā ca Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Nālandan" ti ādisu pana *casaddā*diyogaṭṭhāne pi sati vicchinditvā padaṃ na uccāretabbaṃ. Yattha ca āgamak-kharāḍini^c dissanti, tesu payogesu pubbapadāni vicchinditvā na ³⁰ uccāretabbāni āgamakkharavantehi parapadehi saddhiṃ yeve uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ⁸"nakkhattarājā-riva tārakānaṃ; ⁹Bhagavā eta-d-avoca" ice evamādayo payoga. Yattha yesaṃ

¹ (cf. Rūp 17). ² J I 109¹⁴. ³ Ja I 109²³; Sd § 32. ⁴ Vin II 203.
⁵ Kc 13. ⁶ Sv ad D II 123³⁰ = Mp ad A II 167¹³; mahāpadese ti mahāokāse, mahā-apadese vā. ⁷ D I 1⁴. ⁸ J V 148⁹. ⁹ A I 1⁷.

^a ns ticasaddo uccāretabbo. ^b B ns vaṇṇupathe. ^c ns āgamakkharāni.

- visum visum sambandho dissati attho ca yujjati, tattha tani atthānurūpaṃ vicchinditvā uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ¹"na-hāne ussukkaṃ akāsi" ussukkaṃ pi akāsi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmim" i.e. evamādayo payogā; ettha hi *nahāne ussukkaṃ* 5 *akāsi* ti vicchinditvā *ussukkaṃ pi akāsi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmim* ti uccāretabbaṃ, evaṃ hi sati 'na kevalaṃ so bhikkhu nahāne yeva ussukkaṃ akāsi, atha kho yāguyā pi khādanīye pi bhattasmim pi ussukkaṃ akāsi' ti atthappakāsane samattho bhavati atthānappayutto samuccayavācako *apisaddo*. Yattha pana 10 yesaṃ itarena va ekekapadena ² ubhayapadehi vā sambandho dissati sah' ev' atthayuttiyā, tattha tani yathārahaṃ vicchinditvā uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ³"so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe kalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipunṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti; ⁴paṭi-
- 15 casamuppādaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasikarotha; ⁵ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvan" ti evamādayo payogā. Tatr' imā adhippayaviññāpikā gāthā:
- dhammasaddena* ⁶ vā *brahmacariyasaddena* ⁷ vā padaṃ
yojetvā iraye viññū *sātthaṃ-savyañjanaṃ* t' idaṃ, 23
- 20 ⁸*sādhukaṃ* ti padaṃ viññū *suṇāthā* ti padena vā
tathā *manasikarotha* iti vuttapadena vā
iraye yojayitvāna ubhayehi padehi vā; 24
- ⁹*sampasādanasaddena* *ajjhattaṃ* ti padaṃ budho
cetasv-ekodibhāvan ti padena pi ca yojaye) ¹⁰ — (24^b)
- 25 ekamekena sambandho sambandho ubhayehi vā
dissati ti vijāneyya saddhim ev' atthayuttiyā. 25
- N' attano matiyā eso attho ettha mayā ruto,
pubbācariyasīhanaṃ nayaṃ nissāya me ruto. 26
- Evamvidhesu aññesu paṭhesu pi ayaṇ nayo
30 netabbo nayadakkhena sāsanatthagavesinā: 27
- atthānurūpato saddaṃ atthaṃ saddānurūpato
cintayitvāna medhāvī vohare na yathā-tathā ti. 28
- Ayaṃ ettha attha-saddacintā.

¹ S II 176¹⁷⁻¹⁹. ² Vin III 11¹. ³ S II 111. ⁴ D I 37¹². ⁵ Sp I 127^{10, 28} (Sv I 176¹⁷⁻¹⁹). ⁶ Spk ad S II 111 (sādhukapadaṃ vā ubhayapadehi yojetvā ...), cf. Pi II 177⁵. ⁷ Vm 156¹⁸⁻²⁰.

⁸ ns *ad. vā*. ⁹ B ns dhammasaddena. ¹⁰ ns brahmacariyasaddena. ¹¹ ns *hunc versum de suo addidit*. tatiyaprayug nhuik adhippayā pra gāthā mā lā ra kā¹ ī sui¹ chui ap eñ¹: sampas⁶ ... yojaye; (C. Bemns om.).

Atthāṭisayayoge evaṃ upalakkhetabbam: *bhūdhātu* atthāṭisayayogato vaḍḍhane diṭṭhā. ¹"Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Licchavi udānam udānesi: bhavissanti Vajjī bhavissanti Vajjī ti" iti vā, ²"aham eva dūsiyā bhūnahatā rañño Mahāpatāpassā" ti vā, ³"vedā na tāṇāya bhavanti-r-assa" ^b mit- 5 tadduno bhūnahuno narassā" ti vā, ⁴"bhūnahaccaṃ kataṃ mayā" ti vā evaṃ vaḍḍhane diṭṭhā.

Vacanasanṅgahe evaṃ upalakkhetabbam: vattamānāya vibhattiyā parassapadaṃ majjhimapurisabahuvacanaṃ pañcamiyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṃ: 10 *tumhe bhavatha*; vattamānā-pañcamīnaṃ parassapade uttamapurisacatukke ekavacanaṃ ekavacanena, bahuvacanaṃ pi bahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma*; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ majjhimapurisekavacanaṃ hiyyattan'-ajjatanīnaṃ attanopadehi dvīhi majjhimapurisekavacanehi sadisaṃ katthaci 15 vaṇṇasamudāyavasena kañci^c visesaṃ vajjietvā — esa nayo uttaratrā pi yojetabbo —: *tvam bhavase* idaṃ vattamānāya rūpaṃ, *tvam abhavase* idaṃ hiyyattan'-ajjatanīnaṃ rūpaṃ; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ uttamapurisekavacanaṃ pañcamiyā attanopaden' uttamapurisekavacanena ca parokkhāya parassapadena 20 majjhimapurisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhave* idaṃ vattamānā-pañcamīnaṃ rūpaṃ, *tvam babhūve* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ uttamapurisabahuvacanaṃ parokkhājjatanīnaṃ attanopadehi dvīhi uttamapurisabahuvacanehi sadisaṃ: *mayaṃ bhavāmhē* idaṃ vattama- 25 nāya rūpaṃ, *mayaṃ babhūvimhē* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *mayaṃ abhavinhē* idaṃ ajjatanīyā rūpaṃ. Pañcamiyā attanopadaṃ majjhimapurisabahuvacanaṃ parokkhāya attanopadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavavho* idaṃ pañcamiyā rūpaṃ, *tumhe babhuvivho* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ. 30 Parokkhāya parassapadaṃ paṭhamapurisabahuvacanaṃ hiyyattaniyā parassapadena paṭhamapurisabahuvacanena cā ajjatanīyā attanopadena paṭhamapurisabahuvacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *te babhūvu* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *te abhavu* idaṃ hiyyattan'-ajjatanīnaṃ rūpaṃ; parokkhāya parassapadaṃ maj- 35

¹ A III 76⁷⁻⁹ (Mp). ² J III 179^{1b} (Ja). ³ J VI 296⁷⁻⁸ (Ja). ⁴ J VI 379¹ (Ja).

^a C^b B^m vohārena. ^b B^{ns} bhavanti-d-assa. ^c C^b B^m ns kañci B^m ad. pi

- jhimapurisabahuvacanam attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavaca-
 nena ca hiyyattaniyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvaca-
 nena ca attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā
 parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena cā ti catuhi vaca-
 5 nehi sadisaṃ: *tumhe babbhūvittha so babbhūvittha* imāni parokk-
 khāya rūpāni, *tumhe abhavattha so abhavattha* imāni hiyyattaniyā
 rūpāni, *tumhe abhavittha* idam ajjataniyā rūpaṃ; parokkhāya
 parassapadam uttamapurisekavacanam hiyyattaniyā parassapa-
 den' uttamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā attanopaden' uttama-
 10 purisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ babbhūvaṃ*
 idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhavaṃ* idam hiyyattan'-ajja-
 taninaṃ rūpaṃ; parokkhāya parassapadam uttamapurisabahuva-
 canam hiyyattaniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisabahuvacanena
 sadisaṃ: *mayāṃ babbhūvimha* idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, mayāṃ
 15 *abhavamha* idam hiyyattaniyā rūpaṃ; parokkhāya attanopadam
 uttamapurisekavacanam hiyyattaniyā attanopaden' uttamapuri-
 sekavacanena ca ajjataniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisekava-
 canena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ babbhūviṃ* idam
 parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhaviṃ* idam hiyyattan'-ajjataninaṃ
 20 rūpaṃ. Hiyyattaniyā parassapadam paṭhamapurisekavacanam
 ajjataniyā attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *so*
abhavā; hiyyattaniyā parassapadam majjhimapurisekavacanam
 ajjataniyā parassapadena majjhimapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ:
tvam abhavo. Bhavissantiyā parassapadam majjhimapurisaba-
 25 huvacanam kālātipattiyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuva-
 canena attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi
 vacanehi sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavissatha* idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ,
tumhe abhavissatha so abhavissatha imāni kālātipattiyā rūpāni;
 bhavissantiyā attanopadam majjhimapurisekavacanam kālāti-
 30 pattiyā attanopadena majjhimapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *tvam*
bhavissase idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ, *tvam abhavissase* idam
 kālātipattiyā rūpaṃ; bhavissantiyā attanopadam majjhimapu-
 risabahuvacanam kālātipattiyā attanopadena majjhimapurisa-
 bahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavissavhe* idam bhavissantiyā
 35 rūpaṃ, *tumhe abhavissavhe* idam kālātipattiyā rūpaṃ; bhavis-
 santiyā attanopadam uttamapurisekavacanam kālātipattiyā pa-
 rassapaden' uttamapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhavissam*
 idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhavissam* idam kālātipattiyā

rūpaṃ. Sesāni sabbāsam aṭṭhannaṃ vibhattiṇaṃ vacanāni
aññamaññaṃ visadisāni ti datṭhabbaṃ. Bhavanti c' atra:

- vattamānā-pañcamīsu *thad*vayaṃ samudiritam,
tumhe bhavatha ice atra udāharaṇakam^a dvidhā; 29
*mīd*vayaṃ *mad*vayañ c' eva tāsū vuttaṃ dvidhā dvidhā, 5
bhavāmi ti *bhavāmā* ti c' ettha rūpāni niddise; 30
vattamānaka-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
settayaṃ · *bhavase tvaṃ* ti vattamānāvibhattito,
abhavase ti hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattito; 31
vattamānā-pañcamikā-parokkhāsu vibhattisu 19
ettayaṃ lapitaṃ, tattha ādo dvinnaṃ vasena tu
jaññā: *ahaṃ bhave* ti, *tvam babhuve* ti parokkhato; 32
vattamānā-parokkh'-ajjatanīsu tīsu sadditaṃ
*mhet*tayaṃ, kamato rūpaṃ *mayam*saddavisesiyaṃ
sambhavāmhe babhūvimhe abhavamhe ti niddise. 33 15
Pañcamikā-parokkhāsu *vhod*vayaṃ, rūpaṃ ettha hi
bhavavho babhūvivho ti *tumhes*saddavisesiyaṃ. 34
Parokkhamhi vā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
ittayaṃ, *te babhūvū* ti rūpaṃ jaññā parokkhato,
hiyyattan'-ajjatanito jaññā: *te abhavu* iti; 35 20
parokkhamhi vā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
sadditaṃ *ta-thasam*yogapañcakam^b iti niddise, 36
*babhūvithad*vayaṃ tattha rūpaṃ jaññā parokkhaṃ
bahvatth'-ekatthato vuttaṃ majjhima-ppaṭhamavhayaṃ, 37
*abhavatthad*vayaṃ ñeyyaṃ hiyyattanivibhattijaṃ 25
bahvatth'-ekatthato vuttaṃ, majjhimo paṭhamo ca so, 38
abhavithā t' idaṃ rūpaṃ ajjatanivibhattijaṃ,
tañ ca kho bahukatthamhi *tumhes*saddena yojaye; 39
parokkhavhaya-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīsu kittitaṃ
*ant*ayaṃ, tattha ādiyaṃ *babhūvaṃ* rūpaṃ iritaṃ, 30
duvinnam *abhavaṃ* rūpaṃ *ahaṃ*saddena yojaye; 40
parokkhakā-hiyyattanivasena *mhad*ukam: *mayam*^c
babhūvimha abhavamha^d iti rūpadvayaṃ kamā; 41
parokkhavhaya-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
*int*ayan tu, tahiṃ rūpaṃ *babhūvin* ti parokkhaṃ, 35
abhavin t' itarāsan tu, *ahaṃ*saddayutākhilā^e. 42

^a (B^e udāharaṇam). ^b B^e vātthasamyogap". ^c B^e matam, ^d B^e abha-
vimha. ^e B^e ns "ākhilam

- Hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu ādvayaṃ matam, ettha hi
abhavā iti ekatthe rūpaṃ paṭhamaporisaṃ; 43
 hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu odvayaṃ vuttam, ettha tu
abhavo iti ekatthe rūpaṃ majjhimaporisaṃ. 44
 5 Bhavissantiya^a-kālātipattisu dvīsu bhāsitaṃ
 bavhatth' ekattha-bavhatthe^b sasamyogaṃ^c *ssathattayaṃ*:
tumhe bhavissath' icc etaṃ bhavissantiyato^a matam,
abhavissatha tumhe ti abhavissatha so ti ca
 kālātipattito vuttaṃ etañ hi vacanadvayaṃ; 46
 10 bhavissantiya^a-kālātipattisu samudiritaṃ
 majjhimapurisaṭṭhāne sasamyogaṃ *ssaseyugaṃ*, 47
bhavissase tvam icc etaṃ *tvam abhavissase* ti ca
 imāni tu payogaṇi tattha viññū pakāsaye; 48
 [s]*savhedvayaṃ sena yutaṃ ssaṃdvayaṃ* ca catukkakaṃ^d
 15 idam pi kathitaṃ dvīsu yathārutavibhattisu: 49
bhavissavhe ti bavhatthe bhavissantikamajjhimo,
 bavhatthe *abhavissavhe* kālātipattimajjhimo, 50
bhavissaṃ iti ekatthe bhavissantika-m-uttamo
abhavissan ti^e ekatthe kālātipattikuttamo. 51
 20 Iti vuttāni vuttehi vacanehi samānataṃ
 yant' ekaccehi, taṃ sabbam ekatālīsadhā ṭhitaṃ; 52
 sesāni pañcapaññāsa asamānāni sabbathā,
 etaṃ nayaṃ gahetvāna vade sabbattha-sambhavā ti. 53
 Ayam ettha samānāsamānavasena vacanasāṅgaho. Āgamalak-
 25 khaṇavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgahe evaṃ upalakkhe-
 tabbaṃ:
 bhavissanti-parokkh'-ajjatanī-kālātipattisu
 niccaṃ kvaci kvac' āniccaṃ /kārāgamaṇaṃ bhava. 54
 /kārāgamaṇaṃ tañ hi parokkhāyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ
 30 bavhatthe majjhimatṭhāne bavhatthe c' uttame siyā, 55
 parassapadaṃ sandhāya idaṃ vacanam iritaṃ,
 uttamekavaco cū pi n' etassa attanopade
 hoti ti avagantabbaṃ; bhavissantimhi sabbaso. 56
 Hiyyattan'-ajjatanika-kālātipattisu pana
 35 akārāgamaṇaṃ hoti sabbaso iti lakkhaye; 57
 ajjatanimhi bavhatthe majjhime uttame tathā

^a *ita* C²B²ms, *vide* 48¹⁶, 18. ^b B² bavhatte bahuekatte. ^c B²ns sa-
 samyoga -. ^d B²ns catukkakaṃ. ^e B² iti.

bavhatthamhi <i>akārena</i> / <i>kārāgamanam</i> bhavē;	58
/i <i>kārāgamanam</i> niccam <i>kālātipattiyam</i> bhavē,	
<i>akārāgamanam</i> tattha <i>anekantikam</i> iritam.	59
<i>Ākārāgamanam</i> yeva <i>hiyyattanyam</i> pakāsati,	
parokkhāyam <i>bhavissantyañ</i> c' / <i>kāro</i> yeva dissati,	60 5
<i>akārāgamanam</i> c' eva / <i>kārāgamanam</i> pi ca	
<i>ajjatanika-kālātipattisu</i> pana dissati;	61
<i>tisu</i> <i>sesavibhattisu</i> n' <i>ākārattayam</i> iritam:	
<i>vattamānāya</i> pañcamyam <i>sattamiyan</i> ti <i>sabbaso</i> .	62
/i <i>kāren</i> ' eva <i>sahitā</i> dve <i>bhavanti vibhattiyo</i>	19
<i>satta dvādasa</i> hont' ettha <i>vacanāni</i> ti <i>lakkhaye</i> ;	63
<i>akāren</i> ' eva <i>sahitā</i> <i>ekā</i> yeva <i>vibhatti</i> tu,	
<i>dvādasa</i> <i>vacanān</i> ' ettha <i>bhavanti</i> ti ca <i>lakkhaye</i> ;	64
<i>akār</i> '-/ <i>kārasahitā</i> <i>duve</i> yeva <i>vibhattiyo</i>	
<i>cattāri dvādasañ</i> ^a c' eva <i>vacanāni</i> <i>bhavant</i> ' <i>idha</i> ;	65 15
<i>ākārattayamuttā</i> tu <i>tisso</i> yeva <i>vibhattiyo</i> ,	
<i>vacanān</i> ' ettha <i>chatthimsa</i> honti ti <i>paridipaye</i> ;	66
<i>parokkhā-ajjatanisu</i> pañc' aṭṭha ca <i>yathakkamam</i>	
/i <i>kārato</i> <i>vimuttāni</i> <i>vacanāni</i> <i>bhavant</i> ' <i>iti</i>	67
<i>evam</i> ettha <i>vibhattinam</i> <i>channavutivadhāna</i> ca	29
<i>saṅgaho</i> <i>vacanānan</i> ti <i>viññātabbo</i> <i>vibhāvinā</i> ti.	68

Ayam ettha āgamalakkaṇavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho. Kālavasena pana vibhattivacanasaṅgahe duvidho saṅgaho: kālattayavasena saṅgaho kālachakkavasena saṅgaho cā ti. Tattha vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamivibhattiyo paccuppannakā- 25 likā, vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamivibhatyantāni padāni paccuppannavacanāni; parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattiyo atitakālikā, parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhatyantāni padāni atitavacanāni; bhavissantivibhatti^b anāgatakālikā, bhavissantivibhatyantāni padāni anāgatavacanāni; kālātipattivibhatti pana katthaci atitakā- 30 likā katthaci anāgatakālikā, tasmā tadantāni padāni atitavacanāni pi anāgatavacanāni pi honti, — ayam kālattayavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho. Ayam pana kālachakkavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho: parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattiyo atitakālikā, parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhatyantāni padāni atitavacanāni; 35 bhavissantivibhatti anāgatakālikā, bhavissantivibhatyantāni pa-

a *ita* C^cB^mns. b (B^c vibhattiyo).

dāni anāgatavacanāni; vattamānāvibhatti paccuppannakālikā,
vattamānāvibhatyantāni padāni paccuppannavacanāni; pañca-
mīvibhatti āṇattikālikā, pañcamīvibhatyantāni padāni āṇattiva-
canāni; sattamīvibhatti parikappakālikā, sattamīvibhatyantāni
5 padāni parikappavacanāni — ettha pana āṇattivacanāni ti ca
parikappavacanāni ti ca idaṃ kathāsīsamattam^a · āsiṭṭhānuma-
tyādisu pañcamyādinam^b dissanato —; kālātipattivibhatti kālā-
tipattikālikā, kālātipattivibhatyantāni padāni kālātipattivacanāni
— evaṃ kālachakkavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho veditabbo.
10 Kālasaṅgahe tividho kālasaṅgaho: kālattayaṅgaho
kālacetukkasāṅgaho kālachakkasāṅgaho cā ti.

Paccuppanne vattamānā pañcamī sattamī c' imā,
hont' atīte parokkhādi saha kālātipattiyā, 69
anāgate bhavissanti kālātipattikā pi vā;
15 evaṃ kālattayaṃ ñeyyaṃ, ākhyātaṃ tappakāsakaṃ. 70
Nanu Kaccāyane ganthe kālo vutto catubbidho
1"paccuppanne, 'nuttakāle, atīte, 'nāgate" iti. 71
Saccaṃ vutto; 'nuttakālo paccuppanno^a ti icchito ·
2'samīpe vuttakālo' ti atthasambhavato pana; 72
20 tathā hi 3"yan tikālan" ti vuttam ācariyehi pi,
na kālato vinim(m)uttaṃ^b ākhyātaṃ kiñci dissati. 73
Nanu cāvuttakāle ti attho tatra tu yujjati,
tathā hi chabbidho kālo Niruttimhi pakāsito: 74
atit' anāgato paccuppanno āṇatti-m-eva ca
25 parikappo ca kālassa atipattī ti chabbidho; 75
duve vibhattiyo tattha āṇatti-parikappikā
kālam anāmasitvā pi niruttaññūhi bhāsītā, 76
gacchatu gaccheyy' icc ādivacane kathite na hi
kriyā nipphajjati, niṭṭham na gatā, nātipannikā; 77
30 "kālātipattikā saddā atīte 'nāgate pi ca
bhavanti" ti yathā vuttā Niruttimhi vidūhi ve, 78
'pañcamī-sattamīvhitā āṇatti-parikappikā
paccuppanne bhavanti' ti na tathā tattha bhāsītā, 79
— tasmā 4Kaccāyane ganthe "'nuttakāle" ti yaṃ padaṃ,

¹ Kc 415—417, 419, 423. ² Mmd 417 (Mmd C^c 347²⁷). ³ (cf. 10³⁴; vide 55²¹).
⁴ (Kc 417).

^a (ns^p paccuppanne). ^b C^c B^{em}ns *ubique* vinimutta, *hic* ∪ - - ∪, at
Pariccheda 5 str 43^a ∪ ∪ - ∪.

attho 'avuttakāle' ti tassa ñāyati me mati ^a .	80
Saccam; evaṃ tu sante pi āṇatti-parikappikā	
paccuppanne pi dattḥabbā paṇḍitena nayaññunā;	81
'kasmā' ti ce: āṇapanam parikappo ca saccato	
paccuppanne yato ¹ atthā nipphannā dissare ¹ ime;	82 5
"anuttakāle" ti padam etass' atthassa jotakam	
— 'samipe vuttakāle' ti atthadīpanato 'tha va.	83
Atthānam gamanādīnam nipphatti na tu dissati	
<i>gacchatu gaccheyy</i> ' ice ādi vuttakāle yato, tato	84
avuttakāle niddiṭṭhā taddīpakavibhattiyo	10
— kālo vā "vuttakālo" ti ice evam gahito ^b idha	85
Dakkhiṇāsuddhipāṭhamhi katā va ² "tatiyā ayam"	
kaladīpanatā tasam iti yujjati n' aññathā'	86
atthadvayam pakāsetum ganthe Kaccāyanavhaye	
thero Kaccāyano "nuttakāle" ti padam abravī.	87 15
Evam tidhā catudhā pi vutto kalāna saṅgaho,	
chadhā idāni kalānam saṅgaho nama niyyate:	88
Vibhattiyo parokkhā ca hiyyattanivibhattiyo	
atha ajjatanī cā ti tisso 'tite pakāsitā,	89
³ anāgate bhavissanti bhavati ti pakittitā,	20
paccuppanne vattamānā tikāle pañcadhā katā:	90
pañcamī-sattamavhitā ^c āṇatti-parikappikā,	
saṅgayhamānā tā yanti paccuppannamhi saṅgaham.	91
Yasmā pañcamibhūtāya vattamānāya ṭhānato	
samānā pañcamī hoti, tasmā sā "pañcamī" matā;	92 25
sattamī pana kiñcāpi samānā tāhi, sattamā	
hoti yasmā, tato vuttā "sattamī" t' eva no mati.	93
'Kālātipattiyādihi, yaṇṇi evam, vattamānikā	
chaṭṭhī bhavēyya kālātipattikātitavācikā,	94
pañcamī tāya chaṭṭh' assa tulyatta ṭhānato nanu,	30
tāhi satta-vibhattihi sattamī "aṭṭhamī" siyā'	95
iti ce koci bhāseyya, 'tan nā' ti paṭisedhaye	
atite 'nāgate cāpi kālātipattisambhavā;	96
tathā hi bhāsītā Cūlaniruttimhi visum ayam:	
"kālātipaty atitamh' ānāgate cā" ti dipaye.	97 35

¹ = ime atthā, ns. ² M III 256¹⁵ (dakkhiṇāvisuddhi . . na visujjhati).

^a B^ens ñāyati-m-ev' idam. ^b (B^e gahito). ^c B^e sattamīvhitā.

|| ¹“Kriyātipanne 'tīte” ti kasmā Kaccāyane rutam'
 athā pi ce vadeyy', | atra “pāyenā” ti pakāsaye, 98
 yebhuyyena hi lokasmiṃ atītamhi pavattati
 kālātipattisaṃyutto vohāro iti lakkhaye. 99

- 5 Atr' idaṃ kālātipattiyā atītavacanam: ²“sac' āyaṃ bhikkhave
 rājā pitaraṃ dhammikaṃ dhammarājānaṃ jivitā na voropes-
 satha, imasmiṃ yeva^a āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacak-
 khuṃ uppaṇṇissathā ti; ³passānanda imaṃ Mahādhanam seṭṭhi-
 puttam imasmiṃ yeva nagare asītikoṭidhanam^b khepetvā
 10 bhariyaṃ ādāya bhikkhāya carantaṃ, sace hi ayaṃ paṭhama-
 vaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payoḷayissā imasmiṃ nagare
 aggaseṭṭhi abhavissā, sace pana nikkhamitvā pabbajissā ara-
 hattaṃ pāpuṇissā bhariyā pi 'ssa anāgāmiphale paṭiṭṭhahissa,
 sace majjhimavaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payoḷayissā
 15 dutiyaseṭṭhi abhavissā, nikkhamitvā pabbajanto anāgāmī abha-
 vissā bhariyā pi 'ssa sakadāgāmiphale paṭiṭṭhahissā, sace pacchi-
 mavaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payoḷayissā tatiyaseṭṭhi
 abhavissā nikkhamitvā pabbajanto sakadāgāmī abhavissā bha-
 riyā pi 'ssa sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhahissā” iti vā ⁴“sace satthā
 20 agāraṃ aṇṇhāvassissā, cakkavattī rājā abhavissā Rāhulasāmaṇero
 pariṇāyakaratanam therī itthiratanam sakalacakkavāḷarajjaṃ
 etesaṃ ñeva abhavissā” iti vā — evaṃ kālātipattiyā atītava-
 canam bhavati. Kathaṃ kālātipattiyā anāgatavacanam bhavati:
⁵“ciraṃ pi bhakkho abhavissā^c sace na vivademase^d, asisakaṃ
 25 anaṅguṭṭhaṃ sigālo harati rohitaṃ” iti vā ⁶“sace Ananda
 nālabhissā^c mātugāmo tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agū-
 rasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjaṃ, ciraṭṭhitaṃ Ananda brahma-
 cariyaṃ abhavissā” iti vā ⁷“ayaṃ Aṅgulimālassa mātā 'Aṅgu-
 limālaṃ ānessāmi' ti gacchati, sace samāgamissati, Aṅgulimālo
 30 'aṅgulisahassaṃ pūressāmi' ti mātaraṃ māressati, sac' āhaṃ
 na gamissāmi mahājāniko abhavissā”^e iti vā — evaṃ kālātipat-
 tiyā anāgatavacanam bhavati. Kaccāyane pana yebhuyyena
 atitappavattiṃ sandhāya kālātipattivibhattiya atitakālikatā vuttā
 ti daṭṭhabbam.

¹ Kc 424. ² D I 86³. ³ (cf. Pva 5²⁴). ⁴ *.*. ⁵ J III 335¹¹. ⁶ A IV 278¹⁶.
⁷ cf. Ps III 303⁴ sqq.

^a B^e yev' assa. ^b B^s ns dveasīti^o. ^c C^eB^m ossa. ^d B^e vivadāmasa.

Kaccāyane pi vā 'esā kālātipattikā pana	
anāgate pi hoti' ti ayam attho pi dissate;	100
¹ "apaccakkhe parokkhāy' atite" iti hi lakkhaṇe	
sante py <i>atitaggahaṇe</i> anapekkhiya taṃ idaṃ	101
² "anāgate bhavissanti" iti suttass' anantaram	5
³ kālātipattivacanā <i>anāgatānukaḍḍhanam</i> .	102
Tasmā aniyatakālam ^a kālātipattikaṃ vinā	
atitānāgata-paccuppannikāhi vibhattihi	103
sattamī sattamī yeva bhavate na tu aṭṭhamī;	
pañcamī-sattaminan tu paccuppannavibhattiyaṃ	10
saṅgaṇhanattham etāsaṃ majjhe chaṭṭhī na vuccati.	104
Tathā pañca upādāya bhavitabbaṃ ca 'chaṭṭhiyā'	
pañcamiyā tu, sā esā chaṭṭhī ti na samiritā.	105
Chaṭṭhibhāvamhi sante pi <i>pañcamī</i> ti vāco pana	
pañcamiyā vibhattiyā paccuppannavibhattiyaṃ	15
saṅgaṇhanattham vuttan ti viññātabbam ^b vibhāvinā.	106
Pañcamim tu upādāya sattamiya vibhattiyā	
'chaṭṭhiyā' ca bhavitabbam, na sā chaṭṭhī ti iritā	
chaṭṭhim pana upādāya <i>sattamī</i> t' eva iritā.	107
Majjhe chaṭṭhim adassetvā evan tu kathanam pi ca	20
sattamiyā vibhattiyā paccuppannavibhattiyaṃ	
saṅgaṇhanattham vuttan ti adhippāyaṃ vibhāvaye	108
— sabhāvo h' esa vattūnaṃ gambhīratthesu attano	
yena kenac' ākārena adhippāyassa ñāpanaṃ.	109
Yajj evaṃ, paṭhamam 'tite 'nāgate ca vibhattiyo	25
vatvā tato paccuppanne kathetabbā vibhattiyo;	110
Kaccāyanavhaye ganthe kasmā evaṃ na bhāsītā,	
paccuppannavibhatyo va kasmā ādimhi bhāsītā.	111
Yasmā vadanti vohārapathe etā va pāyato,	
tasmā bahuppayogattam hot' etāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ,	112 30
"ādo bahuppayogo va kathetabbo" ti ñāyato	
paccuppannamhi sambhūtā vibhatyo v' ādito matā;	113
atitānāgataṃ vatvā paccuppanne tato param	
yasmā vuttamhi lokasmiṃ hoti vācāsiliṭṭhata,	114
tasmā siliṭṭhakathane atitādim apekkhiya	35

¹ Kc 419. ² Kc 423. ³ (Kc 424)

^a B^ens aniyataṃ kālam (cf. 55 n. a, b). ^b (B^ens viññātabba).

pañcamī sattamī ^{1c} etā vattamānāy' anantaram
 saṅgaṇhanattham akkhātā paccuppannavibhattisu. 115
 Ettha hi yathā "mātāpitaro" ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam hoti,
 tasmim yeva vacane vipariyāyam^a katvā samāsavasena 'pitā-
 5 mātaro' ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam na hoti, tasmā tādisi sadda-
 racanā apūjanīyā, ²"pitā mātā ca me dajjun" ti pāṭho pana
 vyāsavasena yathiechitappayogattā pūjanīyo, evam eva ³"atī-
 tātāgatapaccuppannan" ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam hoti, 'atīta-
 paccuppannānāgatan' ti evamadinā vutte siliṭṭhakathanam na
 10 hoti, tasmā tādisi saddaracanā apūjanīyā siyā, ⁴"atitārammaṇā
 paccuppannānāgataḡocarā" ti vacanam pana gāthābandhasu-
 khattham yathiechitappayogattā pūjanīyam eva. Ayam ettha
 pālī veditabbā: ⁵"yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannan"
 ti ca ⁶"ekāyaṇam jātikhayantadassī maggam pajānati hitānu-
 15 kampī, etena maggena atariṃsu^b pubbe tarissanti ye ca taranti
 oghan" ti ca ⁷"ye c' abbatitā sambuddhā ye ca buddhā anāgatā
 ye c' etarahi sambuddhā bahunnam sokaṇāsakā, sabbe saddham-
 magaruno vihaṃsu viharanti ca atho pi viharissanti esā buddhāna
 dhammatā" ti ca evam anekesu saddappayogesū. Idha yathie-
 20 chitappayogavasena atītānāgata-paccuppannakālikāsu aṭṭhasu
 pi^c vibhattisu tisso paccuppannakālikā vibhattiyo ādimhi kathitā;
 tañ ca kathanam tāsāñ ñeva vohārapathe^d yebhuyyena pavat-
 titō bahuppayogaṭāñāpanattham. Tāsu pana dvinnam vibhat-
 tinam pañcamī sattamī ti saññā siliṭṭhakathaniechāyam ka-
 25 mena vattabbā atītānāgatakālikā vibhattiyo apekkhitva kata.
 Icc evaṃ

yathiechitappayogena paccuppannavibhattiyo
 tidhā katvāna ādimhi Kaccānena udiritā, 116
 ādimhi kathanam tañ ca tāsam pāyena vuttito
 30 ⁷bahuppayogabhāvassa ñāpanatthan ti niddise; 117
 atītādim apekkhitvā siliṭṭhakathane dhuvam
pañcamī sattamī cc eva dvinnam nāmaṃ katan ti ca,
 kālātipattim vajjetvā idaṃ vacanam iritaṃ. 118
 'Yadi evaṃ, ayaṃ doso āpajjati na saṃsayo'

¹ = iti etā, cf. 54³². ² J VI 15²⁸. ³ Vibh 1⁸. ⁴ ***. ⁵ S V 168¹².
⁶ S I 140¹¹⁻¹⁴. ⁷ 153³¹.

^a ita C⁶B⁶emms. ^b B⁶emms atariṃsu. ^c B⁶emms om. ^d nsp vopathesu.

- iti ce koci bhāseyya atthe akusalo naro 119
 'tekālikākhyātapade kālātipattiyā pana
 asaṅgaho va hoti' ti, 'tan nā' ti paṭisedhaye: 120
 tekālikākhyātapade na no kālātipattiyā
 iṭṭho asaṅgaho, tattha saṅgaho yeva icchito; 121 5
pañcamī-sattamīsaññā kālātipattikaṃ pana
 vibhattim anapekkhivā katā icc eva no mati 122
 — nānānayaṃ gahetvāna paccetabban tu sārato —
 yāya eso ruto attho; tasmā esā na dubbalā. 123
 Attho labbhati pāsaṃso yattha yattha yathā yathā, 10
 tathā tathā gahetabbo tattha tattha vibhāvina. 124
 Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Abhidhammatīkāyaṃ ¹"yattha yattha yathā
 yathā attho labbhati, tattha tattha tathā tathā gahetabbo" ti.
 'Pañcamī-sattamīsaññā rūhisaññā' ti kecana.
 Na pan' evaṃ gahetabbaṃ, ajānitvā vadanti te: 125 15
 n' esā ²*purīsa*saññādi-³*jha-lasaññā*dayo viya
 rūhiyā bhāsītā saññā, bhūten' atthena bhāsītā; 126
 upanidhāyapaññatti esā saññā yato, tato
 anvatthasaññā ṭhapitā porāṇehi ti lakkhaye. 127
⁴Icc evaṃ kālachakkan tu saṃkhepena tidhā matam, 20
 etam atthaṃ hi sandhāya ⁵"yan tikālan" ti bhāsitaṃ. 128
 Ayam ettha kālachakkasaṅgaho.
 Evaṃ tidhā catudhā vā chadhā vā pi sumedhaso
 kālabbhaḍḍaṃ vibhāveyya kālaññūhi vibhāvitam. 129
 Atitānāgatakālaṃ^a viṣuṃ kālātipattikaṃ 25
 gahetvā pañcadhā hoti, evañ cā pi vibhāvaye — 130
 ettha nayo va ⁶"ajjhatabhiddhā vā" ti pāliyaṃ;
 atitānāgatakālī^b vibhatti samudiritā. 131
 Icc evaṃ sabbathā pi kāsasaṅgaho samatto.
 Idāni viññūnaṃ atthaggahaṇe kosallajananatthaṃ pakara- 30
 ṇantaravasena pi imasmiṃ pakaraṇe vattamānānantaram vuttā-
 naṃ āṇatti-parikappakālikānaṃ *pañcamī sattamī* ti saṃkhaṃ
 gatānaṃ^c dvinnaṃ vibhattinaṃ paṭipāṭiṭṭhapane pakaraṇa-
 saṃsandanaṃ kathayāma. Kātantappakaraṇasmiṃ hi sak-

¹ * < <, ² (16²²), ³ (Kc 38), ⁴ (50²⁰) ⁵ Vibh 194¹¹.

^a B^{em}ns atitānāgataṃ kalam (cf. 53 n. a). ^b B^{em}ns atitānāgatakālī
^c B^{em}ns ti saṃkhātānaṃ.

- kaṭabhāsānurūpena dasadhā ākhyātavibhattiyo ṭhapitā, Kaccāyanappakaraṇe Magadhabhāsānurūpena aṭṭhadhā ṭhapitā, Niruttiyañ ca pana Magadhabhāsānurūpen' eva atītānāgata-paccuppann'-āṇatti-parikappa-kālātipattivāsena chadhā ṭhapitā.
- 5 Tesu hi Kātante ¹vattamānā sattamī pañcamī hiyyattani ajjatani parokkhā svātani āsī bhavissantī kriyātipatti cā ti dasadhā vibhattā, Kaccāyane pana vattamānā pañcamī sattamī parokkhā hiyyattani ajjatani bhavissantī kālātipatti cā ti aṭṭhadhā. Iti etesu dvīsu Kātanta-Kaccāyanesu vibhattiyo visadisāya paṭi-
- 10 pāṭiyā ṭhapitā. Kiñcāp' ettha visadisā paṭipāṭi, tathā p' etā Niruttiyaṃ vuttatītādikālavibhāgavasena ekato saṃsandanti samenti kañci viśesaṃ ṭhapetvā, katham: Kātante tāva hiyyattani ajjatani parokkhā cā ti imā tisso ekantena atitakālikā, svātani āsī bhavissantī cā ti imā tisso ekantena anāgatakālikā,
- 15 vattamānā ekā yeva paccuppannakālikā, sattamī pana pañcamī ca paccuppannānāgatakālavasena dvikālikā · "ajja puññaṃ kareyya sve pi kareyya, ajja gacchatu sve vā gacchatū" ti payogārahattā, kiriyātipatti aniyatakālikā · "so ce hiyyo yānaṃ alabhissā agacchissā, so ce ajja anattaṅgate suriye yānaṃ
- 20 alabhissā agacchissā, so ce sve yānaṃ alabhissā agacchissā" ti payogārahattā. Evaṃ asaṃkaraṇato^a vavatthapetabbaṃ; evaṃ vavatthapetvā ayam amhehi vuccamāno nayo sādhuṃkaṃ sallakkhetabbo, katham: hiyyattan'-ajjatani-parokkhā-svātan'-āsī-bhavissantīvasena ekantātītānāgatakālikā vibhattiyo cha,
- 25 vattamānāvasena ekantapaccuppannakālikā vibhatti ekā yeva, — sā paṭipāṭiyā gaṇīyamānā sattamaṃ ṭhānaṃ bhajati, evaṃ etasmim vattamānāsaṃkhāte sattamaṭṭhāne pakkhipitum Niruttinayena "parikappakālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ satthanayena 'paccuppannānāgatakālikā' ti vattabbaṃ ekaṃ vibhattim satta-
- 30 mibhūtāya vattamānāya samānaṭṭhānattā *sattamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi; tato punad eva svātan'-āsī^b-bhavissantīvasena ekantānāgatakālikā tisso vibhattiyo gaṇetvā^c taṃ paccuppannānāgatakālikam *sattamī* ti laddhasaññaṃ vibhattim anāgatakālikabhāvena tāhi tihi saddhim samānaṭṭhānattā catuttham katvā
- 35 Niruttinayena "āṇattikālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ satthanayena

¹ Kātantra III 1: 24—33.

^a Be asaṃkarato. ^b Be svātany-āsī-. ^c Bm gaṇetvā.

'paccuppannānāgatakālikā' ti vattabbaṃ ekaṃ vibhattiṃ pañ-
 cannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇena *pañcamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi^a;
 kiriyātipattiyaṃ pana aniyatakālikattā taṃ vajjētvā ayaṃ vinic-
 chayo kato, so ca kho Niruttinayaṃ yeva nissāya. Ayaṃ tāva
 Kātante vattamānānantaraṃ vuttānaṃ sattamī-pañcamīnaṃ anv- 5
 atthasaññaṃ icchantānaṃ amhākaṃ ruci; esā saddhamma-
 vidūhi garūhi appaṭikkositā anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ
 āvuso, evaṃ evaṃ āvuso" ti, veyyākaraṇehi pi appaṭikkositā
 anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ bhante, evam evaṃ bhante"
 ti, evaṃ sabbehi pi tehi pubbācariyehi abbhanumoditā appa- 10
 ṭikkositā. Kaccāyanappakaraṇe pana buddhavacanānurūpena
 aṭṭhadhā vibhattinaṃ vuttattā vattamānāvibhatti pañcama-
 ṭṭhāne ṭhitā, kathaṃ: parokkhā-hiyyattaṇ'ajjatanī-bhavissantiṭva-
 sena ekantātitānāgatakālikā catasso vibhattiyo, vattamānāvasena
 ekantapaccuppannakālikā vibhatti ekā yeva, — sā paṭipāṭiyaṃ 15
 gaṇīyamānā pañcamaṃ ṭhānaṃ bhajati, evaṃ etasmiṃ vatta-
 mānāsaṃkhatē pañcamaṭṭhāne pakkhipituṃ Niruttinayena "āṇa-
 tikālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ 'anuttakālikā' ti vuttaṃ vibhattiṃ
 pañcamībhūtāya vattamānāya samānaṭṭhānattā *pañcamisaññaṃ*
 katvā^a ṭhapesi; tato paraṃ taṃ pañcamīṃ chaṭṭhiṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā 20
 parokkhā hiyyattaṇī ajjatanī bhavissanti vattamānā pañcamī ti
 evaṃ gaṇanāvasena^b cha vibhattiyo upādāya Niruttinayena
 "parikappakālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ 'anuttakālikā' ti vuttaṃ
 vibhattiṃ sattannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇena *sattamisaññaṃ*
 katvā ṭhapesi; kālātipattiyaṃ pana atitānāgatakālikattā taṃ vaj- 25
 jētvā ayaṃ vinicchayo kato, so ca kho Niruttinayaṃ yeva
 nissāya. Ayaṃ Kaccāyane vattamānānantaraṃ vuttānaṃ pañ-
 camī-sattamīnaṃ anvatthasaññaṃ icchantānaṃ amhākaṃ ruci;
 esā ca saddhammavidūhi garūhi appaṭikkositā anumatā sampa-
 ṭicchitā "evam evaṃ āvuso, evam evaṃ āvuso" ti, veyyākara- 30
 ṇehi^c appaṭikkositā anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ bhante,
 evam evaṃ bhante" ti, evaṃ sabbehi pi tehi pubbācariyehi abba-
 numoditā appaṭikkositā. Yasmā hi Kātanta-Kaccāyanāni añña-
 m-aññaṃ visadisavibhattikkamāni pi antarena kañci viśesaṃ
 Niruttiyaṃ vuttatitādikālavibhūgavasena^c ekajjhaṃ saṃsandanti 35
 samenti, tasmā Niruttinayaṃ nēva sārato gahetvā pañcamī-satta-

^a B^c ns ṭhapeti. ^b B^c gaṇanāvasena. ^c B^e *ad.* pi (57).

mivibhattinam anvatthasaññāparikappane ambhākaṃ ruci pubbā-
cariyehi abbhanumoditā appaṭikkositā. Tasmā eva yo koci imaṃ
vādaṃ madditvā aññaṃ vādaṃ paṭiṭṭhapetum sakkhissatī ti n'
etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Ayaṃ hi nayo atīva sukhumo duddaso ca
5 paramāṇur iva, dukkhogāḷho ca mahāgahanam iva, atigambhīro
ca mahāsamuddo viya; tasmā imissaṃ Saddanītiyaṃ saddhā-
sampannehi kulaputtehi sāsanopakārattham yogo suṭṭhum^a
karaṇīyo. Tathā hi idha katayogehi nām'ākhyatādisu catusu
padesu uppannavādā paravādino jītā va honti:

- 10 muninā munināgena duṭṭhappabbajitā^b jītā 132
yathā yathā asaddhammapūraṇā Pūraṇādayo,
tathā tathāgatādāyānugāyaṃ Saddanītiyaṃ
katayogehi pi jītā bhavanti paravādino ti. 133

Ayaṃ pañcamī-sattamīnaṃ paṭipāṭiṭṭhapane pakaraṇasaṃ-
15 sandanā.

Atha vattamānādīnaṃ vacanattamā kathayāma. Tattha
vattamānā ti ken' aṭṭhena vattamānā: vattamānakālavaca-
natṭhena; paccuppannabhāvena hi vattatī ti vattamāno^c pacc-
uppannakiriyāsamkhāto kālo, tabbācakavasena vattamāno kālo
20 etissā atthī ti ayaṃ *ti-antīyādi*^c vibhatti vattamānā; tathā hi
gacchati Devadatto ti ettha Devadattassa paccuppannaṃ gama-
nakiriyam vibhattibhūto *tisaddo* yeva vadati — tasmā tabbū-
cakavasena vattamāno kālo etissā atthī ti vattamānā ti vuccati.
Pañcamī ti ken' aṭṭhena pañcamī: pañcamam vattamānatṭha-
25 nam gamanattṭhena, pañcannañ ca samkhyānaṃ pūraṇatṭhena;
tathā hi niyogā atitānāgata-paccuppannakālikānaṃ parokkhā-
hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-bhavissanti-vattamānāsamkhātānaṃ pañcan-
naṃ vibhattinaṃ antare pañcamībhūtāya vattamānāya sayam
pi paccuppannakālikabhāvena samānatṭhānattā pañcamam vat-
30 tamānatṭhānaṃ gacchatī ti pañcam-ī, yathā ¹"nadanti gacchatī
ti nad-ī"; tathā niyogā atitānāgatakalikā parokkhā-hiyyattan'-
ajjatanī-bhavissantīsamkhātā catasso vibhattiyo upādāya sayam
pi vattamānāvibhatti viya pañcannaṃ samkhyānaṃ pūraṇī ti
pañcamī. Sattamī ti ken' aṭṭhena sattamī: sattannaṃ sam-
35 khyānaṃ pūraṇatṭhena; tathā hi atitānāgata-paccuppannakālikā

¹ *vide* I 440.

^a Be suṭṭhu. ^b Bens duṭṭhā pabbajitā. ^c Be tiantādi.

parokkhā-hiyyattan'-aṭṭatanī-bhavissanti-vattamānā-pañcamisaṃ-
 khātā cha vibhattiyo upādāya sayam pi paccuppannakālikā
 hutvā sattannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇī ti sattamī. Parokkhā
 ti ken' atṭhena parokkhā: parokkhe bhavā ti atṭhena; tathā
 hi cakkhavadindriyasamkhātassa^a akkhassa paro tiro-bhāvo pa- 5
 rokkham, tabbācakabhāvena parokkhe bhavā ti parokkhā.
 Hiyyattani ti ken' atṭhena hiyyattani: hiyyo pabhuti atite kāle
 bhavā tabbācakabhāvenā ti atṭhena. Aṭṭatanī ti ken' atṭhena
 aṭṭatanī: aṭṭa pabhuti atite kāle bhavā tabbācakabhāvenā ti
 atṭhena. Bhavissanti ti ken' atṭhena 'bhavissanti: 'evaṃ 10
 anāgate bhavissati' ti atthaṃ pakāsentī eti gacchati ti atṭhena.
 Kālātipatti ti ken' atṭhena kālātipatti: kālassātipatanavaca-
 natṭhena; tathā hi kālassa atipatanam accayo atikkamitvā
 pavatti kālātipatti, labhitabbassa atthassa nipphattirahitaṃ
 kiriyātikkamanam — ²"kālo" ti c' ettha kiriyā adhippetā, ka- 15
 raṇam kāro, kāro eva kālo 'rakārassa lakāraṃ katvā uccā-
 raṇavasena —, ayaṃ pana vibhatti tabbācakattā kālātipatti ti.
 Ayaṃ vattamānādīnam vacanatthavibhāvanā.

³Vippakiṇṇavividhanaye
 saṃkiṇṇalakkaṇadharavarasāsane 20
 sumatimativaḍḍhanatthaṃ
 kathito Pakiṇṇakavinicchayo. 134

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñaṇam kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe pakiṇṇakavi-
 nicchayo nāma tatiyo paricchedo. 25

IV.

"Bhū sattāyan" ti dhātussa rūpaṃ ākhyātasāññitaṃ
 tyādyantaṃ lapitaṃ nānappakārehi anākulam; 1
 syādyantaṃ dāni tass' eva rūpaṃ nāmikasavhayaṃ
 bhāsissaṃ bhāsitatthesu paṭubhāvāya sotunaṃ. 2 30
 Yad 'atthe 'ttani nāmeti 'ṭparam^b, atthesu vā sayam
 namati' ti tad āhaṃsu "nāmam" iti vibhāvino 3
 — *nāmaṃ, nāmikaṃ* icc atra ekam ev' atthato bhave —,

¹ cf. 38³⁰. ² cf. Mmd 416 (Mmd C^e 346³⁰). ³ ns: ī gāthā kā¹ ariyāsā-
 mañña¹ visamaṭṭhāna tui¹ nhuik jaguiṇ² kā³ ma lvaṭ [Piṅgala IV, 15].

^a Be cakkhādindriya^o. ^b ns: sū ta pā¹ kui ... vā paramatthesu (?),
 leg. paḍam?

- tad eva nāmikaṃ ñeyyaṃ salīgaṃ savibhattikaṃ. 4
 Satvābhīdhānaṃ līgaṃ ti itthi-puma-napumsakaṃ;
 vibhatti t' idha satt' eva, tattha c' aṭṭha pavuccare: 5
 paṭhamā dutiyā tatiyā catutthi pañcamī tathā
 5 chaṭṭhi ca sattamī cā ti honti satta vibhattiyo; 6
¹līgatthe paṭhamā · sāyaṃ bhinnā dvedhā *sī yo* iti,
²kammatthe dutiyā · sā pi bhinnā *am yo* iti dvidhā, 7
³karaṇe tatiyā · sā pi bhinnā *nā hi* iti dvidhā,
⁴sampadāne catutthi · sā bhinnā dvedhā *sa naṃ* iti, 8
 10 ⁵apādāne pañcamī · sā bhinnā dvedhā *smā hi* iti,
⁶chaṭṭhi sāmimhi · sā cā pi bhinnā dvedhā *sa naṃ* iti, 9
⁷okāse sattamī · sā pi bhinnā dvedhā *smim su* iti,
⁸āmantan' aṭṭhamī · sāyaṃ *sī yo* yevā ti cuddasa 10
 vacanadvayasamyuttā ekekā tā vibhattiyo.
 15 ⁹"Satvam" itāha, viññeyyo attho so dabbasaññito. 11
¹⁰Yo karoti, sa kattā tu; ¹¹taṃ kammaṃ yaṃ karoti va;
¹²kubbate yena vā, tan tu karaṇaṃ iti saññitaṃ; 12
¹³deti yācati vā yassa, sampadānaṃ ti taṃ matam;
¹⁴yato 'peti bhayaṃ vā, tad apādānaṃ ti kittitaṃ; 13
 20 ¹⁵yassāyatto samūho vā, taṃ ve sāmī ti desitaṃ;
¹⁶yasmiṃ karoti kiriyaṃ, tad okāsaṃ ti sadditaṃ; 14
¹⁷yad ālapati, taṃ vatthum āmantanaṃ udīritaṃ,
 saddenābhīmukhikāro vijjamaṇassa vā pana. 15
 Vinā ālapanatthaṃ līgatthādisu paṭhamādivibhattuppatti upa-
 25 lakkhaṇavasena vuttā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
 Idam ettha Niruttalakkhaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ: "paccattavacane
 paṭhamā vibhatti bhavati, upayogavacane dutiyā vibhatti bhavati,
 karaṇavacane tatiyā vibhatti bhavati, sampadānavacane catutthi
 vibhatti bhavati, nissakkavacane pañcamī vibhatti bhavati, sāmiva-
 30 cane chaṭṭhi vibhatti bhavati, bhummaṇavacane sattamī vibhatti bha-
 vati āmantanaṇavacane aṭṭhamī vibhatti bhavati". Tatra uddānaṃ:
¹⁸paccattam upayogañ ca karaṇaṃ sampadāniyaṃ
 nissakkaṃ sāmivacanam bhummaṃ ālapan' aṭṭhamam. 16

¹ § 577, Kc 286; § 200, Kc 55. ² § 580, Kc 299. ³ § 591, Kc 288.
⁴ § 605, Kc 295. ⁵ § 607, Kc 297. ⁶ § 609 (Kc 303). ⁷ § 630, Kc 304.
⁸ (cf. § 578, Kc 287). ⁹ (60²). ¹⁰ (§ 548) Kc 283. ¹¹ (§ 551) Kc 282. ¹² (§ 552,
 Kc 281). ¹³ (§ 553, Kc 278). ¹⁴ § 555 (Kc 273). ¹⁵ (§ 575, Kc 285). ¹⁶ (§ 572, Kc
 280). ¹⁷ § 576. ¹⁸ Rūp (116²⁰) ad Kc 317 [Franke, *Gesch. der einh. Pālī Gr.* p. 4].

Tatra paccattavacanam nāma tividhaliṅgavavatthānagatānaṃ
 itthi-puma-napumsakānaṃ paccattasabhāvaniddesattho; upayo-
 gavacanam nāma, yo yaṃ karoti, tena tadupayuttaparidīpanat-
 tho; karaṇavacanam nāma ¹tajjāpakatanibbattakaparidīpanattho;
 sampadānavacanam nāma tadanuppadānaparidīpanattho ^a; nis- 5
 sakkavacanam nāma tannissaṭṭa-tadapagamaparidīpanattho; sā-
 mivacanam nāma tadissaraparidīpanattho; bhumāvacanam
 nāma tappatiṭṭhāparidīpanattho; āmantaṇavacanam nāma tadā-
 mantanaparidīpanattho. Evaṃ ātvā payogāni asammuyhantena
 yojetabbāni. ²*Bhūto bhāvako bhavo abhavo bhavo abhāvo sa- 10*
bhāvo sabbhāvo sambhavo pabhavo pabhāvo anubhavo ānubhāvo
parābhavo vibhavo [pātubhavo]^b pātubhāvo āvibhāvo tirobhāvo
vinābhāvo sotthibhāvo atthibhāvo natthibhāvo ti okārantam^c pul-
liṅgam. ³*Abhibhavitā paribhavitā anubhavitā samanubhavitā*
bhāvitā paccanubhavitā ti ākārantam^c pulliṅgam. ⁴*Bhavaṃ 15*
parābhavaṃ paribhavaṃ abhibhavaṃ anubhavaṃ samanubhavaṃ
paccanubhavaṃ pabhavaṃ appabhavaṃ ti niggaḥītantam^c pul-
liṅgam. ⁵*Dhanabhūti Siribhūti Sotthibhūti Suvatthibhūti ti ikā-*
rantam^c pulliṅgam. ⁶*Bhāvī vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī ti ikā-*
rantam^c pulliṅgam. ⁷*Sayambhū pabhū abhibhu vibhu adhibhu 20*
patibhu gotrabhū ⁸*Vatrabhu parābhibhū rūpābhibhū saddābhibhū*
gandhābhibhū rasābhibhū phoṭṭhabbābhibhū dhammābhibhū sab-
bābhibhū ti ukārantam pulliṅgam. Imān' ettha chabbidhāni
 pulliṅgāni *bhūdhātumayāni* uddiṭṭhāni; *ukārantam pulliṅgan tu^d*
bhūdhātumayam appasiddham, aññadhātumayam pan' *ukāran- 25*
taṃ pulliṅgam pasiddham *bhikkhu hetu* iti; tena saddhiṃ sat-
 tavidhāni pulliṅgāni honti. Sabbān' etāni sabhāvato yeva
 pulliṅgāni ti daṭṭhabbāni. Ettha 'satto' ti atthavācako *bhūta-*
saddo yeva ⁹'niyogā pulliṅgan' ti pi daṭṭhabbo. Ye pana *yo*
dhammo bhūto yā dhammajāti bhūtā yam dhammajātaṃ bhūtan 30
 ti evaṃ liṅgattaye yojanārahattā aniyataliṅgā aññe pi *bhūta-*
parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo sandissanti pāvacanavare, te pi
 nānopasagga-nipātapadehi yojanavasena saddaracanāyaṃ su-

¹ = tajjā + pak^o, ns (*cit.* As 139²³). ² (64¹⁵—71²⁹). ³ (71³⁰—72³). ⁴ (72⁶⁻²¹).
⁵ (72²²). ⁶ (72²⁶). ⁷ (73⁵). ⁸ = Sikrā³ mañ³, ns. ⁹ = amrai pum³ lin, ns.

^a C^e tadanuppadāna-; B^ens^c taduppadāna-; ns^p tappadāna- (= thui
 sū ā³ pe³ khrañ³ . . .). ^b B^ens *om.* ^c *ita, passim*, B^mns^p; C^e B^ens^c *ubique*
^oanta-. ^d B^ens *om.*

khumatthagahane ca viññūnaṃ kosallaḷananatthaṃ niyatapullīṅgesu pakkipitvā dassessāma, seyyathidaṃ: ¹*bhūto parābhūto sambhūto vibhūto pātubhūto āvibhūto tirobhūto vinābhūto, bhabbo, paribhūto abhibhūto adhibhūto addhabhūto anubhūto samanubhūto* 5 *bhūto paccanubhūto, bhāvito sambhāvito vibhāvito paribhāvito, †anu-paribhūto^a, paribhavitabbo paribhotabbo paribhavanīyo · abhibhavitabbo abhibhotabbo abhibhavanīyo · adhibhavitabbo adhibhotabbo adhibhavanīyo · anubhavitabbo anubhotabbo anubhavanīyo · samanubhavitabbo samanubhotabbo samanubhavanīyo ·* 10 *paccanubhavitabbo paccanubhotabbo paccanubhavanīyo, bhāvetabbo bhāvanīyo sambhāvetabbo sambhāvanīyo vibhāvetabbo vibhāvanīyo paribhāvetabbo paribhāvanīyo, bhavamāno (bhamāno)^b vibhavamāno paribhavamāno abhibhavamāno anubhavamāno samanubhavamāno paccanubhavamāno, anubhonto samanubhonto* 15 *paccanubhonto sambhonto abhisambhonto, bhāvento sambhāvento vibhāvento paribhāvento, paribhaviyamāno paribhuyyamāno · abhibhaviyamāno abhibhuyyamāno · anubhaviyamāno anubhuyyamāno · samanubhaviyamāno samanubhuyyamāno · paccanubhaviyamāno paccanubhuyyamāno ti imāni niyatapullīṅgesu pak-* 20 *khittaliṅgāni. Evaṃ okārantādivasena chabbidhāni pullīṅgāni bhūdhātumayāni pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ tāva pullīṅgavasena udaharaṇuddeso.*

²*Bhāvikā bhāvanā vibhāvanā sambhāvanā paribhāvanā ti ākāraṇtaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Bhūmi³ bhūti vibhūti^c ikāraṇtaṃ itthi-* 25 *liṅgaṃ. Bhuri⁴ bhuti bhoti · vibhāvini paribhāvini sambhāvini · pātubhavantī pātubhontī · paribhavantī paribhontī · abhibhavantī abhibhontī · adhibhavantī adhibhontī · anubhavantī anubhontī · samanubhavantī samanubhontī · paccanubhavantī paccanubhontī · abhisambhavantī abhisambhontī ti ikāraṇtaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. ⁵Bhui* 30 *abhū ti ikāraṇtaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Imāni¹ ettha catubbidhāni itthiliṅgāni bhūdhātumayāni uddiṭṭhāni; ukāraṇtaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ^d bhūdhātumayaṃ appasiddhaṃ, aññadhātumayaṃ pana ukāraṇtaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ pasiddhaṃ dhātu dhenū itī; tena saddhiṃ pañcavi-*

¹ (78²⁵—81⁸). ² (81⁹). ³ = phrac khrañ³, ns. ⁴ = mre bhut bhī lū³ ma, ns. ⁵ (84¹⁷).

^a ita C^cB^m (ns compendii fecit); leg. manamparibhūto, vide 79²⁵.
^b C^cB^mns om.; vide 80¹⁶. ^c ita B^cm; C^c(ns) ad. ti; cf. 63¹⁵, 16. ^d B^c ukāraṇtaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ.

dhāni itthiliṅgāni honti, okārantassa vā gosaddassa itthiliṅga-
 bhāve tena saddhiṃ chabbidhāni pi honti. Sabbān' etāni
 sabhāvato yev' itthiliṅgāni ti daṭṭhabbāni. Etthā pi aniyata-
 liṅgā *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo* itthiliṅgavasena yui-
 jante, katham: *bhūtā parābhūtā sambhūtā* ti, sabbam vitthārato 5
 gahetabbam · ¹*anubhonta-samanubhontā*adini^a nava padāni vaj-
 jetvā, tāni hi ikārantavasena yojitāni. Imāni niyataliṅgesu
 pakkhittaliṅgāni. Evaṃ ākārantādivasena catubbidhāni itthi-
 liṅgāni *bhūdhātumayāni* pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ itthiliṅgavasena udā-
 haraṇuddeso. ²*Bhūtaṃ mahābhūtaṃ bhavittaṃ bhūnaṃ bhava-* 10
naṃ parābhavanaṃ sambhavanaṃ vibhavanaṃ pātubhavanaṃ
avibhavanaṃ tirobhavanaṃ vinābhavanaṃ sotthibhavanaṃ pari-
bhavanaṃ abhibhavanaṃ adhibhavanaṃ anubhavanaṃ saman-
bhavanaṃ paccanubhavanaṃ ti niggahītantaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.
Atthavibhāvi dhammavibhāvi^b ikārantam napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ. *Go-* 15
trabhu cittasahabhu na-cittasahabhu^b ikārantam napuṃsakaliṅ-
 gaṃ. Sabbān' etāni sabhāvato yeva napuṃsakaliṅgāni ti
 daṭṭhabbāni. Ettha^c satta-bhūta-rūpavācako *bhūtasaddo* yeva
 'niyogā napuṃsakaliṅgo' ti pi daṭṭhabbam. Etthā pi aniyata-
 liṅgā^d *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo* napuṃsakaliṅgava- 20
 sena yuijante, katham: *bhūtaṃ parābhūtaṃ sambhūtaṃ vibhūtaṃ*
peyyālo · samanubhavamānaṃ, anubhontaṃ anubhavantam ·
samanubhontaṃ samanubhavantam · paccanubhontaṃ paccanu-
bhavantam · sambhontaṃ sambhavantam · abhisambhontaṃ abhi-
sambhavantam · pātubhontaṃ pātubhavantam · paribhontaṃ pa- 25
ribhavantam · abhibhontaṃ abhibhavantam · adhibhontaṃ adhi-
bhavantam, bhāventaṃ sambhāventaṃ vibhāventaṃ paribhāventaṃ,
paribhavīyamānaṃ paribhuyyamānaṃ peyyālo *paccanubha-*
vīyamānaṃ paccanubhuyyamānaṃ ti imāni niyatanapuṃsakaliṅ-
 gesu pakkhittaliṅgāni. Evaṃ niggahītantādivasena tividhāni 30
 napuṃsakaliṅgāni *bhūdhātumayāni* pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgavasena udāharaṇuddeso. Evaṃ pulliṅgādivasena liṅ-
 gattayaṃ *bhūdhātumayam* uddiṭṭham.

Ettha me ³"appasiddhā" ti ye ye saddā pakāsītā,
 te te pālippadesesu maggitabbā vibhāvinā.

17 35

¹ (62¹⁴⁻¹⁶). ² (84²⁷). ³ (61²⁵, 62³²).

^a B^e anubhonto samanubhonto ti ādini. ^b ita B^em; C^e ad. ti; cf. 62²⁴.

^c C^e ad. ca.

- O ā bindu i i u u* ¹ant' ime sattadhā t̥hitā
 ñeyyā pulliṅgabhedā ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā; 18
*ā i*vaṇṇo *u*vaṇṇo ca pañca antā sarūpato
 itthibhedo^a ti viññeyyo^a, okārantena chā pi vā; 19
 5 *bindu i u* ime antā tayo ñeyyā vibhāvinā
 napuṃsakappabhedo^a ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā; 20
 — antā satt' eva pulliṅge, itthiyaṃ pañca vā cha vā,
 napuṃsake tayo, evaṃ dasa pañcahi chabbidhā^b. 21
 Yasmā pan' ettha *bhūto* ti ādayo saddā nibbacanābhi-
 10 dhey yakathan'atthasādhakavacana-pariyāyavacan'atthuddhāra-
 vasena vuccamānā pākātā honti suviññeyyā ca, tasmā imesaṃ
 nibbacanādīni yathāsambhavaṃ vakkhāma · viññūnaṃ tuṭṭhija-
 nanatthañ c' eva sotārānam atthesu paṭutarabuddhipaṭilābhāya
 ca. Tatra bhūto ti khandhapātubhāvena bhavati ti bhūto,
 15 idam tāva nibbacanaṃ; bhūto ti sabbasāṅgāhakavasena satto
 vuccati, idam abhidheyyakathanam; ²"yo ca kālaghaso bhūto;
³sabbe va nikkhipissanti bhūtā loke samussayan" ti ca idam
 etassa atthassa sādhakavacanaṃ^c; atha vā, bhūto ti evaṃnā-
 mako amanussajātiko^d sattaviseso, idam abhidheyyakathanam,
 20 *bhūtavijjā* · *bhūtavejjo*^e · *bhūta*[vī]ggahito^f ti ca idam etassa
 atthassa sādhakavacanaṃ^c; yañ ca pana ⁴"satto; macco; pajā"
 ti ādikaṃ tattha tattha āgataṃ vacanaṃ, idam 'satto' ti attha-
 vācakassa *bhūtasaddassa* pariyāyavacanaṃ; yañ ca Niddesa-
 pāliyaṃ ⁵"macco ti satto naro mānava poso puggalo jīvo jagu
 25 jantu hindagu^f manujo" ti āgataṃ, idam pi pariyāyavacanaṃ
 eva; tāni sabbāni piṇḍetvā vuccante:
 satto macco jano bhūto pāṇo hindagu^g puggalo
 jantu jīvo jagu yakkho pāṇi dehi tathāgato 22
 sattavo mātiyo loko manujo mānava naro
 30 poso sarirī ti pume, bhūtam iti napuṃsake, 23
 pajā ti itthiyaṃ vutto liṅgato na ca atthato,
 evaṃ tiliṅgikā honti saddā sattābhidhānakā; 24

¹ = ime antā, ns. ² J II 260²¹. ³ D II 157³. ⁴ Sn 654 (pajā ... sattā);
 Sn 766—769 (macco ... jantu ... naro). ⁵ Nidd I 31⁴.

^a *ita* CeBm; Be^{ns} -ā. ^b *sic* CeBemns; ns: dasapañca ca soḷasa rhi
 mū yutta(ta)ra phrac rā eñ¹; *leg.* dasa pañcahi chabbhi vā? ^c *ita* CeBemns,
sed vide 65¹⁰, 22. ^d Be^{ms} oṇātiyo. ^e CeBemns ovijjo. ^f (= mre bhut bham³
 [nsP pham³] so sū, ns); ^g Ce viggahiko (syllaba -vi- e ovijjā ovijjo *irrepsit*).
^g *ita* CeBem ns *compendū fecit*; *cf.* 1750, Nidda *ad* Nidd I 31⁵.

1"yo so jaṃghāya ulati, so satto jaṃghalo" idha
 pāṇa-dehābhidhānehi sattanāmaṃ papañcitaṃ; 25
 — imasmiṃ pakaraṇe pariyāyavacanan ti ca abhidhānan ti ca
 saṃkhā ti ādini ca ekatthāni adhippetāni —; atthuddhāravasena
 pana *bhūtasaddo* pañcakkhandhāmanussa-dhātu-sassata-vijjā- 5
 māna-khiṇāsava-satta-rukkhādisu dissati, tappayogo ²upari At-
 thattikavibhāge āvibhavissati. Bhāvako ti, bhāveti ti bhāvako,
 idam nibbacanam; yo bhāvanam karoti, so bhāvako, idam
 abhidheyyakathanam; ³"bhāvako nipako dhīro" ti idam etassa
 atthassa sādhakavacanam⁴, "bhāvako bhāvanāpasuto bhāvanā- 10
 payutto bhāvanāsampanno" ti idam pariyāyavacanam. Imāni
bhūto, *bhāvako* ti dve padāni suddhakattu-hetukattuvasena vut-
 tāni ti. Ito param nayānusārena suviññeeyattā ⁴"idam nibba-
 canan" ti ca ādini avatvā katthaci atthasādhakavacanam, pa-
 riyaṃyavacanam, atthuddhāraṇ ca yathārahaṃ dassessāma, tesu 15
 hi sabbattha dassitesu ganthavitthāro siyā. Tasmā, yesam attho
 uttāno, tesam pi padānam abhidheyyam na kathessāma, nibba-
 canamattam eva nesam kathessāma; yesam pana gambhīro at-
 tho, tesam abhidheyyam kathessāma. Bhavanam bhavo, bhavo
 vuccati vuddhi · *bhūsaddassa* atthātisayayogato vaḍḍhane pi dis- 20
 samānattā bhavanam vaḍḍhanan ti katvā; ⁵"bhavo ca rañño
 abhavo ca rañño" ti idam vuddhiatthassa sādhakam vacanam⁶;
⁶atha vā bhavo ti vuccati sassatam, ⁷"sassato attā ca loko ca" ti hi
 sassatavasena pavattā diṭṭhi sassatadiṭṭhi, tasmā ⁸"bhavadiṭṭhi"
 ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; tathā ⁹"bhavo ti 25
 bhavadiṭṭhi, 'bhavati sassatam tiṭṭhati' ti pavattanato sassata-
 diṭṭhi bhavadiṭṭhi nāma, bhavadiṭṭhi hi uttarapadalopena bhavo
 ti vuccati, ¹⁰"bhavena bhavassa vipamokkham āhamsū" ti
 idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam — etthāyam pāḷiva-
 canattho: ekacce samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā^c bhavadiṭṭhiyā vā 30
 kāmabhavādinā vā ¹¹sabbabhavato vimuttiṃ saṃsāra[vi]suddhiṃ
 kathayimsū ti; atha vā 'bhavanti vaḍḍhanti sattā etenā ti bhavo'

¹ * * *. ² Pariccheda 14. ³ * * *. ⁴ (cf. 69¹²). ⁵ J VI 285¹⁰. ⁶ cf. Nidd
 I 245³⁰, Pj II 20²⁰. ⁷ (D I 14¹; Dhs § 1315) ⁸ Dhs § 1313. ⁹ Uda 21²¹³⁻¹⁵.
¹⁰ Ud 33⁵. ¹¹ (Uda 211²⁷).

^a *ita* Cens; Bem sādhakam vac^o. ^b *ita* Bemns *hic et infra* cf. 64^{18, 21};
 Ce sādhakavac^o; *vide* 66²⁶; sādhakāni vacanāni. ^c Bem ekacco samaṇo vā
 brāhmaṇo vā (... kathayimsu!).

ti atthena sampatti-puññāni bhavo ti ca vuccanti, ¹"itibhavā-bhavatañ ca vitivatto" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam — ettha pañāyam pālivacanatto: ²bhavo ti sampatti abhavo ti vipatti, tathā bhavo ti vuddhi abhavo ti hāni, bhavo
 5 ti sassatam abhavo ti ucchedo, bhavo ti puññam abhavo ti pāpam, tam sabbam vitivatto ti; saḥkāśā khandhā pi bhavo, ³"kāmaabhavo . . . rūpaabhavo" icc evamādi etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam — ettha pana khandhā 'yo paññāyati, so sarūpam labhati' ti katvā 'bhavati aviññā-taṇhādisamudayā niran-
 10 taram samudeti' ti atthena bhavā ti vuccanti, okāso pana 'bhavanti jāyanti ettha sattā nāmarūpadhammā cā' ti atthena bhavo ti; api ca ⁴kamaabhavo pi bhavo upapattibhavo pi bhavo, ⁵"upādānapaccayā bhavo duvidhena: atthi kamaabhavo atthi upapattibhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam —
 15 tattha kammam eva bhavo kamaabhavo, tathā upapatti eva bhavo upapattibhavo; etth' upapatti bhavati ti bhavo, kammam pana, yathā sukhakāraṇattā ⁶"sukho buddhānam uppādo" ti vutto, bhavakāraṇattā phalavohārena bhavo ti datṭhabbam; atha vā bhāvanalakkhaṇattā bhāveti ti bhavo, kim bhāveti:
 20 upapattiṃ, iti upapattiṃ bhāveti ti bhavo ti vuccati, *bhāveti* t' imassa ca 'nibbatteti' ti hetukattuvasen' attho; atha vā "bhava-paccayā jāti" ti vacanato 'bhavati etenā' ti bhavo ti kamaabhavo vuccati; ⁷"khandhānañ ca paṭipāṭi dhātuāyatanāna ca abbo-
 25 sārō pi bhavo, ⁸"bhava dukkham bhavadukkham; ⁹bhava saṃsa-ranto" ti imān' etassa atthassa sādhakāni vacanāni — tatra ken' atthena saṃsārō bhavo ti kathiyati: bhavati ettha sattasammuti khandhādipaṭipāṭisaṃkhāte dhammapuñjasmin ti atthena. Idam *bhavasaddassa* bhāva-kattu-karaṇādhikaraṇasāadhanavasen' at-
 30 thakathanam. Ettha *bhavasaddassa* atthuddhāram vadāma:
 vuddhi-sampatti-puññāni khandhā sokāsaṇṇitā
 saṃsārō sassatañ c' etaṃ *bhavasaddena* sadditam; 26
 bhavataṇhā bhavadiṭṭhi upapattibhavo tathā
 kamaabhavo ca sabban tam *bhavasaddena* sadditam, 27

¹ Sn 6b. ² cf. Pj II 20¹⁹. ³ (A I 223²⁰, 2b) ⁴ Vibh 137, (cf. Vm 571²⁷ sq.).
⁵ cf. Vm 571⁵⁻⁹ (cit. Vibh 137) ⁶ Dh 194a. ⁷ Vm 544¹⁰. Pj II 426²⁶, Mp ad
 A II 212¹. ⁸ etc. ⁹ cf. Ap 442³⁰ (bhavābhava saṃsaranto) v. Ap 38⁹ (saṃsa-
 ranto ayaṃ bhava);

bhavataṇhā-bhavadiṭṭhidvayaṃ katthaci pāḷiyaṃ
uttarapadalopena *bhavasaddena* sadditaṃ.

28

Abhavo ti, na bhavo abhavo:

vipatti hāni ucchedo pāpaṃ c' eva catubbidhā
ime *abhavasaddena* atthā vuccanti sāsane.

29 5

Bhāvo ti aṭṭhāsaya, yo adhippāyo ti pi vuccati; ¹"thināṃ
bhāvo durāṇāno; ²nāmacco rājabhāriyāsu bhavaṃ kubbetha
paṇḍito; ³hadayaṃgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti" ti evamādi etassa
atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca ⁴vatthudhammo pi bhāvo,
⁵"bhāvasaṃketasiddhinā" ^a ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ
vacanaṃ; cittaṃ pi bhāvo ⁶"accāhitaṃ kammaṃ karosi luddaṃ
bhāve ca te kusalaṃ n' atthi kiñci" ti idam etassa atthassa
sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; kiriyā pi bhāvo, ⁷"bhāvalakkhaṇaṃ; ⁸bhā-
vasattamī" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; api
ca ⁹"bhāvo ti sattavevacanaṃ" ti bhaṇanti, [†]dhātu^b vā etaṃ 15
adhivacanaṃ. Tattha aṭṭhāsaya ca vatthudhammo ca cittaṃ ca
satto cā ti ime 'bhavati' ti bhāvo 'tathā pana bhāveti' ti bhāvo;
kiriyā tu 'bhavanan' ti bhāvo, sā ca bhavana-gamana-pacana-
divaṣṇānekavidhā. Api ca bhāvarūpaṃ pi bhāvo, yaṃ "itthi-
bhāvo pumbhāvo itthindriyaṃ" ti ca vuccati; tatrāyaṃ vaca- 20
nattho: 'itthi' ti vā 'puriso' ti vā bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānaṃ
cā ti bhāvo.

N' attano matiyā etaṃ nibbacanaṃ udāhaṭaṃ,

pubbācariyasihānaṃ mataṃ nissāya-m-āhataṃ; 30

vuttaṃ h' etaṃ porāṇehi: ⁹"itthiyā bhāvo itthibhāvo, 'itthi' ti 25
vā bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānaṃ cā ti itthibhāvo" ti; tasmā
pumbhāvo ti etthā pi pumassa bhāvo pumbhāvo, pumā ti vā
bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānaṃ cā ti pumbhāvo ti nibbacanaṃ
samadhiḡantabbaṃ. Idam *bhāvasaddassa* kattu-bhāva-karaṇa-
sādhanaṃ atthakathanaṃ. Abhāvo ti, na bhāvo abhāvo, 30
ko so: suññatā natthitā. Sabhāvo ti, attano bhāvo sabhāvo,
attano pakati icc ev' attho; atha vā sabhāvo ti^c, dhammānaṃ
sati atthasambhāve yo koci sarūpaṃ labhati, tassa bhavo,

¹ J V 450³¹. ² J VI 293²⁷. ³ * * *. ⁴ = sabho tarā³, ns. ⁵ Saccasaṃ-
khepa 4^c. ⁶ J VI 306²⁶⁻²⁷ (Ja). ⁷ (Pj I 106⁸). ⁸ (cf. Kc 315, Kat II 4, 34). ⁹ * * *.

^a B^m bhāve saṃk^o. ^b sic C^cB^cms; vā [†]kā³ etaṃ [†]bhāva hu so
amañ sañ [†]dhātu dhāt eñ¹ [†]adhivacanaṃ . . . , ns. ^c B^m atha vā dhammānaṃ
sabhāvo ti.

- "lakkhaṇaṃ" iti saññito ¹namana-ruppana-kakkhaḷa-phusanādiā-kāro icc ev' attho, ²"sāmaññaṃ vā sabhāvo vā dhammānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ matan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca sabhāvo ti salakkhaṇo paramatthadhammo, ken' atthena:
- 5 'saha bhāvenā' ti atthena; sabbhāvo ti, sataṃ bhāvo sabbhāvo, sappurisadhammo icc ev' attho; atha vā attano bhāvo sabbhāvo ³"gāhāpayanti sabbhāvan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; saṃvijjāmaṇo vā bhāvo sabbhāvo, ⁴"evaṃ gahaṇasabbhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ.
- 10 Idam *sabhāva-sabbhāvasaddānaṃ* bhāvasādhanavasen' atthakathanaṃ. Sambhavo ti, sambhavanaṃ sambhavo · sambhavanakiriyaṃ yutti vā, yutti hi sambhavo ti vuccati · ⁵"sambhavo gahaṇassa^a kāraṇaṃ" ti ādisu; atha vā sambhavati etasmā ti sambhavo, yato hi yaṃ kiñci sambhavati so sambhavo; pa-
- 15 bhavo ti, pabhavanaṃ pabhavo · acchinnatā; pabhavati etasmā ti vā pabhavo, yato hi yaṃ kiñci pabhavati so pabhavo. Ime pana *sambhava-pabhavasaddā* katthaci samānatthā katthaci bhinnatthā ti veditabbā, kathaṃ: *sambhavasaddo* hi bhavanakkiriyaṃ^b pi vadati yuttim pi paññattim pi sambhavarūpaṃ pi
- 20 paccayattham pi vadati, *pabhavasaddo* pana bhavanakkiriyaṃ^b pi vadati nadippabhavam pi paccayattham pi, tasmā paccayattham vajjetvā bhinnatthā ti gahetabbā, paccayatthena pana samānatthā ti gahetabbā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ ⁶"paccayo hetu nidānaṃ kāraṇaṃ^c sambhavo pabhavo ti ādi atthato ekaṃ
- 25 vyañjanato nānaṃ" ti; ⁷"mūlaṃ hetu nidānaṃ ca sambhavo pabhavo tathā samuṭṭhānāhārārammaṇaṃ [paccayo] samudayena cā" ti ayam pi gāthā etassa atthassa sādhiḥkā^d. Idam *sambhava-pabhavasaddānaṃ* bhāvāpādānasādhanavasen' atthakathanaṃ.
- 30 Evam ettha bhāva-kattu-kamma-karaṇāpādānādhikaraṇavasena cha sādhanāni pakāsītāni, tāni sampadānasādhanena sattavidhāni bhavanti; tam pana uttarim āvibhavissati ⁸"dhanam assa bhavatū ti Dhanabhūti" ti ādinā. Icc evaṃ kitaka-

¹ cf. Vibha 136^{30, 32}, As 332¹⁴, Vibha 137¹. ² Abhidh-av. v. 633^{ab}. ³ Khuddasikkhā 8: 19^a. ⁴ ***. ⁵ "mūlatikā", ns; sambhavo = asaṇ¹ saṇ, vā sambhavaduk saṇ, ns. ⁶ Vm 533². ⁷ ***. ⁸ (72²²).

^a ns gahaṇa- (in B^e ssa *atramento deletum*) ^b ita C^eB^m; B^ens okriyam ^c Vm (E^c): hetu kāraṇaṃ nidānaṃ. ^d C^eB^m sādhiḥkā

vasena^a sabbathā pi sattavidhāni sādhanāni honti, yāni kārakāni
 ti pi vuccanti; ito aññaṃ sādhanam n' atthi. Idha payogesu
 atthesu ca viññūnam pāṭavattham *sādhana*nāmam pakāsitaṃ;
 tathā hi dunnikkhittasādhanehi padehi yojitā saddappayogā
 dubbodhatthā honti, sunikkhittasādhanehi pana padehi yojitā 5
 subodhatthā honti. Tasmā payogā sādhanamūlakā; attho ca
 payogamūlako. Payogānurūpaṃ hi aviparītaṃ katvā atthaṃ
 kathanasilā ¹"yācito va bahulaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati appaṃ
 ayācito" ti evamādisu sādhanavasena gahetabbesu atthesu
 aññesu ²c'atthesu paṭutarabuddhino paṇḍitā yeva ekantena 10
 Bhagavato pariyattisāsanadharā nāma honti ti veditabbaṃ.
 Ito paraṃ nayānusārena suviññeyyattā ³"idam nāma sādhanan"
 ti na vakkhāma, kevalam idha dassitesu payogesu viññūnam
 bahumānuppādanatthañ c' eva vividhavicittapāligatike vividhat-
 thasāre jīnavaravacane sotūnaṃ buddhivijambhanatthañ ca 15
 atthasādhakavacanāni yeva yathārahaṃ sutta-geyya-veyyāka-
 raṇa-gāthādisu tato tato āharitvā dassessāma.

Pabhāvo ti, pakārato bhavati ti pabhāvo, so 'yam ānu-
 bhāvō yeva, ⁴"pabhāvan te na passāmi yena tvam Mithilam
 vaje" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Anubhavo 20
 ti, anubhavanam anubhavo, kin taṃ: paribhuñjanam. Ānu-
 bhāvo ti tej'-ussāha-manta-pabhū-sattiyo, ⁵"tejasamkhāto ussā-
 ha-manta-pabhū-sattisamkhāto vā mahanto ānubhāvo etassā ti
 mahānubhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam;

tejo ussāha-mantā ca ⁶pabhū sattī ti pañc' ime 25

ānubhāvo ti vuccanti, pabhāvo ti ca te vade; 31

tejādivācakattamhi *ānubhāv*apadassa tu

atthanibbacanam dhīro yathāsambhavam uddise; 32

atha vā ānubhāvo ti anubhavitabbaphalam^b, ⁷"anubhavitabbassa^c
 phalassa mahantatāya mahānubhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sā- 30
 dhakam vacanam. Parābhavo ti, parābhavanam parābhavo;
 atha vā parābhavati ti parābhavo, ⁸"suvijāno parābhavo" ti idam

¹ ***; "yācati ti yācito" prū mū viparītatthakathana phrac eñ¹, "yāci-
 tabbo ti yācito" prū mha aviparītatthakathana phrac eñ¹, ns. ² = "yevāpana"
 ca so pud eñ¹ anak tu¹ nhuik, ns. ³ (cf. 65¹³). ⁴ J VI 449¹⁹ (Ja). ⁵ Uda 104¹¹.
⁶ = acui⁸ ra khrañ³, ns. ⁷ cf. Uda 269¹. ⁸ Sn 92^b.

^a Be kitavasena (ns comp. fecit). ^b C^c anubhavitabbam phalam.

^c B^ens anubhavitabba--.

etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; api ca ¹"dhammadessi parābhavo" ti pāṭhānurūpato 'parābhavissati ti parābhavo' ti anāgatakālavasena pi nibbacanam datṭhabbam; atha vā parābhavanti etenā ti parābhavo, kin tam: dhammadessitādi, ²"pa-
 5 ṭhamo so parābhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Vibhavo ti nibbānam, tam hi bhavato vigatattā 'bhavato vigato' ti vibhavo, bhavassa ca tamhetu vigatattā 'vigato bhavo etasmā' ti vibhavo. 'vibhavanti ucehijjanti vinassanti ito ariyadhanavilopakā³ kilesamahācorā' ti pi vibhavo; *vibhavasaddassa*
 10 nibbānābhidhānatte ³"evam bhave vijjamāne vibhavo icchitabbako" ti idam ettha sādhakam vacanam. Imāni pana nibbānassa pariyāyavacanāni:

- ⁴nibbānam vibhavo mokkho nirodho amatam samam
 samkhārūpasamo dukkhanirodho accutakkhayo^b 33
 15 vivatṭam akatam attham santipadam asaṃkhatam
 pārāṃ taṇhakkhayo dukkhakkhayo saññojanakkhayo 34
 yogakkhemo virāgo ca lokanto ca bhavakkhayo
 apavaggo viasaṃkhāro ⁵sabbhi suddhi visuddhi ca 35
 vimuty āpacayo mutti nibbuti upadhikkhayo
 20 santi asaṃkhatā dhātu disā ca ⁶sabbatopabham, ⁷ 36
⁷vinā p' etāni nāmāni visesakapadam idha
 nibbānavācakāni ti sallakkheyya sumedhaso; 37
 tānam leṇan ti ādini 'pekkhikāni bhavanti hi
 visesakapadānan ti etth' etāni pakāsaye: 38
 25 tānam leṇam arūpañ ca santam saccam anālayam
 sududdasam saraṇaṃ ca parāyanam anitikam 39
 anāsavaṃ dhuvam niccam ⁸viññānam anidassanam
 avyāpajjam^c sivaṃ khemaṃ nipuṇam apalokikam 40
 anantam akkharam dipo accantam kevalam padam
 30 paṇitam accutañ cā ti bahudhā pi vibhāvaye; 41
gotrabhu ti padass' attham vadantehi garūhi tu
⁸"gottam vuccati nibbānam" iti gottan ti bhāsitaṃ. 42

¹ Sn 92d. ² Sn 93b. ³ Bv 2: 11cd. ⁴ cf Abh 6—9. ⁵ Pariccheda 7, str. 27; = thaṇ rha³ (cva) phrae so nibbān, ns. ⁶ D I 223¹². ⁷ = etāni nāmāni ... visesakapadam vinā ... nibbānavācakāni ti ..., ns. ⁸ (cf. Ppa 184⁵).

^a ita C^e, *conjectura, ut videtur, necessaria*, B^{mns} ovilomakā (= ochan¹ kyañ bhak). ^b sic C^eB^{mns} (= cuti (khrañ³) ma rhi so nibbān, kun (khrañ³) ma rhi so nibbān, ns) c: accuti akkhayo? ^c C^eB^{mns} avyāpajjam.

Vibhavo ti vā vināsa-sampatti-dhana-uechedadiṭṭhiyo pi vuccanti. Tattha vināso 'vibhavanam uechijjanam nassanan' ti atthena vibhavo, ¹"vibhavo sabbadhammānam; ²itth' eke sato sattassa uechedam vināsam vibhavam paññāpentī" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam; sampatti pana 'visesato bhavati' ti vibhavo, ³"rañño sirivibhavam datthukāmā" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam; dhanam pana 'bhavanti vadḍhanti vuddhim virūḥim vepullam āpajjanti sattā etenā' ti vibhavo, ⁴"asitikoṭivibhavassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam, idam 10 pana pariyāyavacanam:

dhanam sam vibhavo dabbam sūpateyyam pariggaho

oḍḍam^a bhaṇḍam sakam attho icc ete dhanavācakā; 43 uechedadiṭṭhi pana 'vibhavati uechijjati attā ca loko ca puna cutito uddham na jāyati' ti gahaṇato vibhavo, ⁵"vibhavataṇhā" 15 ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam, vibhavataṇhā ti hi uechedadiṭṭhisahagatāya taṇhāya nāmam, ettha atthuddhāro vuccati:

dhana-nibbāna-sampatti-vinās'-uechedadiṭṭhiyo

'vuttā vibhavasaddena iti viññū vibhāvaye.

44 20

Pātubhāvo ti, pātubhavanam pātubhāvo; āvibhāvo ti, āvibhavanam āvibhāvo; ubhinnam etesam pākāṭatā icc' ev' attho. Tirobhāvo ti, tirobhavanam tirobhāvo · paṭicchannabhāvo. Vinābhāvo ti, vinābhavanam vinābhāvo · viyogo. Soṭṭhibhāvo ti, soṭṭhibhavanam soṭṭhibhāvo · suvatthibhāvo sukhasa 25 atthitā, atthato pana nibbhayatā nirupaddavatā eva. Atthibhāvo ti atthitā vijjāmānatā avivittatā; natthibhāvo ti natthitā avijjāmānatā vivittatā rittatā tucchatā suññatā. Okārantapullīṅganiddeso.

Abhibhavati ti abhibhavitā · param abhibhavanto yo 30 koci, evam paribhavitā; anubhavati ti anubhavitā · sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā anubhavanto yo koci, evam samanubhavitā paccanubhavitā. Ettha pana, yathā ⁶"amatassa dātā; ⁷anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā" ti ādisu

¹ (cf. Vin V 149²³). ² D I 34¹⁰. ³ ... ⁴ ... ⁵ (Vibha 111²²).

⁶ A V 226²⁶. ⁷ M III 8¹¹, cf. Ap 370³ (Thā 91¹⁰).

^a C. Bemns oṭṭham; scribendum oḍḍham vel oḍḍam; cf. sahoḍḍhā, skr. sahoḍha.

*datā*dipadānaṃ kattuvācakaṇaṃ *amatassā* ti adihi padehi kam-mavācakehi chaṭṭhiyantehi saddhiṃ yojanā dissati, tathā imesam pi padānaṃ *paccāmittassa abhibhavitā* ti ādinā yojanā kātabbā; evam aññesam pi evarūpānaṃ padānaṃ. *Ākārantapullīṅga-*
5 *niddeso*.

Bhavatī ti bhavaṃ, bhavissatī ti vā bhavaṃ · vaḍḍha-māno puggalo, ¹"suvijāno bhavaṃ hoti suvijāno parābhavo dhammakamo bhavaṃ hoti dhammadessi parābhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sadhakaṃ vacanaṃ. Atha vā, yena saddhiṃ
10 katheti, so bhavaṃ ti vattabbo ²"bhavaṃ Kaccāyano; ³bhavaṃ Anando; ⁴maññe bhavaṃ patthayati rañño bhariyaṃ patibba-tan" ti adisu; ettha pana dhātuatthe ādaro na kātabbo, sammutiatthe yevādaro kātabbo · ⁵"samketavacanaṃ saccam lokasammutikāraṇaṃ" ti vacanato, vohāravisaṃyasmim hi loka-
15 sammuti eva padhānā avilaṃghaniyā. Parābhavati ti parā-bhavaṃ, evaṃ paribhavaṃ abhibhavaṃ anubhavaṃ. Pabhavati pahoti sakkoti ti pabhavaṃ · pahonto yo koci, na pabhavaṃ appabhavaṃ; appabhavaṃ ti ca idam jātake diṭ-ṭhaṃ, ⁶"chinnabbham iva vātena ṭruppo" rukkham upāgaṃmiṃ
20 so 'ham appabhavaṃ tattha sākhaṃ hatthehi aggahin" ti tattha sādhakavacanaṃ idam. Niggahītanta pullīṅganiddeso.

Dhanabhūti ti, ⁷dhanam assa bhavatū ti Dhanabhūti. Siribhūti ti ettha sirī ti sobhāya ⁸eva paññā-puññānaṃ ca adhvacaṇaṃ, sa assa bhavatū ti Siribhūti; evaṃ Sotthibhūti
25 Suvatthibhūti. *Ākārantapullīṅganiddeso*.

Bhāvī ti, ⁹bhavanasiḷo bhāvī, bhavanadhammo bhāvī, bhavane sādhu-kārī bhāvī, evaṃ vibhāvī sambhāvī pari-bhāvī ti. Tatra vibhāvī ti atthavibhāvane samatto paṇḍito vuccati; ettha ¹⁰"vidvā vijjāgato ñaṇi" ti ādi pariyayavacanaṃ
30 datṭhabbaṃ, ¹¹bhavanti ¹²ca atra:

¹³vidvā vijjāgato ñaṇi vibhāvī paṇḍito sudhi
budho visarado viññū dosaṇṇu viddasu vidu
vipassī paṭibhaṇi ca medhavi nipako kavi

45

¹ Sn 92a-d. ² cf. S IV 119²⁵. ³ D I 264¹⁴. ⁴ J III 533⁷. ⁵ Kva 34²¹.
⁶ J III 373¹². ⁷ 6S³². ⁸ cf. Pan III, 2: 134, Kāt IV, 4: 14, Sd § 1114 Kc 534.
⁹ Nidd I 93¹⁴ = 30S²². ¹⁰ = sangahagāthāyo bhavanti, ns. ¹¹ cf. Abh 228–229.

¹² *sic* C^eB^mns (= m m sañ phrac ce ap so ahum kron¹ rum² rum³ mrañ lyak⁴; J: nunno C^k).

kusalo viduro dhimā gatima mutima c' ayaṃ 46

cakkhumā kaṇṇavā dabbo dhiro suri vicakkhaṇo

sappañño buddhimā pañño, evaṃnāmā vibhāvino ti. 47

/kārantapullīṅganiddeso.

Sayambhū ti, sayam eva bhavati ti sayambhu, ko so¹ antarena paropadesaṃ sāmaṃ yeva sabbañ ñeyyadhammaṃ paṭivijjhītvā sabbaññutaṃ patto Sakyamunī Bhagavā, vuttañ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ¹"na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati, sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n' atthi me paṭipuggalo; ahaṃ hi arahā loke ahaṃ satthā anuttaro eko 'mhi samma sambuddho² 10 sitibhūto 'smi nibbuto" ti; atthato pana pāramitāparibhāvito sayambhuñāṇena saha vāsanāya vigataviddhastaniravasesakilesa mahākaruṇa-sabbaññutañāṇādiaparimeyyaguṇagaṇadharo khandhasantāno sayambhū, so evambhūto khandhasantāno loke aggapuggalo ti vuccati, vuttañ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ²"ekapug- 15 galo bhikkhave loke uppaṭṭamāno uppaṭṭati acchariyamanusso, katamo ekapuggalo: tathāgato [bhikkhave] araham samma-sambuddho" ti. So³ ekapuggalo etarahi "sabbaññū, sugato" ti ādihi yathābhuccaguṇādhiḡatanāmehi ca pasiddho, "Gotamo, ādiccabandhū" ti gottato ca pasiddho, "Sakyaputto, Sakko,⁴ 20 Sakyamunī, Sakyasiho, Sakyapungavo" ti kulato ca pasiddho, "Suddhodani, Māyādevīsuto" ti matāpitito ca pasiddho, "Siddhattho" ti ³gahitanāmena ca pasiddho, bhavanti c' atra:

yo ekapuggalo āsi, buddho sa vadatam varo

gottato ⁴Gotamo nama tath' ev' ⁴adiccabandhu ca, 48 25

Sakyakule pasūtatta Sakyaputto ti vissuto

Sakko iti ca avhāto^b tathā ⁴Sakyamunī ti ca, 49

sabbattha setṭhabbhāvena ⁵Sakye ca setṭhabbhāvato

⁴Sakyasiho ti so Sakyapungavo ti ca sammato 50

⁴Suddhodani ti pitito nabhe cando va vissuto, 50

mātito pi ca paññāto Māyādevīsuto iti; 51

⁶sabbaññū sugato buddho dhammaraṇa tathagato

samantabuddho Bhagava jino ⁷dasabalo muni 52

⁷satthā ⁷vinayako nātho ⁷munindo lokanayako

¹ Vin I 82¹⁻²⁴ ² A I 22¹⁵. ³ gahitanāmena ca = mhañ¹ ap to amañ to² ā³ phrañ¹ lañ³, ns. ⁴ Amara I 1, 15 ⁵ = Sakī van man¹ myui³ nhuik, ns.

⁶ Amara I 1, 13⁴⁻⁵ ⁷ Amara I, 1, 14.

a Bm eso. b ita C^e (conjectura²), B^{ems}ns avhito.

	narasabho lokajino sambuddho dipaduttamo	53
	devadevo lokagaru dhammassāmi mahāmuni	
	samantacakkhu purisadhammasarathi maraṇi	54
5	dhammissaro ca ¹ advayajhavaṇo satthavahako	
	visuddhidevo devatidevo ca samañissaro	55
	bhūripaṇṇo ² nadhivaro naraśiḥo ca cakkhuma	
	munimuni naravaro ³ chaḷabhiñño janesuto	56
	Angiraso yatiraja lokabandhu ⁴ matandado	
	vatta pavatta saddhammacakkavatti yatissaro	57
10	lokadīpo ⁵ śirighano samañindo naruttamo	
	lokattayavidu lokapañjito purisuttamo	58
	⁶ saccaddaso satapuñṇalakkhaṇo ⁷ saccasavhayo	
	ravibandh' asamasamo pañcanett' aggapuggalo	59
	sabbabhibhū sabbavidū saccanāmo ca paragū	
15	purisatisayo sabbadassavi naraśārathi	60
	sammāsambuddho iti so ñāto sattuttamo ti ca	
	tadi vibhajjavadi ti ⁸ mahakāruṇiko ti ca	61
	cakkhubhūto dhammabhūto ñaṇabhūto ti vaṇṇito	
	brahmabhūto ti purisājañño iti ca thomito	62
20	lokajettho sayambhu ca mahesi ⁹ mārabbhañjano	
	amoghavaṇo dhammakayo mārābhibhū iti	63
	¹⁰ asaṃkheyyani namāni saṇṇena mahesino,	
	nāmaṃ ¹¹ guṇe hi nissitaṃ ko kavindo kathessati.	64
	Tatra <i>sabbhañṇu</i> iḥe adi namāṃ sadharaṇaṃ bhave	
25	sabbesānam pi buddhānaṃ, <i>Gotamo</i> iti ādi na.	65
	Buddho paccekabuddho ca "sayambhu" iti sasane;	
	¹² keci "Brahmā sayambhū" ti, sāsanaṇvacaṇaṃ na taṃ.	66
	Buddho tathagato sattha Bhagava ti padani tu	
	ṭhāne nekasahassamhi sañcaranti abhiñhaso;	67
30	tatra ¹³ cādipadaṃ antapadañ ¹⁴ eva imani tu	
	ekato pi caranti ti vibhaveyya visarado;	68
	visesakapadanan tu apekkhakapadani ca	
	anapekkhapadani ti padani duvidha siyūṃ.	69

¹ Amara I 1, 14 ¹advayajhavaṇo = advayavadi — cf. Vibha 1⁴ catu-saccadaso. ² Sp I 1¹, Vyā 1¹, Ap 570¹. ³ Dhātuk-a *prooemium*. ⁴ As 391¹. ⁵ = guṇe hi, va. guṇehi, ns. — cf. Amarakosa I 1, 16. ⁶ Brahmātmabhāṇ. ⁷ J. buddho Bhagavā, Vin III 1⁵, etc.

⁸ *ita* C. — B "ns" ns" satapuñṇa. ⁹ C. guṇe hi nissitaṃ nāmaṃ

Tatha hi *satthavaho*, *naravaro*, *chalabhiñño* ti evampakarani abhidhānapadāni visesakapadāpekkhakani, katham? ¹"evam viṭṭasaṅgamaṃ satthavahaṃ anuttaraṃ savaka paṇipāsanti tevijjā maccuhāyino; ²yam lokaṃ puṇyate salokapalo sada namassati ca tass' eta[m] sasanavaraṃ viduhi ñeyyam naravarassa" ti ³"chalabhiññassa sasanam" ti ca evaṃ visesakapadāpekkhakani bhavanti. *Buddho*, *juto*, *Bhagava* ti evampakarani pana no-visesakapekkhāni ti datthabham. Keci pan' ettha evaṃ vadeyyūṃ, *maṇḍo*, *samaṇḍo*, *samaṇissaro*, *yaṭissaro*, *ādiccābandhu*, *raṭṭābandhu* ti evampakaranam idha vuttanam ti abhidhanam viṣesatthabhavato punaruttidoso atthi ti. Tan na ' abhidhānam abhisamkharaniyānabhisamkharaniyavasena abhisamkhatābhidhanani anabhisamkhatābhidhanani ti dvedha dissanato. Tatha hi katthaci keci *Sakyaśiṭho* ti abhidhanam paṭicca ⁴"Sakyakesari, Sakyamigadhipo" ti adī nana vividham ti abhidhānam abhisamkharonti; pavacone pi hi ⁵"dviduggama-varahanuttam" atathā" ti paṭho dissati. Tatha keci *dhammarāya* ti abhidhānam paṭicca ⁶"dhammadisampati" ti adini abhisamkharonti, *sabbāñño* ti abhidhānam paṭicca "sabbadassavi, sabbadassi" ti adini abhisamkharonti, *sahassakkho* ti abhidhānam paṭicca ⁷"dasasatalocano" ti adini abhisamkharonti, *ādiccābandhu* ti abhidhānam paṭicca ⁸"aravindasahayabandhu" ti adini abhisamkharonti; *ambujan* ti abhidhanam paṭicca ⁹"nirajam, kuṇṇam" ti adini abhisamkharonti, pavacone pi hi 'yam padumaṃ, taṃ jalajam nāmā' ti manta^a paṭisambhidappattehi ¹⁰ariyehi desanavilasavasena vutto 'Padumuttaranamino' ti vattabbaṭṭhāne ¹¹"Jalajuttaranamino" ti paṭho dissati. Evaṃ abhisamkhatābhidhānani dissanti. *Buddho*, *Bhagava* ti abhidhanani pana anabhisamkhatābhidhānāni; vuttam h' etaṃ Dhammasenapatiṇa āyasmata Sariputtena: ¹²"buddho ti n' etaṃ namaṃ; mātarā katam na pitara katam . . . na bhaginiya katam . . . na ñatisalohitehi katam . . . na devatahi katam, vimokkhan-tikam etaṃ buddhanam bhagavantanam bodhiya mule saha

¹ S I 192³⁻⁴ ² Nettī 14¹⁻² ³ *ibid.* ⁴ *ibid.* ⁵ D III 176⁴ Vm 193¹ cf. Mbv 31⁶ ⁶ cf. Ap 579¹ = Ap 57¹, 63¹, 468¹ ⁷ Nidd I 478¹

⁸ D "varatarahanuttam" ⁹ catappadanam varatarassa sṭhass'eva hīna bhavam, Sv, cf. 76¹⁷ *malin* 'dvīda-kkama' cf. migarūva catukkama Ap 57¹

¹⁰ Bense manta

sabbaññutaññāpaṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yadidaṃ buddho”
 ti, tathā ¹“Bhagavā ti n’ etaṃ nāmaṃ mātaraṃ kataṃ” la
 sacchikā paññatti yadidaṃ Bhagavā” ti. Evaṃ *buddho*, *Bha-*
gavā ti abhidhānāni anabhisamkhatābhidhānāni; ²na hi tāni abhi-
⁵dhānāni c’ eva *satthā*, *sugato*, *jīno* ti ādini ca aññaṃ kiñci
 abhidhānaṃ paṭicca abhisamkhatāni nā pi aññāni abhidhānāni
 etāni paṭicca abhisamkhatāni dissanti. Tathā hi *buddho* ti
 abhidhānaṃ paṭicca ³“bujjhita, bodhetā, bodhako” ti ādini nāmā-
 bhidhānāni na abhisamkharonti; tathā *Bhagavā*, *satthā*, *sugato*
¹⁰ti ādini nāmābhidhānāni paṭicca ‘sampannabhago, anusāsako,
 sundaravacano’ ti ādini nāmābhidhānāni nābhisamkharonti.
 Evaṃ imaṃ vibhāgaṃ dassetuṃ ⁴“munindo, samaṇindo, sama-
 ṇissaro, yatissaro, ādiccabandhu, ravibandhū” ti ^a ādinā nayena
 punarutti amhehi katā ti daṭṭhabbā; evaṃ aññatrā pi nayo
¹⁵netabbo. Atr’ idam vuccati:

abhisamkhatanāmañ ca nāmañ cānabhisamkhatam:

dviduggamavaro · *buddho* iti nāmaṃ dvidhā bhavati. 70
 Pabbhū ti, paraṃ pasayha bhavati ti pabbhū · issaro, ⁵“araññassa
 pabbhū ayaṃ luddako” ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vaca-
²⁰nam. Abhibhū ti, abhibhavati ti ^b abhibhū · asaññasatto^c,
 kiṃ so abhibhavi: cattāro khandhe arūpino; iti cattāro khandhe
 arūpino abhibhavi ti abhibhū, so ca kho ⁶niccetanattā abhibha-
 vanakiriyaṃ asati^d pubbe ⁷vāsaññupattito jhānalābhikāle attanā
 adhigatapañcamajjhānaṃ saññāvirāgavasena bhāvetvā cattāro
²⁵arūpakhandhe asaññibhave appavattikaraṇena abhibhavitum
 ārabhi, tadabhibhavanakiccaṃ idāni siddhan ti “abhibhavi ti
 abhibhū” ti vuccati; api ca niccetanabhāvena abhibhavavyā-
 pāre^e asati pi pubbe sacetanakāle savyāpārattā sacetanassa
 viya niccetanassā pi sato tassa ⁸upacārena savyāpārātāvaca-
³⁰naṃ yujjat’ eva, dissati hi loke sāsane ca sacetanassa viya
 acetanassā pi ⁹upacārena savyāpārātāvacanam, tam yathā:

¹ Nidd I 143¹⁸.

² hi = vyatirikhū chui am¹, ns. ³ (Nidd I 457²¹).

⁴ (73²¹ 74¹⁰, ⁵, ⁹ 73²⁰ 74¹³). ⁵ ns. ⁶ ns confert Cp I 9: 58ab. ⁷ asaññuppat-

tito = asaññasatbhūm nūhik phrae sañ mha, ns. ⁸ = kāraṇūpacāra, ns.

⁹ = sadisūpacāra, ns.

^a (B^{ensc} aravi^o). ^b ita C^c B^mns; vide 76²². ^c ns = Asaññasat-
 brahmā; vide 77⁶. ^d B^m okkiriyaṃ asati, B^{ensc} kriyaṃ asati. ^e B^{ensc} abhi-
 bhavanavyāpāre.

1“kūlaṃ^a patitukāmaṃ”, evaṃ loke; sāsane pana 2“rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā vipulā dumā sayam ev’ onamitvāna upagacchanti dārake” ti ca 3“aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante phalesino chadanaṃ vippahāyā” ti ca 4“phalaṃ toseti kassakan” ti ca ādi. *Abhibhū*saddassa asaṇṇisattābhidhānante^b 5“abhibhūṃ abhibhūto maññati” ti idam ettha sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; atha vā abhibhavati^c ti abhibhū · paresam abhibhavitā yo koci, visesato pana Tathāgato yeva abhibhū, vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ Bhagavatā: 6“Tathāgato bhikkhave abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavatti” ti; keci pana 7“abhibhū nāma Sahasso brahmā” 10 ti vadanti. Vibhū ti, visesabhūto ti vibhū, 8“bhavasotaṃ sace buddho tiṇṇo lokantagū vibhū” ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ, vibhū ti h’ ettha rūpakāya-dhammakāyasam-pattiyaṃ visesabhūto ti attho, āha ca: 9“dissamāno pi tāv’ assa rūpakāyo acintiyo, asādhāraṇañāṇatthe^d dhammakāye kathā va kā” 15 ti. Adhibhū ti, adhibhavati ti adhibhū · issaro, 10“tadā maṃta-patejēna santatto Tidivādhībhū dhārento brāhmaṇaṃ vaṇṇaṃ^e bhikkhāya maṃ upāgami” ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Patibhū ti, 11patibhūto tipatibhū, 12“goṇassapatibhū” ti idam etassa^f atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Gotrabhū ti, gottasamkhā- 20 taṃ amatamahānibbānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā bhūto ti gotrabhū · sotāpattimaggassa anantarapaccayena sikhāpattabalavavipassanācittena^f samannāgato puggalo, vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ Bhagavatā: 13“katamo ca puggalo gotrabhū: yesaṃ dhammānaṃ samanantarā ariyadhammassa avakkanti hoti, tehi dhammehi samannāgato 25 puggalo . . . gotrabhū” ti idam ev’ ettha atthasādhakaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca ‘samaṇo’ ti gottamattam anubhavamāno^g kāsāva-

¹ Tha *ad* Th 527^b (Pat *ad* Pāṇ III 1: 7 vārt. 12). ² J VI 513²⁴⁻²⁵ (ns: Cp I 9: 35 v. l. ubbidhā). ³ Th 527^{ab}. ⁴ Pv 319^d. ⁵ cf. M I 227-29. ⁶ (cf. D III 133²⁰). ⁷ (cf. D I 18⁷). ⁸ Ap 569³¹ (Tha *ad* Th 547-556). ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Cp I 1: 4. ¹¹ = arhaṇ phrac rve¹ phrac, ns. ¹² cf. Kās II 3: 30. ¹³ cf. Pp 123⁴.

^a ns: kam³ pā³; B^m gusalāṃ [o: kusalāṃ, *quam lectionem* ns in *codicibus inventam correxit allato l. l.* (Tha): ī nhuik “kusalāṃ” rhi kra saṇ mḥā “acetane pi . . . patitukāmaṃ” ti hū so Therāaṭṭhakathā nḥā¹ ma ñi ra kā³ ma saṇ¹]. ^b *ita* C^eB^mns. ^c C^eB^m abhibhavitā. ^d = asādhāraṇañāṇ eñ¹ tañ rā phrac so, ns; C^e oñāṇaḍḍhe. ^e *ita* C^eB^ens^e; B^mnsP (Cp) brāhmaṇavaṇṇaṃ. ^f nsP sikhāpatta^o, B^ens^e sikhāpatta^o (C^e sampatta^o). ^g *dedi*. (C^e)B^emns^eP gottamatt(h)anubhavamāno (= >rahan³ hū so anvaṃ mhya kui sā khaṃ cā³ so).

kaṇṭhasamaṇo pi gotrabhū, so ¹hi 'samaṇo' ti gottamattam
 anubhavati vindati, na samaṇadhamme ' attani avijjāmānattā ti^a
 gotrabhū ti vuccati, ²"bhavissanti kho pan' Ānanda anāgatam
 addhānaṃ gotrabhuno kāsāvakaṇṭhā dussilā pāpadhammā" ti
 5 idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Vātrabhū ti Sakko,
 so ¹hi mātāpitibharaṇādihi sattahi vattehi Sakkattam labhivā
 aññe deve vattena abhibhavati ti Vātrabhū; Āgamaṭṭhaka-
 thāyaṃ pana bhūdhātumhi labbhamānaṃ pattiattham pi gahetvā
³"vattena aññe abhibhavitvā devissariyaṃ patto ti Vātrabhū"
 10 ti vuttaṃ, ⁴"Vātranāmakaṃ vā asuraṃ abhibhavati ti Vātra-
 bhū" ti ca; ⁵"Vātrabhū jāyataṃ pitā" ti idam etassa atthassa
 sādhaṃ vacanaṃ, ettha hi ⁶Vātrabhū ti Vātranāmakassa
 asurassa abhibhavitā, jāyataṃ pitā ti jāyantānaṃ pitā; "Sakko
 Indo purindado" icc ādi pariyāyavacanaṃ, idam tu ⁷dhatādi-
 15 kāre pakāseṣsāma. Parābhibhū ti, param abhibhavati ti parā-
 bhibhū, evaṃ rūpābhibhū ti ādisu pi. Sabbābhibhū ti,
 sabbam abhibhavitabbaṃ abhibhavati ti sabbābhibhū; sabbā-
 bhibhū ti ca idam nāmaṃ Tathāgatass' eva yujjati, vuttañ
 h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ⁸"sabbābhibhū sabbavidū 'ham asmi sab-
 20 besu dhammesu anūpalitto sabbāñjaho taṇhakkhaye^b vimutto,
 sayam abhiññāya kam uddiseyyan" ti. Ūkārantapullīṅganiddeso.
 Niyatapullīṅganiddeso 'yaṃ.

Idāni aniyatalīṅgānaṃ niyatalīṅgesu pakkhittānaṃ bhūta-
 parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādīnaṃ niddeso vuccati. Tatra bhūto
 25 ti, attano paccayehi abhavī ti bhūto, bhūto ti jāto sañjāto
 nibbatto abhinibbatto pātubhūto, bhūto ti^c laddhasarūpo yo
 koci saviññāṇako vā aviññāṇako vā; atha vā tathākārena
 bhavati ti bhūto, bhūto ti sacco tatho avitatho ' aviparito yo
 koci; ettha, yo bhūtasaddo saccatṭho^d, tassa ⁹"bhūtatṭho"^d ti
 30 idam atthasādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Parābhūto ti, parābhavi ti
 parābhūto. Suṭṭhu bhūto ti sambhūto. Visesena bhūto ti

¹ = saccam, ns. ² M III 256⁶ (cf. Dh 307^a). ³ Spk ad S I 47¹¹.
⁴ ib. ⁵ J V 153². ⁶ Ja V 153⁴. ⁷ V 448. ⁸ Vin I 81⁷ = M I 171³.
⁹ cf. Paṭi 20⁶.

^a Cē(ns) om. ^b ns metri causa taṇhakkhaye legendum censet: ī nhuik
 indavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ "taṇhakkhaye" hū lui sañ (cf. Pj II 699¹⁹). ^c B^c ad.
 vā, quod Nissayæ debetur: ī nok vākya nhuik "bhūto ti vā" hu vā-saddā rhi
 mū yuttatara. ^d B^{ensc} ottho.

vibhūto; vissuto bhūto ti vā vibhūto, ¹"vibhūtārammaṇaṇ" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṇ vacanaṇ; vibhavi ti vā vibhūto, vinaṭṭho ti attho, ²"rūpe vibhūte na phusanti phassa" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṇ vacanaṇ. Pākaṭo bhūto ti pātu-bhūto. Āvibhavati ti āvibhūto, evaṇ tirobhūto vinā- 5 bhūto. Bhavitum anucchaviko ti bhabbo. Paribhaviyate so ti paribhūto, yena kenaci yo pīḷito hīḷito vā, so paribhūto — gamyamānattho yathā *kāmacāri*. Abhibhaviyate so ti abhibhūto, adhibhaviyate so ti adhibhūto; evaṇ addhabhūto, ettha *adhi*saddena samānattho ³*ad*ḥsasaddo, ⁴"cakkhuṇ bhik- 10 khave addhabhūtaṇ rūpā addhabhūtā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ addhabhūtaṇ" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṇ vacanaṇ, tathā ⁵"idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na h' eva anaddhabhūtaṇ attānaṇ . . .^a addhabhāveti" ti padam pi; tattha anaddhabhūtaṇ ti dukkhena anadhibhūtaṇ, dukkhena anadhibhūto nāma manussattabhāvo 15 vuccati, taṇ na addhabhāveti nādhivhavati ti suttapadattho. Anubhaviyate so ti anubhūto, evaṇ samanubhūto, paccaanubhūto, bhāvito. Ettha *bhāvito* ti iminā samānādhikaraṇaṇ, ⁶"satisambojjihaṇgo kho Kassapa mayā sammaḍ akkhāto bhāvito" ti ādisu ⁷guṇivācakaṇ padhānapadaṇ sāsane daṭṭhab- 20 baṇ; titthiyasamaye^b pana bhāvito ti kāmaguṇo vuccati, vuttaṇ h' etaṇ pāliyaṇ: ⁸"na bhāvitam āsiṃsati" ti, tatra bhāvitā nāma pañca kāmaguṇā, te na āsiṃsati na sevati ti suttapadattho. Sambhaviyate so ti sambhāvito, evaṇ vibhāvito, paribhāvito^c. Manamparibhūto ti, manam paribhaviyittha so ti 25 manam paribhūto; ettha ⁹manamparibhūto ti īsakaṇ appattaparibhavano vuccati, manan ti hi nipātapadaṇ, ¹⁰"Atipaṇḍitena puttena man' amhi upakūlito; ¹¹Devadattena attano abuddhabhāvena c' eva khantimettādīnaṇ ca abhāvena Kumārakassapatthero ca therī ca manam nāsito^d; ¹²manam vūḷho ahoṣi" 30

¹ *cf.* ² Sn 872^d. ³ ns *cit.* Sd § 133. ⁴ S IV 21²⁻³ (ns *cit.*, Spk *et* Spk-ṭ). ⁵ M II 223^a. ⁶ S V 80^e. ⁷ = drab (ns^p drap) kui ho so, ns. ⁸ D III 49³. ⁹ i pāṭh kui phvaṇ¹ saṇ alui (ok *ad.* ns^c) uddesa nhuik rhi ma maṇ (eñ¹ *ad.* ns^p), cā amyā³ ma rhi kra, ns ¹⁰ J I 405¹⁰. ¹¹ Ja I 149⁵ (*cf.* Dhpa III 147²²). ¹² Vin I 109³.

^a Be *ad.* na (< ns). ^b *ita* C^cBem; ns^p titthiyavisaye = titthi tui¹ arā nhuik. ^c (Be *ad.* anuparibhāvito *cf.* 62⁶). ^d *ita* C^cBemns^p; Ja: nāsita.

ti ādisu c' assa payogo veditabbo. Atra *manam*saddassa kiñciyuttim^a vadāma:

*manam*saddo dvidhā bhinno, nāmaṃ nepātikañ c' api:

- 1¹"santan tassa manam hoti; ²man' amhi^b upakūlito" ti. 71
 5 Paribhavitabbo ti, aññena paribhavitum sakkuṇeyyo ti paribhavitabbo; evaṃ paribhotabbo, paribhavanīyo; *tabba*paccayaṭṭhāne hi *sakkuṇeyyapadaya*janā dissati: aladdham ārammaṇaṃ laddhabbaṃ labhaniyaṃ laddhum vā sakkuṇeyyan ti. Atha vā paribhavanam arahati ti paribhavitabbo, evaṃ
 10 paribhotabbo paribhavanīyo; tathā hi *tabbapaccayaṭṭhāne arahatipadaya*janā dissati: [pari]sakkuṇeyyaṃ lābham arahatī ti laddhabban ti. Ettha pana *paribhotabbo* ti padassa atthibhāve
³"khattiyo kho mahārāja daharo ti na uññatabbo na paribhotabbo" ti pālī nidassanaṃ. *Abhi-adhipubbā bhūdhātuyo samānatthā*;
 15 sesāni dukāni nayānusārena ñeyyāni. †Bhamāno ti, bhavati ti bhamāno; majjhe *vakāralopo* daṭṭhabbo. Atr' idam vattabbaṃ:

⁴"kiṃ so bhamāno Saccako" ica atra pāliyaṃ pana

rūpaṃ *bhavatidhātussa valopen'* eva dissati. 72

- Atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁴"kiṃ so bhamāno Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yo
 20 Bhagavato vādam āropessati" ti. Vibhavamāno ti vibhavatī ti vibhavamāno, evaṃ paribhavamāno ti ādisu. Tattha abhisambhonto t' imassa karonto nipphādentō ica ev' attho,
⁵"sabbāni abhisambhonto sa rājavasatiṃ vase" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Yasmā pan' imāni⁶ *bhavamāno*
 25 ti ādini vippakatapaccattavacanāni, tasmā *saramāno rodati, gacchanto gaṇhāti*, ⁶"gacchanto so Bhāradvājo addasa Accutaṃ isin" ti ādini viya paripuṇṇuttarakiriyāpadāni katvā *rājā bhavamāno sampattim anubhavatī* ti ādinā yojetabbāni; "saramāno, gacchanto" ti ādini hi "yato, gato, pavatto"^c ti ādihi sadisāni
 30 na honti, uttarakiriyāpadāpekkhakāni honti *tvāpaccaya*ntapadāni viyā ti. Paribhaviyamāno ti, paribhaviyate so ti paribhaviyamāno, evaṃ paribhūyamāno^d ti ādisu pi. Imāni pi

¹ ***. ² (79²⁸). ³ cf. S I 69². ⁴ M I 229¹² (ns *negat hanc formam inveniri in Ps Ps-t; leg. bhavāno* 80¹⁵, ¹⁹ *et ma(kāra)lopo* 80¹⁶, ¹⁸?). ⁵ J VI 292³⁰. ⁶ J VI 532¹² [Bhāradvājo: — — —, J V 59¹³, VI 57²⁴ (*infra* 83¹⁹), D I 104¹⁴; Lüders Kalpanāmaṇḍ. p. 69].

^a *ita* CeBemns (= jui³ jañ³ so asañ¹ kui). ^b (CeBm manam pi). ^c Be^cns patto (= rok prī). ^d (ns^p paribhūyamāno, Bm^m paribhūyamāno).

vippakatapaccattavacanāni, tasmā ¹"rājapurisehi nīyamāno coro evaṃ cintesi" ti^a ādini viya paripuṇṇuttarakiriyāpadāni katvā *aññehi paribhaviyamāno tāṇaṃ gavesati, bhogo puggalenānubhaviyamāno parikkhayaṃ gacchati* ti ādinā yojetabbāni^b. Evaṃ sabbatra idisesu vippakatavacanesu yojetabbāni^b. Ayaṃ aniya- 5 talingānaṃ niyatalingesu pakkhittānaṃ *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādānaṃ*^c niddeso. Icc evaṃ pullingānaṃ *bhūdhātu-mayānaṃ yathārahaṃ nibbacanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito*.

Idāni itthilinganiddeso vuccati. Tatra bhāvikā ti, bhāveti ti bhāvikā; yā bhāvanaṃ karoti, sā bhāvikā. Bhāvanā ti vaḍ- 10 ḍhanā brūhanā phātikaraṇaṃ āsevanā bahulikāro. Vibhāvanā ti pakāsanā sandassanā; atha vā vibhāvanā ti abhāvanā antara-dhāpanā. Sambhāvanā ti ukkaṃsanā thomanā. Paribhāvanā ti vāsanā, samantato vā vaḍḍhanā. *Ākārantaithilinganiddeso*.

²Bhūmī ti, sattāyamānā bhavati ti bhūmī; atha vā bhavanti 15 jāyanti vaḍḍhanti c' ettha thāvarā ca jaṅgamā cā ti bhūmī. Bhūmī vuccati paṭhavi; ³"paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya" ti ādisu pana lokuttaramaggo bhūmī ti vuccati. Yā pan' andhabāla-mahājanena viññātā paṭhavi, tass' imāni abhidhānāni:

⁴paṭhavi medinī^d bhūmī bhūrī bhū puthuvī mahī 20
chamā vasumatī ubbī avani ku vasundharā
jagati khiti vasudhā dharaṇī go dharā iti. 73

Atra *bhū-ku-gosaddā* paṭhavīpadatthe vattanti ti kutra ditṭha-pubbā ti ce:

vidvā *bhūpāla-kumuda*⁵*gorakkhādipadesu* ve 25
bhū ku go iti paṭhavi vuccati ti vibhāvaye. 74

Bhūti ti, bhavanaṃ bhūti. Vibhūti ti vināso, visesato bhavanaṃ vā; atha vā visesato bhavanti sattā etāyā ti vibhūti sampatti yeva, ⁶"rañño vibhūti, ⁷pihaniyā vibhūtiyo" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. *Ākārantaithilinganiddeso*. 30

Bhūrī ti paṭhavi, sā hi bhavanti etthā ti bhūrī ti vuccati, bhavati vā paññāyati vaḍḍhati cā ti bhūrī; atha vā bhūtābhūtā tanniṣṣitā sattā ramanti etthā ti bhūrī, paṭhavinissitā hi sattā paṭhaviyaṃ yeva ramanti, tasmā sā iminā pi atthena bhūrī ti vuc-

¹ ***. ² (84¹⁷). ³ Dhs § 277 (As 214²⁰). ⁴ (cf. Abh 181-182).
⁵ Pj II 466¹³. ⁶ cf. Pva 216¹¹. ⁷ ***.

^a (B^m vicintesi?). ^b B^{mns} yojetabbā. ^c nsP opadādānaṃ. ^d B^{cns} cP medanī.

cati. *Bhūris*saddassa paṭhavivacane ¹"bhūripaṇṇo" ti atthasādhakam vacanam. Api ca bhūri viyā ti bhūri · paṇṇā, bhūri ti ²paṭhavīsamāya vitthataya paṇṇāya nāmaṃ, ³"yogā ve jāyati bhūri ayogā bhūrisamkhayo" ti ettha aṭṭhakathāvacanam imassa
 5 atthassa sādhakam; atha vā ⁴bhūte atthe ramati ti bhūri, paṇṇāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ, ⁵"bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā" ti ettha aṭṭhakathāvacanam imassa atthassa sādhakam; atha vā paṇṇā yeva rāgādayo dhamme abhibhavatī ti bhūri, rāgādiarayo abhibhavatī ti pi bhūri, tathā hi Paṭisambhidāmagge āyasmatā
 10 Sāriputtena vuttam: ⁶"rāgam abhibhūyatī ti bhūri · paṇṇā, dosam, moham · pa · rāgō ari, tam ariṃ maddatī ti bhūri · paṇṇā, doso, moho || pa sabbe bhavagāmino kammā^a ari, tam ariṃ maddatī ti bhūri · paṇṇā". Ettha pana *gotrabhū* ti padam iva 'aribhū' ti vattabbe pi *bhū*saddam pubbanipātam
 15 katvā sandhivasena *bhū-rī* ti padam uccāritan ti daṭṭhabbam, — api ca idisesu nāmikapadesu vinā pi upasaggena abhibhavanādiatthā ⁷labbhanti yeva, ⁸nākhyātikapadesū ti daṭṭhabbam. Idam pana paṇṇāya pariyāyavacanam:

⁹paṇṇā pajānanā cintā vicayo upalakkhaṇā^b
 20 pavicayo ca paṇḍiccam dhammavicayam eva ca
 sallakkhaṇā ca kosallam bhūri paccupalakkhaṇā 75
 nepuṇṇāñ c' eva ¹⁰vebhavyā medhā c' upaparikkhakā
 sampajaṇṇāñ ca pariṇāyikā c' eva vipassanā
 paṇṇindriyam paṇṇabalam^c amoho sammādiṭṭhi^d ca 76
 25 patodo ¹¹cĀbhidhammasmā imāni gahitāni me;
 ṇāṇam paṇṇāṇam ¹²ummaggo ¹³satt(h)o soto ca diṭṭhi ca
 mantā bodho buddhi buddham paṭibhāṇaṇ ca bodhi ¹⁴ti 77
 dhammo vijjā gati monam nepakkam go matī muti
 vīmaṃsā yoni dhonā ca paṇḍā paṇḍiccam pi ca
 30 vedo paṇḍitīyañ c'eva ¹⁵cikicchā-¹⁶m-iriyā pi ca. 78
 "Soto, bodhi" ti yaṃ vuttam ṇāṇanāmadvayaṃ, idam

¹ Sn 792d (Nidd). ² Dhpa III 421² et Dhp 282ab. ³ As 148³ et Dhs § 16.
⁴ Paṭis II 196²⁰⁻²³ 197⁵, 11. ⁵ kasmā: vākye tadattham jotetvā luttattā | hit khat, ns. ⁶ kasmā: viggahābhāvato | hit khat, ns. ⁷ (cf. Abh 152 sqq.). ⁸ = vebhan khrañ³, ns. ⁹ Dhs § 16. ¹⁰ A II 177²⁹ (Mp). ¹¹ sattho = lak nak (i. e. *skr* śastram; nsP lham, i. e. śaktiḥ) nhañ¹ tū sañ, ns. ¹² itisaddā padapūraṇa, ns. ¹³ Pj I 188²¹. ¹⁴ ma kā³ āgum, ns.

^a ita CeBemns. ^b Be oño. ^c Bemns paṇṇābō. ^d ita CeBemns [metr. - - - - ut sammāsambuddho - - - - Vin I 8²⁴, vide Pj II 642³⁷].

buddha-paccekasambuddha-sāvakānam pi rūhati; 79

¹"abhisambodhi, sambodhi" iti nāmadvayaṃ pana
paccekabuddha-sabbaññubuddhānam yeva rūhati; 80

abhisambodhisamkhātā^a *paramopapadā*^b pana
^cñāṇapaṇṇatti^d sabbaññusambuddhass' eva rūhati, 81 5

²*sammāsambodhisamkhātā anuttarapadādika*
²*buddhā* vā^c ñāṇapaṇṇatti sabbaññuss' eva rūhati; 82

³"sabbaññutā" ti yaṃ vuttaṃ ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññuno va taṃ
yujjate, avasesā tu ñāṇapaṇṇatti sabbagā. 83

Ñāṇabhāvamhi sante pi ⁴*dhammacakkhādikaṃ* pana 10
payojanantarābhāvā nātra sandassitaṃ mayā ti. 84

Bhūti ti bhūtassa bhariyā; yathā ⁵hi petassa bhariyā peti ti
vuccati, evaṃ evaṃ bhūtassa bhariyā bhūti ti vuccati. Bhoti
ti, yāya saddhiṃ kathentena sā itthi "bhoti" iti vattabbā, tasmā
iminā padena itthi vohariyati ti ca daṭṭhabbaṃ; yathā hi puri- 15
sena saddhiṃ kathentena puriso "bhavaṃ" iti vohariyati, evaṃ
evaṃ itthiyā saddhiṃ kathentena itthi "bhoti" iti vohariyati,
⁶"kuto nu^c bhavaṃ Bhāradvājo ime āneti dārake" ti ⁷"ahaṃ
bhotiṃ upaṭṭhissaṃ mā bhoti kupitā ahū" ti c' ettha nidassanaṃ.
Atha vā idh' ekacco satto itthilingavasena laddhanāmo, so "bhoti" 20
iti vattabbo, tasmā iminā padena itthi pi itthilingena laddha-
nāmā anitthi pi vohariyati ti ca daṭṭhabbā; tathā hi devaputto
pi "devatā" ti itthilingavasena voharitabbattā *devatāsaddam*
apekkhitvā "bhoti" iti voharito, pag eva devadhitā, tathā hi
⁸"bhoti carahi jānāti taṃ me akkhāhi pucchitā" ti ettha panaⁱ 25
devatāsaddam apekkhitvā "bhoti" iti itthilingavohāro kato,
atrāyaṃ suttapadattho: yadi so kuhako dhanatthiko tāpaso na
jānāti, bhoti devatā pana jānāti kin ti. Api ca ⁹"atthakāmo

¹ vide Pp 14¹³, 18. ² (Vin I 11²⁴; buddhā o: buddhaṃ, Pj I 16²²).

³ (Pp 14¹³; 14¹⁸). ⁴ (Vin I 11³⁴, 16⁷); ns *cit.*: dhammacakkhū t' idaṃ ñāṇaṃ
ādimaggamhi heṭṭhime | maggattaye pavattattā sekkhānam eva rūhati |, cf.
Sv I 237²³ sqq. ⁵ = taṃ pākāṭaṃ karomi, ns. ⁶ J VI 57-²⁴. ⁷ J VI 523¹⁹.

⁸ Sn 988ab. ⁹ Vv 951a-d (Dhpā I 32¹⁷).

^a ita B^m; C^eB^{em}ns °samkhāta-, vide *mox.* ^b paramopa^o *dedi* (cf. Ja I
14²); C^eB^{em} padam opa^o; ns^c upapadā (b) | anī⁹ pud rhi so | abhisambodhi-
samkhātāpadam | abhisambodhi hu chui ap so | padasaddā niccanapum³-lin
phrac rve¹ lin ma tū bhāi (ns^p pai³) paṇṇatti nhuik visesana phrac sañ vā:
°samkhātāpadam = °samkhātāpadena . ^{c-c} B^m om. ^d C^e ñāṇasampatti
(B^m om., vide n. c). ^e sic C^eB^{em}ns J (E^cSe). ^f sic C^eB^{em}ns.

'si me yakkha hitakāmā 'si devate, karomi te taṃ vacanaṃ, tvam 'si ācariyo mama" ti Maṭṭakuṇḍalivatthusmiṃ^a pulliṅga-yakkhasaddam^b apekkhitvā "atthakāmo" ti pulliṅgavasena, itthiliṅgañ ca devatāsaddam apekkhitvā "hitakāmā" ti itthiliṅga-
 5 vasena purisabhūto Maṭṭakuṇḍali voharito. Aññatṛ pi devatā-saddam apekkhitvā devaputto itthiliṅgavasena voharito: ¹"na tvam bāle vijānāsi yathā arahataṃ vaco" ti. ²"Atthakāmā 'si me amma hitakāmā 'si devate" ti ettha pana ³"ehi bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalan" ti ettha ca itthi yeva itthi-
 10 liṅgavasena voharitā. Tasmā katthaci itthipurisapadatthasamkhātāṃ attham anapekkhitvā liṅgamattam evapekkhitvā *bhoti devatā*, ⁴*bhoti silā*, *bhoti jambū*, *bhoti*⟨*ṇ*⟩ *devatan* ti ādihi saddhiṃ paccattavacanādīni yojetabbāni; katthaci pana liṅgañ ca atthañ ca apekkhitvā *bhoti itthi*, *bhoti*^c *deva*⟨*ta*⟩*n* ti ādinā yojetabbāni.
 15 Vibhāvinī ti, vibhāveti ti vibhāvinī, evaṃ paribhāvinī ti ādisu pi. *Īkārantaitthiliṅganiddeso*.

Bhū ti, ⁵sattāyamānā bhavati ti bhū; atha vā bhavanti jāyanti vaḍḍhanti c' ettha satta-samkhārā ti bhū; ⁶bhū vuccati paṭhavī. Abhū ti, vaḍḍhivirahitā kathā na bhūtapubbā ti vā
 20 abhū · abhūtapubbā kathā; na bhūtā ti vā abhū · abhūtā kathā. ⁷"Abhuṃ me katham nu bhaṇasi pāpakaṃ vata bhāsaṃ" ti idaṃ etesaṃ atthānaṃ sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. *Ūkārantitthiliṅganiddeso*. Niyataitthiliṅganiddeso 'yam^d.

Aniyataliṅgānaṃ pana niyataitthiliṅgesu^d pakkhittānaṃ
 25 *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādināṃ* niddeso nayānusārena suviññeyyo va. Icc evaṃ itthiliṅgānaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* yathārahaṃ nibbācanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito.

Idāni napuṃsakaliṅganiddeso vuccati. Tatra bhūtan ti catubbidhaṃ paṭhavīdhātuādikaṃ mahābhūtarūpaṃ^e, taṃ hi
 30 aññesaṃ nissayabhāvena bhavati ti bhūtaṃ, bhavati vā tasmim tadadhīnavuttitāya upādārūpan ti bhūtaṃ; atha vā bhūtan ti satto bhūtanāmako vā, bhūtan ti hi napuṃsakavasena sakalo satto evannāmako ca yakkhādiko vuccati. ⁸"Kālo ghasati

¹ S I 200²⁰. ² J VI 4²⁵. ³ J V 308¹. ⁴ Pariccheda 7, *str.* 19, 23. ⁵ = thañ cvā, ns. ⁶ (*vide* 81¹⁶). ⁷ J VI 495²³ (abhuṃ me kathan nu bhaṇasi etiam J V 178¹¹, *utroque*: ○ ○ - ○ ○ - ○ | ○ ○ ○ ○). ⁸ J II 260²⁰.

^a B^mns Maṭṭha^o *ubique* (Dhpa² 20 n. 8). ^b *ita* C^eB^mns (*mor* itthiliṅgañ ca dev^o!). ^c C^eB^mns^e *bhoti*, cf. 84¹². ^d C^eB^ens (*a*)niyatitthi^o. ^e ns *om*, mahā-

bhūtāni sabbān' eva sah' attanā; ¹yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni; ²ujjhāpetvāna bhūtāni tamhā ṭhānā apakkami" ti evamādisu napuṃsakappayogo veditabbo. | Gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ līga-vipallāso ti ce: | tan na · ³"yakkhādini mahābhūtāni yaṃ gaṇhanti, n' eva tesam tassa anto na bahi ṭhānaṃ upalabbhati" ti ⁵cunṇiypadaracanāyam pi *bhūtasaddassa* napuṃsakalīngattadassanato ti avagantabbam. Mahābhūtan ti vuttappakāraṃ catubbidham mahābhūtarūpaṃ. Tassa ⁴mahantapātubhāvādihi kāraṇehi mahābhūtata veditabbā, kathaṃ: mahantaṃ bhūtan^a ti mahābhūtaṃ, māyākārasaṃkhātena mahābhūtena saman ti ¹⁰pi mahābhūtaṃ, yakkhādīhi mahābhūtehi saman ti pi mahābhūtaṃ, mahantehi ghāsacchādanādipaccayehi^b bhūtaṃ pavattan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ, mahāparihārabhūtan^c ti pi mahābhūtaṃ, mahāvīkārabhūtan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ^d, evaṃ mahantapātubhāvādihi kāraṇehi mahābhūtata veditabbā. Atr' idaṃ suṭṭhūpa- ¹⁵lakkhitabbam:

pun-napuṃsakalīngo ca *bhūtasaddo* pavattati

paṇṇattiyam ⁵guṇe c' eva, guṇe yev' itthilīngako, 85

phūta-sambhūtasaddādinaye paṇṇattivācakā

yojetabbā tiliṅge te iti ñeyyam visesato; 86 20

bhūto tiṭṭhati, bhūtāni tiṭṭhanti, samaṇo ayaṃ

idāni bhūto, cittāni bhūtāni vimalāni ca^e, 87

vañjhā bhūtā vadhū esā icc udāharaṇāni me

vuttāni suṭṭhu lakkheyya sāsanaṭṭhagavesako. 88

Bhavittan ti vaḍḍhitatṭhānaṃ^f, taṃ hi bhavanti vaḍḍhanti ²⁵etthā ti bhavittan ti vuccati; ⁶"janittaṃ me bhavittaṃ me iti paṃke avassayin" ti idaṃ etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ,

"bhavittaṃ" iti ⁷"bhāvittan" ti ca pāṭho dvidhā mayā

rassatta-dīghabhāvena dīṭṭho Bhaggavajātake. 89

Bhūnan ti, bhavanaṃ bhūnaṃ · vaḍḍhi, ⁸"aham eva dūsiyā ³⁰

¹ Khp VI 1^a. ² J VI 183²⁷ (ujjhāpetvāna = tuṇi krā³ rve¹, ns). ³ As 299¹⁸.
⁴ As 297²⁴ (299¹⁰, ²² 300¹). ⁵ = 'bhūto taccho bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ' ca so guṇ
 nuhi, ns. ⁶ J II 80¹⁵ ('Kacchapajātaka'). ⁷ Ja II 81² (cf. skr. bhavitra:
 bhāvitra, caritra: caritra [Sd § 1297]; ns^{Pc} cit. Ja: janitaṃ (!) bhāvitaṃ (!) ti
 dīghavasena pi pāṭho . . .). ⁸ J III 179¹⁶.

^a ita C^eB^mns (leg. mahantaṃ pātubhūtaṃ? cf. As 297²⁵). ^b C^e °acchādanādīhi pacc°. ^c (B^m mahārabarīhāribh°), B^c mahāvīhārabh°. ^d B^e ns om. mahāvīkārabhūtan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ. ^e ita ns; C^eB^e tu; B^m om. ^f ita B^e ns (= Ja); C^eB^m vaḍḍhitatṭhānaṃ.

bhūnahatā rañño Mahāpatāpassā” ti ¹“bhūnahaccaṃ kataṃ mayā” ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Bhavanan ti bhavanakkiriya; atha vā bhavanti vaddhanti ettha sattā puttadhītāhi nānāsampattihi cā ti bhavanaṃ^a; bhavanaṃ
5 vuccati geha, ²“pettikaṃ bhavanaṃ mama”^b ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ,

³geha gharaṇa ca āvāso bhavanaṇ ca niketanan 89 B ti idam pariyāyavacanaṃ. Parābhavanan ti avaddhim āpajjanaṃ. Sambhavanan ti suṭṭhu bhavanaṃ. Vibhavanan
10 ti ucchedo vināso vā. Pātubhavanan ti pākāṭatā, sarūpalābho icc ev’ attho. Āvibhavanan ti paccakkhabhāvo. Ti-robhavanan ti paṭicchannabhāvo. Vinābhavanan ti vinābhāvo. Sotthibhavanan ti suvatthitā. Paribhavanan ti pīlanā hīlanā vā. Abhibhavanan ti vidhamanaṃ. Adhi-
15 bhavanan ti ajiḥhottharaṇaṃ. Anubhavanan ti paribhuñjanaṃ, samanubhavanan ti suṭṭhu paribhuñjanaṃ, paccanubhavanan ti adhipatibhāvena pi suṭṭhu paribhuñjanaṃ. Niggahitan-tanapūṃsakaliṅganiddeso^c.

Atthavibhāvi ti, atthassa vibhāvanasilaṃ cittaṃ vā
20 ñāṇaṃ vā kulaṃ vā atthavibhāvi, evaṃ dhammavibhāvi. Ikārantanapūṃsakaliṅganiddeso.

Gotrabhū ti, paññattārammaṇaṃ mahaggatārammaṇaṃ vā gotrabhu · cittaṃ, taṃ hi kāmāvacaragottaṃ abhibhavati mahaggatagottaṇ ca bhāveti nibbatteti ti gotrabhū ti vuccati.
25 Api ca gotrabhū ti nibbānārammaṇaṃ maggavīthiyaṃ pavattaṃ gotrabhu ñāṇaṃ vā, saṃkhārārammaṇaṃ vā phalasaṃpattivīthiyaṃ pavattaṃ gotrabhu ñāṇaṃ. Tesu hi paṭhamaṃ puthujjanagottaṃ abhibhavati ariyagottaṇ ca bhāveti *gottābhidhānā* ca nibbānato ārammaṇakaraṇavasena bhavati ti gotrabhū ti vuccati;
30 dutiyaṃ pana saṃkhārārammaṇaṃ pi samānaṃ āsevanapaccayabhāvena sasampayuttāni phalacittāni *gottābhidhāne* nibbānamhi bhāveti ti gotrabhū ti vuccati. Idam pālivavatthānaṃ:
gotrabhu iti rassattavasena kathitaṃ padaṃ
napūṃsakan ti viññeyyaṃ ñāṇa-cittādipekkaṃ, 90
35 *gotrabhu* iti dighattavasena kathitaṃ pana

¹ J VI 579³. ² J VI 511²⁶. ³ cf. Amk II 2: 4—5.

^a (B^e om.). ^b J (E^c): mamaṃ. ^c ita C^e; B^{em}ns om., -liṅga-.

pulliṅgam iti viññeyyaṃ puggalādikapekkhakam; 91

'dīghabbhāvena vuttan tu napuṃsakan' ti no vade,

¹binduvant' itare bhedā tayo iti hi bhāsītā, 92

īkārantā ca ūdantā rassattaṃ yanti sāsane

napuṃsakattaṃ patvāna: *sahabhu* ²*sīghayāyī* ti. 93 3

Cittena saha bhavati ti cittasahabhu, cittena saha na bhavati
ti na-cittasahabhu rūpaṃ. Ukārantanapuṃsakaliṅganiddeso.
Niyatanapuṃsakaliṅganiddeso 'yaṃ.

Aniyataliṅgānaṃ niyatanapuṃsakaliṅgesu pakkhittānaṃ
bhūta-parābhūtasaddādānaṃ niddeso nayānusārena suviññeyyo 10
va. Icc evaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgānaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* yathā-
rahaṃ nibbacanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito. Icc evaṃ sabbathā
pi liṅgattaye niddeso samatto.

Ulliṅganena vividhena nayena vuttaṃ

bhūdhātusaddamayaliṅgatikaṃ yad etaṃ, 15

ālīṅgiyaṃ piyatarāṇ ca⁴ suttaṃ suliṅgaṃ

poso kare manasi liṅgaviduttaṃ icchaṃ. 94

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe bhūdhātumayā- 20
naṃ tividhaliṅgikānaṃ nāmikarūpānaṃ vibhāgo catuttho pa-
ricchedo.

V.

Bhūdhātuto pavattānaṃ nāmikānaṃ ito paraṃ
nāmamālaṃ pakāsissaṃ nāmamālantaram pi ca. 1 25

Vippakiṇṇakathā ettha evaṃ vutte na hessati:

pabhedo nāmamālānaṃ paripuṇṇo va hehiti^b; 2

pubbācariyasihānaṃ tasmā idha mataṃ suttaṃ

purecaram^c karitvāna vakkhāmi savinicchayaṃ: 3

Puriso purisā, purisaṃ purise, purisena · purisehi purisebhi, 30
purisassa purisānaṃ, purisā purisasmā purisamhā · purisehi
purisebhi, purisassa purisānaṃ, purise purisasmim purisamhi ·
purisesu, bho purisa bhavanto purisā ayam āyasmatā Ma-

¹ = binduvantaṃ + itare (!), ns 'binduvantaṃ nhuik paccatta kui karaṇat-
tha nhuik sak, yañ³ karaṇattha (ns^p *ad.* kui) lañ³ sahattha tañ³l. ² Kev 85.

a *ita* C^eB^{em}ns; (*leg.* va?). b (C^e hoti hi). c B^m pure ca naṃ?

hakaecanena pabhinnaapaṭisambhidena katasmā Niruttiṭṭakato
 uddharito *purisa* iec etassa pakatirupassa nāmikapadamālānayo.
 Tatra purisavacana-ekavacana-puthuvacanesu paccattavacanā-
 dini bhavanti, taṃ yatha: *puriso tiṭṭhati purisā tiṭṭhanti* tatra
 5 *puriso* ti purisavacane ekavacane paccattavacanam bhavati,
purisa ti purisavacane puthuvacane paccattavacanam bhavati;
purisaṃ passati purise passati tatra *purisan* ti purisavacane
 ekavacane upayogavacanam bhavati, *purise* ti purisavacane
 puthuvacane upayogavacanam bhavati; *purisena kaṭaṃ* · *purisehi*
 10 *kaṭaṃ purisebhi kaṭaṃ* tatra *purisenā* ti purisavacane ekavacane
 karaṇavacanam bhavati, *purisehi purisebhi* ti purisavacane
 puthuvacane karaṇavacanam bhavati; *purisassa diyaṭe purisā-*
naṃ diyaṭe tatra *purisassa* ti purisavacane ekavacane sampā-
 danavacanam bhavati, *purisanan* ti purisavacane puthuvacane
 15 sampadanavacanam bhavati; *purisā nissaṭaṃ purisasmā nissa-*
ṭaṃ purisaṃha nissaṭaṃ · *purisehi nissaṭaṃ purisebhi nissaṭaṃ*
 tatra *purisā* ti purisavacane ekavacane nissakkavacanam bha-
 vati, *purisasma* ti pa *purisaṃha* ti purisavacane ekava-
 cane nissakkavacanam bhavati, *purisehi purisebhi* ti purisava-
 20 cane puthuvacane nissakkavacanam bhavati; *purisassa paṇḍitaṃ*
purisānaṃ paṇḍitaṃ tatra *purisassā* ti purisavacane ekavacane
 samivacanam bhavati, *purisānaṃ* ti purisavacane puthuvacane
 samivacanam bhavati; *purise patitṭhitam purisasmim patitṭhitam*
purisaṃhi patitṭhitam · *purisesu patitṭhitam* tatra *purise* ti puri-
 25 savacane ekavacane bhumnavacanam bhavati, *purisasmim* ti
 pa *purisaṃhi* ti pa *purisesu* ti purisavacane puthu-
 vacane bhumnavacanam bhavati; *bho purisa tiṭṭha bhavanto*
purisa tiṭṭhatha tatra *bho purisa* iti purisavacane ekavacane
 alapanam bhavati, *bhavanto purisa* iti purisavacane puthuva-
 30 cane alapanam bhavati^a. Imina nayena sabbattha nayo vitthā-
 retabbo. Yamakamahātherena katāya pana Cūḷaniruttiyaṃ tena
 therena^b *bho purisa* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanam vatva
bho purisa iti dighavasena alapanabahuvacanam vuttaṃ. Kiñ-
 capi tadiso nayo Niruttiṭṭake n' atthi, tatha pi bahunnam^c
 35 alapanavisaye "bho yakkha" iti adinam alapanabahuvacanānam

^a om.

^b CeB¹ ad. ti ^c C¹ om. tena therena. ^d ita C¹. B¹ mns. bahunam

Jātakatṭhakathādisu dissanato pasatthataro^a va hoti viññūnaṃ pamāṇaṃ ca. Tasmā iminā Yamakamahātheramatenā pi *puriso purisā*, *purisan* ti ādini vatvā āmantane^b *bho purisa* · *bho purisā bhavanto purisā* ti nāmikapadamalā yojetabbā. Tattha *puriso* ti paṭhamāya ekavacanamaṃ *purisā* ti bahuvacanamaṃ, *purisan* ti 5 dutiyāya ekavacanamaṃ *purise* ti bahuvacanamaṃ, *purisenā* ti tatiyāya ekavacanamaṃ *purisehi purisebhi* ti dve bahuvacanāni, *purisassā* ti catutthiyā ekavacanamaṃ *purisanan* ti bahuvacanamaṃ, *purisā purisasmā purisamhā* ti tīṇi pañcamīya ekavacanāni *purisehi purisebhi* ti dve bahuvacanāni, *purisassā* ti chaṭṭhiyā 10 ekavacanamaṃ *purisanan* ti bahuvacanamaṃ, *purise purisasmim purisamhi* ti tīṇi sattamiyā ekavacanāni *purisesu* ti bahuvacanamaṃ, *bho purisā* ti aṭṭhamiyā ekavacanamaṃ *bho purisā bhavanto purisā* ti dve bahuvacanāni. Kiñcāp' etesu *purisā* ti idaṃ paṭhamā-pañcamī-aṭṭhamīnaṃ, *purise* ti idaṃ dutiyā-sattamīnaṃ, 15 *purisehi purisebhi* ti tatiyā-pañcamīnaṃ, *purisanan* ti catutthi-chaṭṭhīnaṃ ekasadisamaṃ, tathā pi atthavasena asaṃkarabhāvo^c veditabbo, kathamaṃ: *puriso tiḷḷhati purisā tiḷḷhanti, purisamaṃ passati purise passati* ti ādinā.

Tattha ca *bho* ti āmantanatthe^b nipato, so na kevalamaṃ 20 ekavacanamaṃ yeva hoti atha kho bahuvacanamaṃ pi hoti ti *bho purisā* iti bahuvacanappayogo pi gahito: bhavanto t' idaṃ pana bahuvacanamaṃ eva hoti ti *purisā* ti puna vuttan ti daṭṭhabbamaṃ. Iti Yamakamahātherena *bho purisa* iti rassavasena ālapanekekavacanamaṃ vatvā *bho purisā* iti dīghavasena ālapana- 25 bahuvacanamaṃ vuttaṃ. Tathā hi paḷiyamaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca nipaṭabhūto *bhosaddo* ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena dvidha bhijjati. Atr' imāni nidassanapadāni: ¹"api nu kho sapariggahānaṃ tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ apariggahena Brahmunā saddhiṃ saṃsandati sameti ti no h' idaṃ *bho* Gotama; ²acchariyaṃ 30 *bho* Ānanda abbhutaṃ *bho* Ānanda; ³ehi *bho* samaṇa; ⁴*bho* pabbajita" iccādi paḷito aṭṭhakathāto ca *bhosaddassa* ekavacanappayoge pavattinidassanaṃ, ⁵"tena hi *bho* mama pi suṇātha yatha mayamaṃ eva arahāma taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya

¹ D I 247². ² D I 206²⁰. ³ ... ⁴ Pi II 544⁴⁴. ⁵ D I 131¹³⁻¹⁵.

^a ita CeBemns; BmnsP pasatthataro. ^b ita CeBm fere ubique; BmnsP āmantan^o. ^c ita CeBemns; Bm saṅkarabhāvo^o saṅkarabhāvo^o.

upasaṃkamitum; ¹nāhaṃ bho samaṇassa Gotamassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitaṃ n' abbhanumodāmi²; ²passatha bho imaṃ kulaput-
tam; ³ bho yakkhā ahaṃ imaṃ tumhākaṃ bhājetvā dadeyyaṃ, aparissuddho paṇ' amhi; ⁴bho dhuttā tumhākaṃ kiriyā mayhaṃ
⁵ na ruccati; ⁵so te purise āha: bho tumhe maṃ mārentā rañño
dassetvā va mārethā ti" icc ādi pana pālito aṭṭhakathato ca
bhosaddassa bahuvacanappayoge pavattinidassanaṃ. Kaccāya-
nappakarane pana ⁶*bho purisa bho purisā* ti padadvayaṃ āla-
panekavacanavasena vuttaṃ; taṃ, yathā āgamehi na virujjhati,
¹⁰ tathā gahetabbaṃ. || ⁷Keci pana ⁸adūratṭhassālapane *bho purisa*
iti rassavasena ālapanekevacaṇaṃ icchanti, dūratṭhassālapane
pana *bho purisā* iti dīghavasena ālapanekevacaṇaṃ icchanti,
adūratṭhānaṃ dūratṭhānaṃ ca purisānaṃ itthīnaṃ ca ālapane
na ⁹kiñci vadanti, tathā adūratṭhāya dūratṭhāya ca itthiyā
¹⁵ ālapane. | Te pucchitabbā: adūratṭhānaṃ dūratṭhānaṃ ca pu-
risānaṃ ālapane kathaṃ vattabban ti. Addhā te evaṃ puṭṭhā
uttariṃ kiñci^b vattum na sakkhissanti. | Evam pi te ce va-
deyyum: *bhavanto purisā* ti iminā va adūratṭhānaṃ dūrat-
ṭhānaṃ ca purisānaṃ ālapanaṃ bhavati ti, tadā te vattabbā:
²⁰ yadi *bhavanto purisā* ti iminā advejjhena vacanena adūratṭhā-
naṃ dūratṭhānaṃ ca purisānaṃ ālapanaṃ bhavati, evaṃ sante
bho purisa iti rassapadena pi^c dūratṭhassa ca purisassālapanaṃ
vattabbaṃ, evaṃ avatvā kimatthaṃ adūratṭhassālapane *bho*
purisa iti rassavasena ālapanekevacaṇaṃ icchatha, kimatthaṃ
²⁵ ca dūratṭhassālapane *bho purisā* iti dīghavasena ālapanekevaca-
naṃ icchatha — nanu ¹⁰"taggha Bhagavā bojjihaṅgā taggha
sugata bojjihaṅgā" ti ādisu ālapanaṃ padabhūtaṃ *Bhagavā* iti
dīghapadaṃ samipe ṭhitakāle pi^c dūre ṭhitakāle pi buddhas-
sālapanaṃ padam bhavitum arahat' eva, tathā ālapanaṃ pada-
³⁰ bhūtaṃ *sugata* iti rassapadaṃ pi, yasmā paṇ' etesu *Bhagavā*
(iti) ālapanaṃ padassa na katthaci pi rassattaṃ dissati *sugata*
iti ālapanaṃ padassa ca na katthaci pi dīghattaṃ dissati, tasmā
dīgha-rassamattābhedaṃ acintetvā *purisa* iti rassavasena vut-
tapadaṃ pakatissaravasena samipe ṭhitassa purisassa āman-

¹ D I 143¹². ² A I 148²⁵. ³ Ja I 265²³. ⁴ Ja I 269²⁵. ⁵ Ja I 439⁹. ⁶ Kev 243 + 246, Rūp 72, 73. ⁷ = akhyui¹ kun so Buddhapiya-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁸ Rūp 73 (p. 31^o ad Kc 248). ⁹ = kiñci visesaṃ, ns. ¹⁰ S V 80¹⁴ [taggha = cañ cac koñ² kun eñ¹, ns].

^a C^e B^e m^s D nābbhanu^o. ^b B^m om. ^c (B^e vi.).

taṇakāle adūratṭhassālapanapadamaṃ bhavati, āyatassarava-
sena dūre ṭhitapurisassa āmantaṇakāle dūratṭhassālapanapadamaṃ
bhavati ti gahetabbaṃ, tathā *bhavanto purisā, bho yakkhā, bho dhuttā* ti ādini dīghavasena vuttāni ālapanabahuvacana-
padāni pi pakatissaravasena samīpe ṭhitapurisā(di)naṃ āmanta- 5
ṇakāle adūratṭhānaṃ ālapanapadāni bhavanti, āyatassaravasena
dūre ṭhitapurisādināṃ āmantaṇakāle dūratṭhānaṃ ālapanapa-
dāni bhavanti ti gahetabbāni. Tathā hi brāhmaṇa katthaci
katthaci^a rassatṭhāne pi dīghatṭhāne pi āyatena sarena maj-
jhimāyatena sarena accāyatena ca sarena vedaṃ paṭhanti · 10
likhitum asakkuṇeyyena gitassarena viya. Iti sabbakkhahesu
pi āyatena saren' uccāraṇaṃ labbhat' eva, likhitum asakku-
ṇeyyaṃ; tasmā asappathama^b anotaritvā *bho purisa* iti vacanena
dūratṭhassa ca adūratṭhassa ca purisassālapanaṃ bhavati, *bho purisā bhavanto purisā* ti imehi vacanehi pi dūratṭhānaṃ ca 15
adūratṭhānaṃ ca purisānaṃ ālapanaṃ bhavati ti datṭhabbaṃ
kin ti^c: dūratṭhassa^d adūratṭhānaṃ ca āyatena^e sarena āman,
taṇaṃ eva paṇānaṃ na dīgha-rassamattāviseso; tasmā ¹*bho-*
sallha, bho rāja ²*bho gaccha bho muni bho daṇḍi bho bhikkhu*
³*bho sayambhū, bhoṭi kaṇṇe* ⁴*bhoṭi patti bhoṭi itthi bhoṭi yāgu* 20
bhoṭi vadhu, bho kula bho aṭṭhi bho cakkhu icc evamādihi
padehi adūratṭhassālapanaṃ ca dūratṭhassālapanaṃ ca bhavati,
bhavanto sallhā sallhāro, bhoṭiyo kaṇṇā kaṇṇāyo ti evamādihi
pi padehi adūratṭhānaṃ dūratṭhānaṃ cālapanaṃ bhavati ti
datṭhabbaṃ. Idam pan' ettha sannitṭhānaṃ: 25

⁵⁵tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā rañño puttā adassayūṃ,
 putto ca pitaraṃ disvā ⁶dūrato v' ajiḥabhāsatha: 3 A
 āgañchum' dovārikā khaggabaddhā
 kāsāviyā hantum^g mamaṃ janinda,

¹ (cf. 91²³; ns: bho satta = ui sattavā). ² = ui svā³ so sū, ns (Pariccheda 7 *init.*). ³ ī pud tui¹ kui o-ā-bindu-i-ī-u-ū [64¹] hū so pullin-anta sui¹ luik rve¹ min¹ sañ | itthilin napum³-lin nhuik lañ³ nañ³ tū, ns. ⁴ = ui khre sañ ma (!), ns. ⁵ J IV 447¹⁴⁻¹⁹. ⁶ ns *contulit* J IV 238²⁵ *sq.*

^a B^m om. ^b *ita* C^e *qui lectionem* B^{ns} *recte interpretari videtur*; B^{ms}^p *asammataṃ*; B^{ns}^e *asampatham* (ns: *asampatham* ma koṇ³ so khari³ nhañ¹ tū so ayū vada sui¹) *cf.* 109². ^c *ita* B^m; ns *conl.* iti (ī nḥiik kinti hu rhi kra eñ¹; iti rhi lui mañ); C^e Be *iti.* ^d (C^e *dūrattḥānaṃ*). ^e B^m *āyatanena* (o: *āyatakena*)². ^f *ita* C^e; B^{ns} *āgacchuṃ* Be *āgacchu* (*metr.*). ^g B^e *hantu*, ns *secutus* (*āgacchu* *hantu* hu chandaṇurakkhaṇa niggahit kye [rve¹] lañ³ rhi eñ¹).

- akkhāhi me pucchito etam atthaṃ:
 aparādho ko n' idha mam' ajja atthi" 3 B
 evaṃ saddhammarājena vohārakusalena ve
 sudesite Somanassajātake sabbadassinā 4
 5 dūraṭṭhāne pi rassattaṃ *janinda* iti dissati
 na katthaci pi dighattaṃ iti nīti mayā matā. 5
 Idam p' ettha vattabbaṃ: kuto nu bho idam āyātaṃ "dū-
 raṭṭhassālapanaṃ"^a iti: ¹saddasatthato. Saddasatthaṃ nāma na
 sabbaso buddhavacanaṃ sōpakāraṃ, ekadesena pana hoti.
 10 Imasmiṃ pakaraṇe bahuvacanaṃ ti vā 'puthuvaca-
 naṃ ti vā anekavacanaṃ ti vā atthato ekaṃ, vyañjanam eva
 nānaṃ; tasmā sabbattha bahuvacanaṃ ti vā puthuvacanaṃ ti
 vā anekavacanaṃ ti vā vohāro kātabbo — ²puthuvacanaṃ
 anekavacanaṃ ti ca idam sāsane ³niruttaññūnaṃ vohāro, ita-
 15 raṃ ⁴saddasatthavidūnaṃ.
 [Kasmā pana imasmiṃ pakaraṇe dvivacanaṃ na vuttaṃ.
 Yasmā buddhavacane dvivacanaṃ nāma n' atthi, tasmā na
 vuttan ti. Nanu buddhavacane vacanaṃ atthi; tathā hi
 āyasmā ti idam ekavacanaṃ, āyasmantā ti idam dvivacanaṃ,
 20 āyasmanto ti idam bahuvacanaṃ ti. Tan na; yadi āyasmantā
 ti idam vacanaṃ dvivacanaṃ bhavēyya, *puriso purisā* ti ādisu
 kataraṃ dvivacanaṃ ti vadeyyātha, tasmā buddhavacane dvi-
 vacanaṃ nāma n' atthi, ten' eva hi ⁵*si yo, aṃ yo, nā hī* ti ādinā
 ekavacana-bahuvacanaṃ eva dassitāni ti. Nanu ca bho ⁶"su-
 25 nantu me āyasmantā, ajja uposatho pannaraso; yad' āyasman-
 tānaṃ pattakallaṃ, mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ pārisuddhiuposathaṃ
 kareyyāma" ti pāḷiyaṃ dve sandhāya āyasmantā ti vuttaṃ,
⁷"uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro pārājikā dhammā" ti ādisu
 pana pāḷisu bahavo sandhāya āyasmanto ti vuttaṃ; na ca
 30 sakkā vattum 'yathā-tathā vuttan' ti. parivāsādiārocane pi
 atthakathācariyehi viññātasugatādhippāyehi ⁸"dvinnaṃ ārocen-
 tena 'āyasmantā dhārentū' ti, tiṇṇaṃ ārocenena 'āyasmanto
 dhārentū' ti vattabban" ti vuttattā ti. Saccam, vuttaṃ; tam

¹ cf. Pāṇ VIII 2: 83-84 (Mahābhāṣya I 37). ² vide 93¹⁴. ³ = saddā
 nañ³ kui si kun so pañña rhi tui¹ eñ¹, ns. ⁴ = lokī saddā kyaṃ² charā tui¹
 eñ¹, ns. ⁵ Kc 55, Sd § 200. ⁶ Vin I 124¹⁵ (tayo bhikkhū ib. 124⁶). ⁷ Vin
 III 109²¹. ⁸ Sp (Ce) II 286²⁴ ad Vin II 38¹¹ sqq (Sd § 389).

^a ita B^{mns}; CeBe ad. adūraṭṭhassālapanaṃ.

pana ¹vinayavohāravasena vuttan ti. | Nanu Vinayo buddhava-
 canaṃ; kasmā "buddhavacane dvivacanaṃ nāma n'atthi" ti
 vadathā ti. | Saccaṃ, Vinayo buddhavacanaṃ; tathā pi vinaya-
 kammavasena vuttattā upalakkhaṇamattaṃ, na sabbasādhā-
 raṇabahuvacanapariyāpannaṃ — yadi hi *āyasmantā* ti idaṃ 5
 dvivacanaṃ siyā, tappayogāni pi kiriyāpadāni dvivacanaṃ^a eva
 siyuṃ; tathārūpāni pi kiriyāpadāni na santi, na hi akkharasa-
 mayakovido jhānalābhi pi dibbacakkhunā vassasatam pi vassa-
 saḥassam pi samavekkhanto buddhavacane ekam pi kiriyāpadaṃ
 dvivacanaṃ ti passeyya; evaṃ kiriyāpadesu dvivacanaṃ^b dvivā 10
 nāmikapadesu dvivacanaṃ n' atthi, nāmikapadesu tadabhāvā
 pi kiriyāpadesu tadabhāvo veditabbo, sakkatabhāsāyaṃ^a dvīsu
 pi dvivacanaṃ santi Māgadhabhāsāyaṃ pana n' atthi. Api ca
 "puthuvacanaṃ" ti ²Niruttivohāro pi 'buddhavacane dvivacanaṃ
 n' atthi' ti etaṃ atthaṃ dīpeti, taṃ hi sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttā 15
 dvivacanaṃ bahuvacanaṃ ca visumbhūtaṃ vacanaṃ tattha vā
 vuttehi atthehi^b visumbhūtaṃ atthassa vacanaṃ puthuvacanaṃ
 ti vuccati. Kathaṃ idaṃ sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttā dvivacanaṃ
 bahuvacanaṃ ca visumbhūtaṃ vacanaṃ ti ce: yasmā sakkata-
 bhāsāyaṃ 'puthuvacanaṃ' ti vohāro^c n' atthi, tasmā idaṃ tehi 20
 sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttehi dvivacana-bahuvacanehi visumbhū-
 taṃ atthassa^d vacanaṃ ti vuccati. Kathaṃ ca pana sakkatabhā-
 sāyaṃ vuttehi^c <atthehi> visumbhūtaṃ atthassa vacanaṃ ti
 puthuvacanaṃ ti ce: yasmā sakkatabhāsāyaṃ dve upādāya
 dvivacanaṃ vuttaṃ na ti-catu-pañcādike bahavo upādāya, 25
 bahavo pana upādāya bahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ na dve upādāya,
 ayaṃ sakkatabhāsāya viseso, Māgadhabhāsāyaṃ pana dvi-ti-
 catu-pañcādike bahavo upādāya puthuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ, tasmā
 sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttehi atthehi visumbhūtaṃ atthassa va-
 canaṃ ti puthuvacanaṃ ti vuccati, ayaṃ Māgadhabhāsāya^f 30
 viseso. Tasmātra puthubhūtaṃ puthuno vā atthassa vacanaṃ
 puthuvacanaṃ ti attho samadhigantabbo.

Idāni *puriso purisā, purisan* ti Niruttipīṭakato uddharita-

¹ = vinañ² akho² avo² eñ¹ acvaṃ³ phrañ¹, ns. ² 92¹⁴.

^a C^eB^m sakkata⁰; B^ens^eP sakkata⁰, *ubique*. ^b *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens
 vuttehi avuttehi. ^c ns^P puthuvacana-vohāro. ^d B^e(ns) visumbhūta-atthassa.
^e C^eB^mns avuttehi, cf. 93¹⁷, 29. ^f C^eB^m obhāsāyaṃ.

nayam nissāya pakatirūpabhūtassa *bhūtasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

*Bhūto bhūtā, bhūtaṃ bhūte, bhūtena · bhūtehi bhūtebhi,
bhūtassa bhūtānaṃ, bhūtā bhūtasma bhūtamhā · bhūtehi
5 bhūtebhi, bhūtassa bhūtānaṃ, bhūte bhūtasmiṃ bhūtamhi ·
bhūtesu, bho bhūta · bhavanto bhūtā* atha vā *bho bhūtā* iti
bahuvacanaṃ viññeyyaṃ.

Yathā pan' ettha *bhūta* icc etassa pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* yojitā, evaṃ *bhāvakādīnaṃ* ca aññesañ
10 ca taṃsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* yojetabbā. Etth' aññāni taṃsadisāni nāma *buddho* ti ādinaṃ padānaṃ
buddha icc ādini pakatirūpāni:

¹buddho dhammo saṃgho maggo khandho kāyo kāmo kappo
māso pakkho yakkho bhakkho nāgo meggo bhogo yāgo 6
15 rāgo doso moho māno makkho thambho kodho lobho
hāso vero dāho tejo chando kāso sāso rogo 7
asso sasso isso sisso siho vyaggho rukkho selo 8
indo sakko devo gāmo cando sūro oggo dīpo 8
phasso^a yañño cāgo vādo hattho patto ghoso gedho
20 somo yodho gaccho accho geha māllo^b aṭṭo sāllo 9
naro nago migo saso suṇo bako ajo dijo
hayo gajo kharo saro dūmo talo paṭo dhajo 10
urago paṭago vihago bhujago^c kharabho sarabho pasado gavajo
mahiso vasabho asuro garuḷo taruṇo varuṇo baliso paliggo 11
25 sāllo dhavo ca khadiro godhūmo ²saṭṭhiko yavo
kaḷāyo ca kulattho ca tilo muggo ca taṇḍulo 12
khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso suddo dhutto ca pukkuso
caṇḍālo ³patiko^d paṭṭho^e manusso rathiko ratho 13
pabbajito gahaṭṭho ca goṇo oṭṭho ca gadrabho
30 mātugāmo ca orodho icc ādini vibhāvaye. 14

¹ cf. Rūp 94 (p. 34⁹⁻²⁰). ² = sa le³, vā: kok kri³, ns [laudat etiam Tha ad Th 381^a Amk II 9: 24, et explicat: saṭṭhi divasam(!) assā ti saṭṭhiko].

³ ns: patiko | arhañ | kirapatiko hū so pālī nhuik patikasaddā sañ sāmi eñ¹ pariyāy hu Vināñ³ aṭṭhakathā bhvañ¹ eñ¹ | (Sp ad Vin IV 75³³).

^a ns passo (= mrañ khrañ³, vā: nam pā³). ^b C^eB^em^{ns}p mālo = tan choñ³ (ns^p ta choñ). ^c ns^e urago paṭaṅgo vihago bhujago; B^em uraṅgo ... bhujāṅgo. ^d C^e pathiko (conī.); vide n. 3. ^e C^e pāṭho (ns cit. Sp ad Vin IV 60³⁵: paṭṭho ti paṭibalo nipuṇo ... cf. Ja VI 476⁷; ubique leg. paddho [prādhvañ], hic pathiko paddho).

Kec' ettha vadeyyum: nanu ca bho ¹"orodhā ca kumārā cā" ti pāṭhassa dassanato *orodhasaddo* itthiliṅgo ti. | Tan na; tattha hi *orodhā* ti idaṃ *okārantapullīṅgaṃ* eva n' *ākārantitthiliṅgaṃ*, tumhe pana *ākārantitthiliṅgaṃ* ti maññamānā evaṃ vadatha, na pan' idaṃ *ākārantitthiliṅgaṃ* atha kho *mātugāmā* ti padaṃ ⁵viya bahuvacanavasena vuttaṃ *ākārantapadaṃ* ti. | Nanu ca bho Sammohavinodaniyādisu *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgatā pākaṭā, kathan ti ce: ²"rukkhe adhivatthā devatā therassa kuddhā paṭhamam eva manam^a palobhetvā^b 'ito te sattadivasamatthake upaṭṭhāko rājā marissati' ti supine ārocesi, therō taṃ kathaṃ ¹⁰sutvā^c rāḷorodhānaṃ ācikkhi, tā ekappahāren' eva mahāvira-vaṃ viraviṃsū"^d ti; ettha hi "rāḷorodhānaṃ" ti vatvā "tā" ti vuttattā va^e *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgatā pākaṭā ti. | Tan na atthassa duggahaṇato; duggahito hi ettha tumhehi attho, ettha pana ³*orodhasaddena* itthiyatthassa^f kathanato *itthipadattham* ¹⁵sandhāya "tā" ti vuttattā 'tā itthiyo' ti ayam ev' attho — tumhe pana ⁴amātāpitarisaṃvaḍḍhattā^g ācariyakule ca anivutṭhattā^h etaṃ sukhumattham aḷānantā yaṃ vā taṃ vā mukhārūḷhaṃ vadatha,

'bhuñjanattham kathanattham mukham hoti' ti no vade ²⁰

yaṃ vā taṃ vā mukhārūḷhaṃ vacanaṃ paṇḍito naro ti. ¹⁵

Na mayam bho yaṃ vā taṃ vā mukhārūḷhaṃ vadāma, atṭhakathācariyānañ ñeva vacanaṃ gahetvā vadāma; atṭhakathā eva amhākaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, na mayam tumhākaṃ saddahāmā ti.

Amhākaṃ saddahatha vā mā vā, mā tumhe "atṭhakathācariyā- ²⁵nañ ñeva vacanaṃ gahetvā vadāmā" ti atṭhakathācariye abbhācikkhatha, na hi atṭhakathācariyehi '*orodhasaddo* itthiliṅgo' ti vuttaṭṭhānaṃ atthi; tasmā pi atṭhakathācariye abbhācikkhatha, na yuttaṃ buddhādīnaṃ garūnaṃ abbhācikkhanam mahato anatthassa lābhāya saṃvattanato, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ³⁰⁵"attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati bahuñ ca apuññaṃ pasavati tato attānañ ca khaṇati" tiⁱ. Evaṃ abbhācikkhanassa ayuttataṃ sāvajjatanā ca dassetvā puna pi te idaṃ

¹ J VI 15²⁷. ² Vibha 407²⁸⁻³². ³ (cf. 96¹⁴). ⁴ J I 436¹⁹. ⁵ M I 133²⁻³.

^a *ita* CeB^{em}ns (= cit kui; *si sanum*, manāk est); Vibha (E^c) naṃ.
^b Vibha *ad.* pacchā. ^c Vibha: āharitvā. ^d ns ravimsu. ^e B^m ca, Ce va ca.
^f *ita* B^m; CeB^{em}ns itthipadatthassa. ^g ns opitara^o (140¹⁸); B^m opitaraṃ^o. ^h Ce anivutthattā. ⁱ M: attānañ ca khaṇati bahuñ ca apuññaṃ pasavati ti.

vattabbā: Jātakatṭhakathāyam pi tumhehi āhaṭaudāharaṇasa-
disaṃ udāharaṇam atthi, taṃ suṇātha; Kosiyajātakatṭhaka-
thāyam hi ¹"satthā Jetavane viharanto ekaṃ Sāvatthiyaṃ
mātugāmaṃ ārabba kathesi, sā kir' ekassa saddhassa pasan-
5 nassa upāsakabrāhmaṇassa brāhmaṇi dussilā pāpadhammā" ti
pātho dissati, ettha hi "mātugāmaṃ ārabba kathesi" ti vatvā
"sā" ti vuttattā tumhākaṃ matena *mātugāmasaddo* itthiliṅgo
yeva siyā, na pulliṅgo; kim idaṃ aṭṭhakathāvacaṇam pi na
passatha, tad eva pana aṭṭhakathāvacaṇaṃ passatha, kiṃ sā
10 eva aṭṭhakathā tumhākaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, na tadaññā ti; yadi
tāsaddaṃ^a apekkhitvā *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgattam icchatha,
etthā pi *sāsaddaṃ* apekkhitvā *mātugāmasaddassa* itthiliṅgattam
icchathā ti. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā appaṭibhāṇā maṃkubhūtā
pattakkhandhā adhomukhā paṇḍitāyeyyūṃ. Etthā pi ²*mātugāma*-
15 saddena itthipadatthassa kathanato itthipadattham sandhāya
"sā" ti vuttattā 'sā itthi' ti ayam ev' attho. Katthaci hi padhā-
navācakena pulliṅgena vā napuṃsakaliṅgena vā samānādhika-
raṇassa guṇasaddassa abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattittā pulliṅgavasena
vā napuṃsakaliṅgavasena vā niddisatibbatte pi liṅgaṃ ana-
20 pekkhitvā itthipadattham evāpekkhitvā itthiliṅganiddeso dissati,
taṃ yathā ³"idha Visākhe mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammantā
hoti saṅgahitaparijānā bhattu maṇapaṃ carati sambhataṃ anu-
rakkhati" ti ca ⁴"ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-
idh' ekacco"^b mātugāmo dubbaṇṇā ca hoti dūrūpā supāpikā
25 dassanāya daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā
ca ... idha Mallike ekacco mātugāmo kodhanā hoti upāyāsabahulā
appam pi vuttā samānā abhisajjati kuppati vyāpajjati patit-
thiyati^c kopaṇ ca dosaṇ ca appaccayaṇ ca pātukaroti" ti ca
⁵"taṃ kho pana bhikkhave itthirataṇaṃ rañño cakkavattissa
30 pubbuṭṭhāyini ... paccānāpātini kiṃkārapaṭissāvini" ti ca ⁶ime
payogā. Katthaci pana padhānavācakena napuṃsakaliṅgena

¹ Ja I 463². ² (cf. 95¹⁵); ns *exempla attulit*: Vin IV 261⁸ (aññatarā purāṇarājorodhā) et (*gen. fem.*) Mp I 27²⁹ rājorodhāya vatthu. ³ A IV 269²⁴.

⁴ A II 203^{1-4, 15-18} (v. L.). ⁵ M III 173⁸ (cf. D II 173³¹). ⁶ ns *anacoluthon* taṃ yathā ... ime p^o (96²¹; 96³⁰) *notat et comparat* ekacattalisam ... taṃ yathā (Kcv 2).

^a (B^m tādīsaddaṃ). ^b (B^m yen' idh' ekacco). ^c B^{mns} patiṭṭhiyati (= amyak ā³ phrañ¹ tañ eñ¹).

samānādhikaraṇassa guṇasaddassa abhidheyyalingānuvattittā
 napuṃsakalingavasena niddisitabbatte pi līṅgam anapekkhitvā
 purisapadattham evāpekkhitvā pullīṅganiddeso dissati, taṃ
 yathā: ¹"pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pab-
 bate ciranivāsino ahesuṃ; ²taṃ kho pana rañño cakkavattissa ⁵
 pariṇāyakaratanam nātānam pavesetā aññātānam nivāretā" ti.
 Katthaci padhānavācakena līṅgattayena samānādhikaraṇassa
 guṇasaddassa ³abhidheyyalingānurūpaṃ niddeso dissati, taṃ
 yathā: *sā itthi*, ⁴"sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā; ⁵aṭṭhahi kho Nakula-
 mātē^a dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param ¹⁰
 maraṇā Manāpakāyikānam devānam saḥavyataṃ upapajjati;
⁶saddho purisapuggalo", *saddhaṃ kulam*, ⁷"cittaṃ dantaṃ
 sukhāvahan" ti. *Seyya* iti saddo pana yebhuyyena okāran-
 tabhāve ṭhatvā līṅgattayānukūlo bhavati · ekākāren' eva tiṭṭha-
 nato, katham: ⁸"seyyo amitto matiyā upeto; ⁹esā va pūjanā ¹⁵
 seyyo; ¹⁰ekāhaṃ jīvitaṃ seyyo; ¹¹dhammena ca alābho yo yo
 ca lābho adhammiko alābho dhammiko seyyo ¹²yañce lābho
 adhammiko, yaso ca appabuddhinaṃ viññūnaṃ ayaso ca yo
 ayaso va seyyo viññūnaṃ na yaso appabuddhinaṃ, dummedhehi
 pasaṃsā ca viññūhi garahā ca yā garahā va seyyo viññūhi ²⁰
 yañce bālappasaṃsanā, sukhaṃ ca kāmamayikaṃ dukkhaṃ ca
 pavivekikaṃ pavivekikaṃ dukhaṃ seyyo yañce kāmamayaṃ
 sukhaṃ, jivitaṃ ca adhammena dhammena maraṇaṃ ca yaṃ
 maraṇaṃ dhammikaṃ seyyo yañce jīve adhammikan" ti evaṃ
 ayaṃ *seyya* iti saddo okārantabhāve ṭhatvā līṅgattayānukūlo ²⁵
 bhavati. Katthaci pana ākārantabhāve ṭhatvā itthilīṅgānukūlo
 dissati: ¹³"itthi pi hi ekacciya seyyā, posa^b janādhīpā" ti;
 niggahītanta pana hutvā napuṃsakalingānukūlo ¹⁴appasiddho.
 Evampakāre payoge kiṃ tumhe na passathā ti. Evaṃ vuttā
 c' ete niruttarā va bhaviṃsanti. | Sace pi te ettha evaṃ va- 30

¹ M III 68²⁶. ² ***. ³ = ho ap so vācca+nsP vacca+lin ā² lyo² evā, ns.
⁴ A II 58¹⁷. ⁵ A IV 268⁷. ⁶ A III 34²¹. ⁷ Dhp 35^d. ⁸ J I 247²⁶. ⁹ (Dhp
 106^c, sā yeva). ¹⁰ Dhp 110^c. ¹¹ Th 666^a—670^d. ¹² ns: yañce | ma mrat
 yañce iti paṭisedhatthe min¹ lattaṃ¹ || (o: Sd Ce 791²⁶). ¹³ S I 86¹³. ¹⁴ appa-
 siddho | paḷi to² tvaṃ ma thaṃ rhā³ | seyyaṃ jineritanayena (Kev *proem*. v.
 2a) pud kui yojanā so kyaṃ³ tui¹ nhuik kā³ thaṃ eñ¹ hū lui | ns.

^a (Bc *ad*. kusalehi). ^b *ita* CeBemns (= mve³ to¹ mū lo¹) et S *codd.*,
 Spk (posā ti posehi).

deyyum 'tattha tattha suttaṃ padese aṭṭhakathādisu ca "mātu-
gāmo" ti vā "mātugāmenā" ti vā okārantapullīṅgabhāvena
mātugāmasaddassa dassanato pullīṅgabhūtaṃ *mātugāmasaddaṃ*
anapekkhitvā itthipadattham eva apekkhitvā 'sā itthi' ti *itthi-*
5 *saddena sāsaddassa* sambandhagahaṇaṃ mayaṃ sampati-
cchāma, 'orodho' ti vā 'orodhenā' ti vā okārantapullīṅgabhā-
vena t̥hitassa *orodhasaddassa* adassanato pana tumhehi vuttaṃ
purimattham na sampati-cchāmā' ti, tadā tesam imāni Vinaya-
pāliyaṃ āgatapadāni dassetabbāni: ¹"tena kho pana samayena
10 rājā Udeno^a uyyāne paricāreti saddhiṃ orodhena^b ... atha kho
rañño Udenassa orodho rājānaṃ Udenaṃ etad avocā" ti.
Evaṃ imāni suttaṃ padāni dassetvā Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ
²"Rāmo nāma rājā kuṭṭharogī orodhehi ca nātakehi ca jiguc-
ch(īy)amāno" ti vacanañ ca dassetvā "gacchatha tumhe garu-
15 kulam upagantvā Bhagavato saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitattham
sādhukam padavyañjanāni uggaṇhathā" ti uyyojetabbā. Idāni
mātugāmasaddādisu kiñci vinicchayaṃ vadāma: *mātugāma-*
saddo ca *orodhasaddo* ca *dārasaddo* cā ti ime itthipadattha-
vācakā pi samānā ekantena pullīṅgā bhavanti; tesu *dārasaddassa*
20 ekasmiṃ atthe vattamānassā pi bahuvacanakattam eva sadda-
satthavidū icchanti na ekavacanakattam, mayam pana *dāra-*
saddassa ekasmiṃ atthe ekavacanakattam yebhuyyena pana ba-
huvacanakattam anujānāma, bavhatthe ³vattabbam eva n' atthi;
pāliyaṃ hi *dārasaddo* yebhuyyena bahuvacanako bhavati, eka-
25 vacanako appo. Tatr' ime payogā: ⁴"dāsā ca dāsyo anujivino
ca puttā ca dārā ca mayaṃ ca sabbe dhammañ carāma para-
lokaḥetu^d, tasmā hi amhaṃ daharā na miyyare"^e ti ca ⁵"yo
ñātinam sakhānaṃ^f vā dāresu patidissati^g sahasā sampiyāyena^h,
taṃ jaññā vasalo iti" ti ca, ⁶"sehi dārehi asantutṭho vesiyāsu
30 padissati dissati paradāresu taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ" ti ca
⁷"puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā" ti ca vyāse, samāse pana
⁸"putta-dārā disā pacchā, ⁹putta-dārehi-m-attano" ti ca evam-

¹ Vin II 290^{26, 30}. ² Pj II 355³. ³ (cf. kā kathā, ko pana vādo, etc.). ⁴ J IV 53²⁹ + 53^{27, 28}. ⁵ Sn 123a-d. ⁶ Sn 108a-d. ⁷ Sn 38b. ⁸ D III 192¹. ⁹ *ibid.*

^a (Bense *ubique* Uten^o). ^b *ita* Bm; CeBense orodhagahaṇena = moñ³ ma apoñ³ nhañ¹; (nsP orodhagahaṇena). ^c BenseP nātakāhi. ^d (Be ppara-lokaḥetu). ^e Ce (ns) miyyare. ^f *ita* CeBem: ns sakhīnaṃ. ^g Bens paṭi^o. ^h *ita* CeBemns.

ādayo bahuvacanappayogā^a bahavo bhavanti; ekavacanappayogā pana appā, seyyathidaṃ: ¹"garūnaṃ dāre, ²dhammaṃ care yo pi samuñchakaṃ care dāraṃ ca posaṃ dadam appakasmin" ti ca ³"ye gahaṭṭhā puññakarā silavanto upāsakā dhammena dāraṃ posanti^b te namassāmi Mātali" ti ca ⁴"para-⁵ dāraṃ na gaccheyya^c sadārapasuto siyā"^c ti ca ⁵"yo icche puriso hotuṃ jātiṃ jātiṃ punappunaṃ, para-dāraṃ vivajjeyya dhotapādo va kaddaman" ti ca evamādayo ekavacanappayogā appā. ⁶Samāhāralakkhaṇavasena pan' esa dārasaddo napuṃsakalingekavacano pi katthaci bhavati: ⁷"ādāya puttadāraṃ; ⁸puttadārassa saṅgaho" iti.

Evam idha vuttappakārena līngaṃ ca atthaṃ ca sallakkhetvā puriso purisā ti pavattaṃ purisasaddanayaṃ nissāya sabbesaṃ bhūto bhāvako bhavo ti ādinaṃ bhūdhātumayānaṃ aññesaṃ c' okārantapadānaṃ nāmikapadamālāsu saddhāsam-¹⁵ pannehi kulaputtehi saddhammaṭṭhitiyā kosallam uppādetabbaṃ. Kim pana sabbāni okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbapakārena ekasadisān' eva hutvā pavittāni ti. Na pavittāni, kānici ⁹hi okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā pavittāni ca honti ekadesena pavittāni ca; kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye ²⁰ekadesena pavittāni ca honti ekadesena na pavittāni ca; kānici [hi] okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā na ppavittān' eva^d. Tatra katamāni kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā pavittāni ca honti ekadesena pavittāni ca: saro vayo ceto ti ādini. ¹⁰Saro iti hi ayaṃ saddo usu-sadda-saravana-²⁵ akārādisaravācako ce, purisanaye sabbathā pavittāni, rahada-vācako ce, manogaṇapakkhikattā purisanaye ekadesena pavittāni; ¹¹vayo iti saddo parihānivācako ce, purisanaye sabbathā pavittāni, āyukoṭṭhāsavācako ce, manogaṇapakkhikattā purisanaye ekadesena pavittāni; ¹²ceto iti saddo yadi paṇṇattivācako, ³⁰purisanaye sabbathā pavittāni, yadi pana cittavācako, manogaṇapakkhikattā purisanaye ekadesena pavittāni. ¹³Manogaṇo ca nāma

¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³

^a (B^m puthuvacana^o?), ^b cf. 97²⁷ 99³, J I 135¹², 1⁹⁰⁰; C^c posenti. ^c B^{ns} (con.) gaccheyyaṃ ... siyaṃ (ns; i nhuik siyā rhi kra saṃ ma saṃ¹, et cit. Sd § 994; sed vide J VI 482²⁷ labhetha [Sd § 672]). ^d C^cB^cns sabbathā appavittān' eva.

mano vaco vayo tejo tapo ceto tamo yaso
 ayo payo siro chando saro uro raho aho 16
 ime soḷasa. Idāni yathāvuttassa pākāṭikaraṇattham *manasad-*
dādīnaṃ nāmikapadamālāṃ kathayāma:

- 5 *Mano manā, manaṃ* ¹*mano · mane, manasā manena · ma-*
nehi manebhi, manaso manassa · manānaṃ, manā manasmā
manamhā · manehi manebhi, manaso manassa · manānaṃ,
manasi mane manasmim manamhi · manesu, bho mana ·
bhavanto manā atha vā *bho manā* iti bahuvacanaṃ viñ-
 10 ñeayaṃ.

Evam *vaco vacā, vacaṃ vaco · vace, vacasā* ti ādinā nāmika-
 padamālā yojetabbā. *Ahasaddassa* pana bhummekavacana-
 tṭhāne *ahasi ahe ahasmim ahamhi ahu ahanī* ti yojetabbā. Idāni
 rūpantaravisesadassanattam napuṃsakaliṅgassa *manasaddassa*
 15 pi nāmikapadamālāṃ vadāma — ‘atṭhāne ayaṃ kathitā’ ti na
 codetabbam —:

- Manaṃ · manāni manā, manaṃ · manāni mane, manena ·*
manehi manebhi, manassa [manaso] · manānaṃ, manā ma-
nasmā manamhā · manehi manebhi, manassa [manaso] ·
 20 *manānaṃ, mane manasmim manamhi · manesu, bho māna ·*
bhavanto manā atha vā *bho manāni bho manā* evam pi
 bahuvacanaṃ veditabbam.

Evam uttaratrā pi nayo. Ettha ca pulliṅgassa *manasaddassa*
²*paccatta-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmi-bhumavacanāni mano ma-*
 25 *nasā manaso manasi* ti rūpāni ṭhapetvā yāni sesāni, napuṃsa-
 kaliṅgassa ca *manasaddassa* paccattavacanāni *manaṃ manāni*
 ti rūpāni ca atṭhamyōpayogavacanānaṃ ^a*[manaṃ]* ^b*manāni* ti rū-
 padvayaṇ ca ṭhapetvā yāni sesāni, tāni sabbāni kamato samasa-
 māni. Keci “*okāranto mano* iti saddo napuṃsakaliṅgo” ti vadanti.
 30 | Te vattabbā: yadi so napuṃsakaliṅgo siyā, tassadisehi ^c*vaco*
vayo ti ādhi ^dpi napuṃsakaliṅgeh’ eva bhavitabbam; na “te
 napuṃsakaliṅgā” ti garū vadanti, “pulliṅgā” icc eva vadanti.
 Yasmā ca pāliyaṃ ³“kāyo anicco ... mano anicco” ti ca
⁴“kāyo dukkho ... mano dukkho” ti ca ⁵“mano nicco vā

¹ ns *cit.* Sd § 377 (J IV 403⁹). ² ī nhuik lañ³ “sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi”
 rhi lui mañ than eñ¹, ns. ³ S IV 130⁴⁻⁵. ⁴ S IV 130¹⁸. ⁵ M III 271³¹ = S II 243¹⁴.

^a sic C^eBemns; cf. (de verbis) vodakam paccorasmim) MgV I 29. ^b ita
 B^mns, sed vide 100²⁰; C^e om. ^c ns^p tadasadisehi. ^d C^e ns ādisaddehi; (C^e om. pi).

anicco vā ti — anicco bhante" ti ca evamādayo pulliṅga-
ppayogā bahavo diṭṭhā, tena ñāyati: *manosaddo* ekantena pul-
liṅgo ti; yadi pana napuṃsakaliṅgo siyā, "anicco, dukkho" ti
evamādinī taṃsamānādhikaraṇāni anekapadasatāni pi napuṃ-
sakaliṅgān' eva siyuṃ; na hi tāni napuṃsakaliṅgāni, atha kho 5
abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattakāni vāccaliṅgāni^a — evaṃ *manosad-*
dassa pulliṅgatā paccetabbā ti. Sace *manosaddo* napuṃsaka-
liṅgo na hoti, kathaṃ *manānī* ti napuṃsakarūpaṃ dissatī ti.
| Saccam, *manānī* ti napuṃsakaliṅgam eva; tathā pi *manogaṇe*
pamukhabhāvena gahitass' okārantassa *manasaddassa* rūpaṃ 10
na hoti; atha kiṃ carahī ti ce: *cittasaddena* samānaliṅgassa
samānasutitte pi *manogaṇe* apariyāpannassa niggahitantass'
eva *manasaddassa* rūpaṃ; *manasaddo* hi pun-napuṃsakavasena
dvidhā bhijjati: *mano manam* iti, yathā ¹*ajjavo ajjavan* ti —
²"mano ce na ppadussati; ³santaṃ tassa manam hoti" ti hi 15
pālī. | Yadi ca so *manasaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo na hoti,

⁴"garu^b Cetiya^babbatavattaniyā
pamadā pamadā pamadāvimadam^c

samaṇaṃ sunisamma akā hasitaṃ,
patitaṃ asubhesu munissa mano" ti

16 B 20

ettha *manosaddena* samānādhikaraṇo *patitan* ti saddo napuṃ-
sakaliṅgabhāvena kasmā sannihito; yasmā ca samānādhikara-
ṇapadam napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena sannihitaṃ, tasmā saddan-
tarasannidhānavasena *manosaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo ti ñāyati ti.
¹Tan na samānādhikaraṇapadassa sabbattha liṅgavisesājotanato; 25
yadi ⁵hi samānādhikaraṇapadam sabbattha liṅgavisesaṃ joteyya,
⁶"cattāro indriyā" ti^d etthā pi *cattāro* ti padam *indriyasaddassa*
pulliṅgattam kareyya, na ca kātuṃ sakkoti, *indriyasaddo* hi
ekantanapuṃsakaliṅgo^e; yadi tumhe *patitan* ti samānādhikaraṇa-
padam nissāya *manosaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgattam icchatha, 30

¹ Sd § 857 (CPD s. v. ajjava). ² J III 66^o. ³ Dh 96a. ⁴ *...; *de re* Vm 20²⁹
—21¹⁰ (194³¹), Ps I 282⁹ = Sv II 501⁶ (Sc), As 200⁷. ⁵ hi = vitthāremi am¹ hetu
nok mha hi (nsP hit) nhañ¹ pra mū khyai¹ tha sa ñi vitthā pri | ns. ⁶ Vibh 430¹⁷?

^a nsP vacca^o, cf. 97⁸ (ns). ^b ("garu" kui "hasitaṃ" nhuik yhañ, ns).
^c pamadā pamadā, rāga phrañ¹ yac so (nsP *ad.* pamadā) amyui³ khvye³ ma
sañ (cf. kulasuṇhā Vm 20³¹) | pamadāvimadam rāga phrañ¹ yac khrañ³ kañ³
so | ī pud kā³ rāgavirāgaṃ (Vv 616^a) kai¹ sui¹ pamadāvimadam hū ap lyak
chandānurakkhaṇadīgha ns. ^d ita Bm; CeBe ns indriyāni ti. ^e Ce ns ekan-
tena nap^o.

"cattāro indriyā" ti^a etthā pi *cattāro* ti samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ
 nissāya *indriyasaddassa* pulliṅgattam icchathā ti. | Na mayam
 bho *indriyasaddassa* pulliṅgattam icchāma, atha kho napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgattam yeva icchāma, *cattāro* ti padassa^b liṅgavipallāsa-
 5 vasena ṭhitattā 'cattāri' ti gaṇhāma, tasmā 'cattāri indriyāni' ti
 attham dhāremā ti. | Yadi evam, "patitaṃ asubhesu munissa
 mano" ti etthā pi *patitan* ti padaṃ liṅgavipallāsavasena ṭhitan
 ti mantā^c 'patito' ti attham dhārethā ti. Na dhārema · ettha
 liṅgavipallāsassa anicchitabbato^d; yadi ¹hi *manosaddo* pulliṅgo
 10 siyā, taṃsamānādhikaraṇapadaṃ 'patito' ti vattabbaṃ siyā —
 kim ācariyo evam vattum na jāni; jānamāno eva so 'patito' ti
 nāvoca "patitan" ti panāvoca, tena ñāyati: *manosaddo* napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgo ti. | Mā tumhe ²evam vadetha; samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ
 nāma katthaci padhānaliṅgam anuvattati katthaci nānuvattati,
 15 tasmā na ³taṃ liṅgavisesaṇṇotane ekantato pamāṇam, *mālugāmo*
 · *orodho*, *āvuso Visakha* · *ehi Visakhe, cūṭṭhāni* · *aṭṭhīni* ti evamādi
 rūpaviseso yeva pamāṇam; yadi samānādhikaraṇapadeh' eva
 liṅgaviseso adhigantabbo siyā, ⁴"cattāro ca mahābhūtā" ti ādisu
 liṅgavavattānaṃ na siyā; yasmā evamādisu pi ṭhānesu liṅgava-
 20 vatthānaṃ hoti yeva — katham: *cattāro* ti pulliṅgam, *mahābhūtā*
 ti napuṃsakan ti —, tasmā "patitaṃ asubhesu munissa mano"
 ti etthā pi *patitan* ti napuṃsakaliṅgam, *mano* ti pulliṅgan ti va-
 vatthānaṃ bhavati ti. Idaṃ sutvā te tuṇhī bhavissanti; tato tesam
 tuṇhibhūtānaṃ idaṃ vattabbaṃ: yasmā *manogaṇe* pavattānaṃ
 25 padānaṃ samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci napuṃsakavasena
 yojetabbāni, tasmā *manogaṇe* pamukhassa *manosaddassa* pi
 samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci napuṃsakavasena yojitāni,
 tathā hi pubbācariyā ⁵"saddhammatejavihatam vilayam khaṇena
 veneyyasattahadayesu tamo 'payāti'; ⁶dukkham vaco etasmin
 30 ti dubbaco; ⁷avanatam siro yassa, so 'yam avamsiro; ⁸appa-
 [ka]ṃ rāgādiraṇṇo yesam paññāmaye akkhamhi, te appaṇajakkhā"

¹ hi = akroṇ³ ta pa³ kā³, ns. ² = evam viggāhikakatham mā vadetha, ns. ³ = taṃ samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ | sañ | ns. ⁴ Dhs § 584. ⁵ Vibha 79²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁶ cf. Pj I 148²² (Sp ad Vin III 178³); vide 113⁶. ⁷ cf. supra 39¹⁵. ⁸ cf. Sv ad D II 37¹⁶ (infra 113¹⁰).

^a ita B^m; C^eB^ens indriyāni ti. ^b ita (conl?) ns; C^eB^m padaṃ. ^c B^ens^e mantvā. ^d B^m acintitabbato. ^e (vilayam | kye pyak khraṇ³ sui¹ | | upayāti rok eñ¹ | vā vilayam | vilayanto | lyak | apayāti | kañ⁴ eñ¹ | bhāi [ns¹ phai³] eñ¹ | ns).

ti ādinā saddaracaṇaṃ kubbim̐su, na pana tehi *vaco-siro-rajo-*
saddādānaṃ na puṃsakaliṅgattaṃ vibhāvetuṃ idisi saddaracaṇā
katā, atha kho '*siro-manos*saddādānaṃ^a *manogaṇe* pavattānaṃ
pulliṅgasaddānaṃ katthaci pi idisāni pi līṅgavipallāsavasena
t̐hitāni samānādhikaraṇapadāni honti' ti '*paresaṃ jānāpanā-* 5
dhippāyavatiyā anukampāyā viracitā^b; etthā pi tumhākaṃ ma-
tena *manos*saddassa na puṃsakaliṅgatte sati *vaco siro* iec ādayo
pi na puṃsakaliṅgattaṃ āpajjanti · na puṃsakaliṅgavasena sa-
mānādhikaraṇapadānaṃ niddiṭṭhattā — kim pan' etesaṃ pi
na puṃsakaliṅgattaṃ icchathā ti. Addhā te idam pi sutvā nib- 10
beṭhetuṃ asakkontā tuṇhī bhavissanti. | Kiñcāpi te aññaṃ
gahetabbakāraṇaṃ apassantā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: "yadi bho *mano-*
saddo na puṃsakaliṅgo na hoti, kasmā veyyākaraṇā '*manosaddo*
na puṃsakaliṅgo' ti vadanti" ti, · te vattabbā: yadi tumhe
veyyākaraṇamataṃ gahetvā *manos*saddassa^c na puṃsakaliṅgat- 15
taṃ rocetha, nanu Bhagavā yeva loke asadisso mahāveyyā-
karaṇo mahāpuriso visārado parappavādamaddano, Bhagavan-
taṃ² hi³ padakā veyyākaraṇā Ambaṭṭhamāṇava-Pokkharasāti-
Soṇadaṇḍādayo ca brāhmaṇā Saccakanigaṇṭhādayo^d ca paribbā-
jakā vādena na sampāpuṇim̐su, aññaḍatthu Bhagavā yeva matta- 20
vāraṇagaṇamañjihe kesarasīho viya asambhito nesam^e nesam^e vā-
daṃ pamaddesi^f mahante ca ne atthe patiṭṭhapesi — evaṃvi-
dhena tena^g Bhagavatā vohāra kusaleṇa yasmā^h "kāyo anicco
mano anicco" ti caⁱ "kāyo dukkho mano dukkho" ti ca evaṃ-
ādina vuttā *manos*saddassa pulliṅgabhāvasūcanikā bahū pāliyo 25
dissanti, tasmā *manosaddo* pulliṅgo yevā ti sārato paccetabbo
ti. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā appaṭiḃbhāṇā maṃkubhūtā pat-
takkhandaḍḍha adhomukhā pajjhāyissanti.

Idāni *sarasaddādīnam* nāmikapadamālā viśesato vuccate:

Saro sarā, saraṃ^h sare, sarena · sarehi sarebhi, sarassa sa- 30
rānaṃ, sarā sarasmā saramhā · sarehi sarebhi, sarassa sa-
rānaṃ, sare sarasmim saramhi · saresu, bho sara bhavanto

¹ = tumhādisānaṃ paresaṃ, ns. ² atthantaranyāsavākya nhuik rhi so
hisadda kā³ samatthana anak rhi eñ¹ yañ⁵ sui¹ samatthana (> samattha nsP)
 anak rhi ka lañ³ | hī ti samatthane, tathā hī ti attho Subodhalaṅkāraṭṭikā ...
 [Subodh IV 76] || ns. ³ (D I 89⁶ 114³, M I 227²³; cf. Pj II 37⁹⁸⁻²⁵). ⁴ (100³³, 34)

a Be^{ns} oṣadāṇam. b B^m (*fortasse rectius*) va racitā. c ṛ, cf 101¹³,¹⁶.
d Be^{ns} e oniganth^o. e *ita* C^e B^{em} ns. f Be^{ns} maddesi. g C^e Be^{ns} om. h (Be *ad*.
saro).

sarā ayam ¹*purisanaye* sabbathā pavitṭhassa usu-sadda-²*saravana*^a-*akārādisaravācakassa sarasaddassa nāmikapadamālā*. Ayam pana *purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhassa *manogaṇapakkhikassa rahadavācakassa sarasaddassa nāmikapadamālā*:

- 5 *Saro sarā, saraṃ saro · sare, sarasā sarena · sarehi sarebhi, saraso sarassa · sarānaṃ, sarā sarasmā saramhā · sarehi sarebhi, saraso sarassa · sarānaṃ, sarasi sare sarasmiṃ saramhi · saresu, bho sara · bhavanto sarā bho sarā iti vā.*

Vayo vayā, vayaṃ vaye, vayena · veyehi veyebhī ti *purisanayena* 10 ñeyyo, ayam *purisanaye* sabbathā pavitṭhassa parihānivācakassa *vayasaddassa nāmikapadamālā*. Ayam pana *purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhassa *manogaṇapakkhikassa āyukoṭṭhāsavācakassa vayasaddassa nāmikapadamālā*: *vayo vayā, vayaṃ vayo · vaye, vayasā vayena · veyehi veyebhī* ti ³*mananayena* ñeyyo.

- 15 ⁴"Tassa Ceto patissosi^b araṇṇe luddagocarō^c; ⁵Cetā hanimsu Vedabbhaṃ"^d: *Ceto Cetā, Cetaṃ Cete, Cetena · Cetehi Cetebhī* ti *purisanayena* ñeyyo, ayam *purisanaye* sabbathā pavitṭhassa paṇṇattivācakassa *Cetasaddassa nāmikapadamālā*. Ayam pana *purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhassa cittavācakassa 20 *cetasaddassa nāmikapadamālā*: *ceto cetā, cetaṃ ceto · cete, cetasā cetena · cetehi cetebhī* ti ³*mananayena* ñeyyo.

⁶*Yaso kulaputto, Yasam kulaputtaṃ, Yasena kulaputtenā* ti ekavacanavasena *purisanayena* yojetabbā^e, ekavacana-puthuva-canavasena vā.

- 25 Evaṃ kānici *okārantapadāni purisanaye* sabbathā pavitṭhāni ca honti ekadesena pavitṭhāni cā ti iminā nayena sabba-padāni paññācakkhunā upaparikkhitvā viseso veditabbo; avisesaṇṇuno hi evamādivibhāgaṃ ajānantā yaṃ vā taṃ vā vyañjanaṃ ropentā^f yathādhippetam attham virādhenti; tasmā, yo 30 ettha amhehi pakāsito vibhāgo, so saddhāsampannehi kulaput-tehi sakkaccam uggahetabbo.

Katamāni kānici *okārantapadāni purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhāni ca ekadesena na ppavitṭhāni ca: *mano-vaco-tejo-saddādayo* c' eva ⁷*ayyasaddo* ca. Tatra *manasaddādinam nā-*

¹ (99²⁵), ² ns cit. D III 75¹² et Spk ad S IV 198⁵, Tha ad Th 487^a, ³ (100⁵), ⁴ J VI 527¹², ⁵ J I 256⁷, ⁶ (Vin I 15¹ sqq.), ⁷ (Sd § 483).

^a (B^c sarāvana), ^b B^{ns} paṭissosi, ^c B^{em} luddha^o, ^d B^{ns}ep Vedabbhaṃ, ^e nsf yojetabbam, ^f B^{ns}ep ropento.

mikapadamālā heṭṭhā vibhāvitā; ayyasaddassa pana nāmika-
 padamālāyaṃ ayyo ayyā, ayyaṃ ayye ti *purisanayena* vatvā
 ālapanatṭhāne bho ayya bho ayyo ti dve ekavacanāni, bhavanto
 ayyā bhavanto ayyo ti dve bahuvacanāni ca vattabbāni. Ettha
 ayyo iti saddo paccattavacanabhāve ekavacanāṃ, ālapanava- 5
 canabhāve ekavacanāṃ c'eva bahuvacanāṃ ca. Tatr' ime payogā:
¹"ayyo kira Sāgato^a Ambatitthikena nāgena saṅgāmesi; ²pi-
 vatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikaṃ pasannan" ti^b evamādini
 ayyosaddassa paccattekavacanappayogāni; ³"atha kho sā itthi
 taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca: nāyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippātesi^c, 10
 api ca aham eva tena bhikkhunā gacchāmi, akārako so bhikkhu,
 gaccha khamāpehi" ti evamādini ayyosaddassa ālapanekava-
 canappayogāni, ⁴"eth' ayyo rājivasatiṃ nisīditvā suṇātha me;
⁵etha mayaṃ ayyo samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissāmā"
 ti evamādini ayyosaddassa ālapanabahuvacanappayogāni; bha- 15
 vati c' atra:

ayyo iti ayaṃ saddo paccattekavaco bhava,

ālapane bahuvaco bhava ekavaco pi ca.

17

Evam, kānici okārantapadāni *purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhāni
 ca honti ekadesena na pavitṭhāni ca.

20

Katamāni kānici okārantapadāni *purisanaye* sabbathā
 appavitṭhāni: gosaddo yeva. Gosaddassa ⁶hi ayaṃ nāmika-
 padamālā:

Go · gāvo gavo, gāvunaṃ gāvaṃ gavaṃ · gāvo gavo, gāvena
 gavena · gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṃ gunnaṃ 25
 gonaṃ, gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā gavā gavasmā gavamhā ·
 gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṃ gunnaṃ gonaṃ, gāve
 gāvasmim gāvamhi gave gavasmim gavamhi · gāvesu gavesu
 gosu, bho go · bhavanto gāvo gavo ayaṃ *purisanaye* sab-
 bathā appavitṭhassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā. | ⁷Nanu ca 30
 bho gosaddo attanā sambhūtagoṇasaddamālāvasena *purisa-*
naye ekadesena pavitṭho c'eva ekadesena na ppavitṭho cā ti.

Saccaṃ, goṇasaddo gosaddavasena sambhūto pi ⁸"vatticchānu-

¹ Vin IV 109¹². ² Vin IV 109²⁶. ³ Vin IV 132²⁶. ⁴ J VI 292¹² (298¹⁰).
⁵ cf. Vin I 71³⁷ 73² 75⁹. ⁶ = saccaṃ, ns. ⁷ Kc 80—81; cf., "matantare", Sd
 § 231—232). ⁸ Mmd 346 (vatticchānupubbikā saddappavatti).

^a (nsP Sākato). ^b Bm passannan ti. ^c ita B^ens^cP (= ma choṇ ma kho² pe),
 Vin (E^c) Sp(C^e) nippātesi (= nikkhāmesi, Sp; cf. Dhpa² 116 n. 15); C^eBm nippōtesi.

pubbikā saddappaṭipatti” ti vacanato *gosaddato* visuṃ amhehi
 gahetvā ¹*purisanaye* pakkhitto, tassa hi visuṃ gahaṇe yutti
 dissati · *syādisu ekākāren’* eva tiṭṭhanato; tasmā *gosaddato*
 sambhūtaṃ pi *goṇasaddaṃ* anapekkhitvā suddhaṃ *gosaddaṃ*
 5 eva gahetvā *purisanaye* sabbathā *gosaddassa* appaviṭṭhatā
 vuttā. Nanu ca bho paccattavacanabhūto *go* iti saddo *puriso*
 ti saddena sadisattā *purisanaye* ekadesena pavivṭṭho ti. Tan
 na; *gosaddo* hi niccam *okāranto*, na *purisasaddādayo* viya
 paṭhamam *akārantabhāve* ṭhatvā pacchā paṭiladdhokāran-
 10 tatṭho^a, ten’ eva hi paccattavacanattṭhāne pi ālapanavacana-
 ṭṭhāne pi *go* icc eva tiṭṭhati; yadi paccattavacanattaṃ paṭicca
gosaddassa purisanaye ekadesena pavivṭṭhatā icchitabbā, ²“kā-
 nīci *okārantapadāni*” ti evam vuttā *okārantakathā* kam atthaṃ
 dipeyya, nipphalā va sā kathā siyā — tasmā amhehi yathāvutto
 15 nayo yeva āyasmantehi manasikātabbo. Evam *gosaddassa pu-*
risanaye sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā^b daṭṭhabbā. | Kec’ ettha evam
 puccheyyūṃ: *gosaddassa tāva go · gāvo gavo, gāvum gāvaṃ*
gavaṃ icc ādinā nayena *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā
 amhehi nātā, *jaraggava-puṇḡgavādisaddā* pana kutra naye pa-
 20 viṭṭhā ti. | Tesam evam vyākātabbam: *jaraggava-puṇḡgavā-*
disaddā sabbathā pi *purisanaye* pavivṭṭhā ti. Tathā hi tesam
gosaddato ayaṃ viseso: *jaranto* ca so *go* cā ti *jaraggavo*,
 ettha *nakāralopo takārassa* ca *gakārattaṃ* bhavati · *samāsa-*
padattā, ³*samāse* ca *sīmhi* pare *gosaddass’ okārassa avādeso*
 25 *labbhati*, tasmā pāliyaṃ ⁴“*visāṇena jaraggavo*”^c ti ekavacana-
 rūpam dissati; tathā hi aññattha anupapadattā *gavo* iti bahu-
 vacanapadaṃ yeva dissati ti, idha pana sopapadattā *samāsa-*
padabhāvam āgamma jaraggavo ti ekavacanapadaṃ yeva
 dissati; tathā hi “*jaraggavo*” ti ettha ‘*jarantā* ca te *gavo* cā’
 30 ti evam bahuvacanavasena nibbacaniyatā na *labbhati* · *loka-*
samketavasena ekasmiṃ atthe nirūḷhattā ti. *Jaraggavo* ⁵*ja-*
raggavā, jaraggavaṃ jaraggave, jaraggavenā ti *purisanayena*

¹ (94²⁹). ² (105¹⁹, 21). ³ (Sd § 228) Kc 77. ⁴ (Vibha 494¹⁴). ⁵ ns *cit.* J II 420¹⁵

^a sic C^eB^mns (asac ra ap so okāranta ā³ phrañ¹ tañ sañ | ī nhuik
 paṭisaddā kā³ “paccagghe” [Vin I 4²⁰, Sp] nhuik kai¹ sui¹ abhinavattha ‘, tabhan ra
 ap so okāranta aphaṇc phrañ¹ tañ sañ | ī nhuik paṭi kā³ “paṭicchādaniyaṃ” nhuik
 kai¹ sui¹ punattha); *leg.* paṭiladdhokārantatto. ^b B^e ad. ca. ^c C^e ad. cā; B^m ad.
 et del. cā.

nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Esa nayo *puṅgavo Sakyapuṅgavo* ti ādisu pi. Tatra puṅgavo ti gunnaṃ yūthapati nisabhasaṃkhāto usabho, yo pāliyaṃ ¹"muhuttajāto va yathā gavampati samehi pādehi phusi^a vasundharan" ti ca ²"gavañ ce taramānānaṃ ujaṃ gacchati puṅgavo" ti ca āgato. Īdisesu 5 pana thānesu keci "pumā ca so go cā ti puṅgavo" ti vacanattamaṃ bhaṇanti. Mayaṃ pana ³padhāne nirūlho ayaṃ saddo ti vacanattamaṃ na bhaṇāma; na hi, *pumkokilo* ti ādisaddānaṃ kokilādināṃ pumbhāvappakāsanamatte samatthata viya, imassa pumbhāvappakāsanamatte samatthata sambhavati, atha kho 10 padhānabhāvappakāsane ca^b samatthata sambhavati. Tena Sakyapuṅgavo ti ādisu 'nisabhasaṃkhāto puṅgavo viyā ti puṅgavo, Sakyānaṃ Sakyesu vā puṅgavo Sakyapuṅgavo' ti ādinā samāsapadattho gahetabbo; atha vā uttarapadatthe thitānaṃ *siha*⁴ *vyaggha-nāgā*disaddānaṃ seṭṭhavācakattā "Sakya- 15 puṅgavo" ti ādināṃ 'Sakyaseṭṭho' ti ādinā attho gahetabbo. Iti sabbathā pi *purisanaye* pavattanato *jaraggava-puṅgavā*disaddānaṃ *gosaddassa* padamālāto visadisapadamālatā vavathapetabbā, *gosaddassa* pana *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā ca^c vavathapetabbā. 20

Apasadde ācariyānaṃ līṅga-vacanavasena matibhedo vijjati, tasmā tammatena tassa *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā bhavati. ⁵"Aṅguttarāpesū" ti ⁶hi pāliyā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁷"Mahiyā pana nadiyā uttarena āpo" ti vuttaṃ, *ṭikāyaṃ* pana taṃ ullīṅgitvā ⁸"Mahiyā nadiyā āpo tassa jānapadassa uttarena honti, 25 tāsamaṃ avidūrattā so jānapado Uttarāpo" ti vuttaṃ, evamaṃ *āpasaddassa* ekantena itthilīṅgatā bahuvacanatā ca ācariyehi icchitā. Tesam mate *āpo* iti itthilīṅge paṭhamābahuvacanarūpe honte dutiyā-tatīyā-pañcamī-sattamīnaṃ bahuvacanarūpāni kīdisāni siyuma; tathā hi *purise*, *purisehi* *purisebhi*, *purisesū* ti rū- 30 pavato pullīṅgassa viya *okārantitthilīṅgassa* *ekāra-ehikārā*diyuttāni rūpāni katthaci pi na dissanti — ato tesam mate padamālānayo atīva dukkaro.

¹ (Sv I 61²²⁻²⁴) cf. D III 147¹². ² J III 111²². ³ = prathān³ so sattavaṃ nhuik, ns [ns^c *ubique* paṭhāna, prathān³; ns^p *haud raro* padhāna]. ⁴ ("vyāghrādayaḥ", Pāṇ II 1:56). ⁵ cf. Ps *ad* M I 359⁶; Pj II 437⁶. ⁶ hi = taṃ pākataṃ karomi, ns. ⁷ (109²⁴). ⁸ *** (109²⁵).

^a Bm^{phusam}. ^b (cf. 107²⁰). ^c (cf. 107¹¹).

- Āpasaddassa* garavo saddasatthanayaṃ ¹pati
 bahuvacanatañ c' itthilingabhāvañ ca abravuṃ. 18
 Icc *āpasaddassa* itthilingabahuvacanantatā veyyākaraṇānaṃ
 matam nissāya anumatā ti veditabbā. Atthasāliniyaṃ^a pana *āpo*
 5 iti saddassa napuṃsakalingekavacanasena vutto payogo diṭ-
 ṭho: ²"omattam pana āpo adhimattam^b paṭhavīgatikaṃ jātan"
 ti; Jātakapāliyan tu tass' ekavacanantatā diṭṭhā, tathā hi ³"su-
 cim^c sugandham salilaṃ āpo tatthābhisandati" ti imasmiṃ pa-
 dese *āpo* iti saddo ekavacanattḥāne ṭhito diṭṭho. | Kec' ettha
 10 vadeyyuṃ: 'āpo ti samkham gataṃ salilaṃ sucim sugandham^d
 hutvā tattha abhisandati' ti *salilasaddavasena*^e ekavacana-
 ppayogo kato, n' *āpasaddavasena* — *āpasaddo* ⁴hi ekanten' itthi-
 lingo c'eva bahuvacananto ca; tathā hi 'āpo tatthābhisandanti'
 ti bahuvacanasena tappayogo vattabbo pi chandānurakkha-
 15 nattham vacanavipallāsavasena niddiṭṭho ti. | Tan na 'āpo
 tatthābhisandare' ti vattum sakkuṇeyyattā ⁵"tāni ajja padissare"
 ti bahuvacanappayogo viya; yasmā evaṃ na vuttam yasmā ca
 pana pāliyaṃ ⁶"āpo labbhati... tejo labbhati... vāyo labbhati"
 ti ekavacanappayogo dissati, tasmā *āpo* ti saddassa ekavaca-
 20 nantatā paccakkhato diṭṭhā ti. | Athā pi ce vadeyyuṃ: nanu
 pāliyaṃ yeva tassa bahuvacanantatā paccakkhato diṭṭhā: ⁷"āpo
 ca devā paṭhavi ca tejo vāyo tadāgamun" ti. | Tam pi na;
 ettha hi *devā* ti saddam apekkhitvā *āgamun* ti bahuvacana-
 ppayogo kato, na *āpo* ti saddam; yadi *āpo* ti saddam sandhāya
 25 bahuvacanappayogo kato siyā, *paṭhavi* ti^f *tejo* ti^g *vāyo* ti ca
 saddam pi sandhāya bahuvacanappayogo kato siyā, evaṃ sante
*paṭhavi-tejo-vāyo*saddā pi bahuvacanakabhāvam āpajjeyyūṃ,
 na^h pana āpajjanti, na h' ete bahuvacanakā, atha kho ekava-
 canakā eva: ⁸rūhivasena te pavattā · pakatiāpādisu atthesu
 30 appavattanato, tathā hi ⁹āpokasiṇādisu parikammaṃ katvā
 nibbattā devā ārammaṇavasena "āpo" ti ādināmaṃ labhanti ti.

¹ = evai [ns^p evai³] rve¹, ns. ² As 336⁴. ³ J VI 534¹¹. ⁴ hi saccam
 eñ¹ | vā | hi yasmā | kroñ¹ | ns. ⁵ Bv 2: 83^d (nimittāni padissanti tāni
 ajja padissare). ⁶ cf. Kv 46^{19, 23, 27} (upalabbhati; *infra* 114²²). ⁷ D II 259¹⁵.
⁸ = upacārārūhī ā³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁹ Sv *ad* D II 259¹⁵.

^a CeBemns *ubique* Atthasāl⁰. ^b B^cns adhimatta- cf. 113²⁵. ^c B^mns
 suci. ^d CeBm sucigandham, ns suci-sugandham. ^e C^c salilasaddav⁰. ^f ns
 om. ^g B^ens om. ^h ns *ad*. ca.

|| Evaṃ vuttā pi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca bho ¹"Āṅguttarāpesū" ti bahuvacanapāḷi dissatī ti. Te vattabbā: asappa-
tham^a avatiṇṇā tumhe, na hi tumhe saddappavattiṃ jānātha;
"Āṅguttarāpesū" ti bahuvacanam pana ²"Kurusu, Aṅgesu, Aṅ-
gānaṃ Magadhānaṃ" ti ādini bahuvacanāni viya ³rūhivasena ⁵
ekassā pi janapadassa vuttam na āpasamkhātam attham san-
dhāya; "Āṅguttarāpesū" ti ettha hi āpasamkhāto attho upa-
sajjanibhūto, pulliṅgabahuvacanena pana vutto janapadasam-
khāto attho yeva padhāno ⁴"āgatasamaṇo samghārāmo" ti ettha
samaṇasamkhātam attham upasajjanakam katvā pavattassa ¹⁰
āgatasamaṇasaddassa samghārāmasamkhāto attho viya — tasmā
āpasamkhātam attham ⁵gahetvā 'yo Āṅguttarāpo nāma jana-
pado, tasmim Āṅguttarāpesu janapade' ti attho gahetabbo;
tathā hi ⁶"Āṅguttarāpesu viharati, Āpaṇaṃ nāma Āṅguttarā-
pānaṃ^b nigamo" ti pāḷi dissati, tattha uttarena Mahāmahiyā ¹⁵
nadiyā āpo yesaṃ, te Uttarāpā, Aṅgā ca te Uttarāpā cā ti
Āṅguttarāpā, tesu Āṅguttarāpesu, evaṃ ekasmim janapade yeva
bahuvacanam na āpasamkhāte atthe; tena aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vut-
tam: ⁷"tasmim Āṅguttarāpesu janapade" ti. Evaṃ vuttā te
niruttarā bhavissanti. Tathā pi ye evaṃ vadanti "āpasaddo ²⁰
itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuvacanako cā" ti, te pucchitabbā: kiṃ
paṭicca tumhe āyasmanto 'āpasaddo itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuva-
canako cā' ti vadathā ti. Te evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ:
⁸"Aṅgā yeva so janapado, Mahiyā pana nadiyā^c uttarena āpo,
tāsaṃ avidūrattā Uttarāpo ti vuccatī" ti ca ⁹"Mahiyā nadiyā ²⁵
āpo tassa janapadassa uttarena honti, tāsaṃ avidūrattā so ja-
napado Uttarāpo ti vuccatī"^d ti ca evaṃ pubbācariyehi abhi-
samkhato saddaracanāviseso dissati, tasmā "itthiliṅgo c'eva
bahuvacanako cā" ti vadāmā ti. Saccam, dissati; so pana
saddasatthe veyyākaraṇānaṃ matam gahetvā abhisamkhato, ³⁰

¹ M I 359⁶. ² (D II 55³, I 111², Th 484^a). ³ = janapud rhañ mañ³
sā³ amyā³ nhuik tañ cā³ so ṭhānūpacā eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁴ Kev 330.
⁵ = upasajjanabhāvena gahetvā, ns. ⁶ M I 359⁶. ⁷ cf. Pj II 439²⁷. ⁸ (107²³).
⁹ (107²⁵).

a *ita* C^e, cf. 91¹³; Bemns^{ep} asampatham (= khari³ kok svañ chan¹
kyañ so ayū vāda sui¹). b *ita* C^eB^m = M^eE^e; B^ens (*con*.) Aṅgānaṃ (ī
nhiik Āṅguttarāpānaṃ nigamo rhi kra eñ¹ pāḷi rañ³ [ns^p yañ³] ma hut).
c *leg.* nadiyā yā? cf. 111⁶. d C^eB^m *om.* ti vuccatī.

¹saddasatthañ ca nāma na sabbathā buddhavacanassôpakārakam,
ekadesena pana hoti — tasmā Kaccāyanappakarane icchitā-
nicchitasan̄gahavivajjanam kātum ²"jīnavacanayuttam hi; liṅ-
gañ ca nipaccate"^a ti lakkaṇāni vuttāni; yadi ca āpasaddo
5 itthiliṅgabahuvacanako, katham āpo ti padaṃ sijjhati ti. | Āpa-
saddato paṭhamāyovacanam katvā, tass' okārādesañ ca katvā
āpo ti padaṃ sijjhati gāvo ti padaṃ ivā ti. | Visamam idaṃ
nidassanam; gāvo ti padaṃ hi niccokārantena gosaddena sam-
bhūtam, tathā hi yomhi pare gosaddantass' āvādesam katvā
10 tato yonam okārādesam katvā gāvo ti nipphajjati^b; āpasadde
pana dve ādesā na santi, buddhavacanam hi patvā āpasaddo
akārantatāpakatiko jāto na aññathāpakatiko ti. Evaṃ vuttā
pi te 'idaṃ eva saccam nāññan' ti cetasi sannidhāya ādhāna-
gāhi^c-duppaṭinissaggibhāve ³"na^d [vacana]paccanikasātena suvi-
15 jānam subhāsitan" ti evaṃ vuttapaccanikasātabhāve ca tathavā
evaṃ vadeyyum: yath' eva gāvosaddo tath' eva āposaddo kiṃ
itthiliṅgo na bhavissati bahuvacanako cā ti. | Tato tesam imāni
suttapadāni dassetabbāni, seyyathidaṃ: ⁴"āpam āpato sañjānāti,
āpam āpato saññatvā āpam maññāti āpasmim maññāti . . . āpam
20 me ti maññāti āpam abhinandati" ti; evaṃ suttapadāni das-
setvā "āpan ti idaṃ kataravacanan" ti pucchitabbā. || Addhā
te āpasaddassa bahuvacanantabhāvam eva icchamānā vak-
khanti: dutiyābahuvacanan ti. Te vattabbā: nanu yovacanam
na suyyati ti. Te vadeyyum: yovacanam kataamādesattā na
25 suyyati ti. | Yaṃ yaṃ bhonto icchanti, taṃ taṃ mukhārūlhaṃ
vadanti; āpato ti idaṃ pana kiṃ bhonto vadanti. | Āpato ti
idaṃ pi bahuvacanakam topaccayantan ti vadāṃ[ā ti, n]a^e · to-
paccayassa ekatthe ca bavhatthe ca pavattanato. Iti tumhe ba-
huvacanakattam yeva icchamānā āposaddo ca yovacananto ti

¹ cf. 92⁸. ² Kc 52—53. ³ S I 179¹⁵. ⁴ M I 1¹⁵.

^a CeBemns nip(p)ajjate (*confunduntur* niṣpadyate *et* nipātyate! Mmd 53
expl. t̄hapīyati nipphajjati *vel* nipphādīyati; Rūp *expl.* t̄hapīyati; Sidatsaṅgarā
inter nīpan ("= niṣpanna", *aliis* deṣīya) *et* tasama (= tatsama) *et* tabava (=
tadbhava) *distinguit* cf. MgV VII 6, 8 *etc.* ^b (CeBemns nippajjati). ^c ns ādā-
nagāhi. ^d Bens *om.* ^e ita CeBm; Bens *recte* (*cont.*) vadāma (*om.* ti na; ī nhuik
"vadāmā ti na" hu rhi kra eñ¹ | topaccayassa | pa pavattanato hū so hit sañ
keci tui¹ eñ¹ hit phrac so kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ keci tui¹ chui tuiñ³ topaccan³ eñ¹ vuc
nhac pā³ nhuik phrac so kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ ma sañ¹ | sakavādī eñ¹ hit phrac mū
| 'tan na' hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ | 'appavattanato' hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ rhi rā eñ¹),

bhaṇatha, *āpato* ti idam pi bahuvacanakaṃ *topaccayantan* ti bhaṇatha; ¹"āpasmiṃ maññati" ti ettha pana *āpasmiṃ* t' idam kataravacanantaṃ katarādesena sambhūtaṃ ti. Addhā te evaṃ puṭṭhā niruttarā bhavissanti. Tathā, yesaṃ ²evaṃ hoti '*āpasaddo* itthiliṅgo c' eva bahuvacanako cā' ti, ¹ te pucchitabbā: ³yam ācariyehi ³veyyākaraṇamatam, gahetvā ⁴"yā āpo" ti ca ⁴"tāsan" ti ca vuttaṃ, tattha kiṃ "tāsan" ti vacane *āpānan* ti padaṃ ānetvā attho vattabbo udāhu *āpassā* ti; | *āpānan* ti padaṃ ānetvā attho vattabbo ti ce, | evañ ca sati 'yā āpā' ti vattabbaṃ *yā kaññā tiṭṭhanti* ti padaṃ iva, atha *āpā* ti padaṃ nāma ⁵n' atthi; ⁶10 *āpo* ti padaṃ yeva bahuvacanakaṃ ti ce, ¹ evaṃ sati ⁴"tāsan" ti etthā pi *āpassā* ti padaṃ ānetvā attho veditabbo. || Kasmā ti ce: yasmā *āpo* ti paccattekavacanassa tumhākaṃ matena bahuvacanatte sati *āpassā* ti padaṃ pi bahuvacanan ti katvā *tāsaṃsaddena* yojetvā vattum yuttito ti. Evaṃ sati *āpānan* ti ¹⁵ padassa abhāven' eva bhavitabbaṃ; yathā ⁶pana *puriso purisā*, *purisaṃ purise* ti ca *go gāvo gavo*, *gāvun* ti ca ekavacana-bahuvacanāni bhavanti, evaṃ *āpo āpā*, *āpaṃ āpe* ti ekavacana-bahuvacanehi bhavitabbaṃ, evañ ca sati '*āpasaddo* bahuvacanako yeva hoti' ti na vattabbaṃ. Ye evaṃ vadanti, tesam ²⁰ vacanaṃ sadosaṃ duppariharaṇiyaṃ Mūlapariyāyasutte ⁷"āpaṃ maññati, āpasmiṃ" ti ekavacanapāḷinaṃ dassanato Visuddhimaggaḍisu ca ⁸"visandanabhāvena^a taṃ taṃ thānaṃ āpoti apoti ti āpo" ti ādikassa ekavacanavasena vuttanibbacaṇassa dassanato; yathā pana pāḷiyaṃ itthiliṅge pi pariyāpanno *go-* ²⁵ *saddo* ⁹"tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ākoṭetvā" ti ca ¹⁰"annadā baladā c' etā" ti ca ādinā bavhatthadīpakehi itthiliṅgabhūtehi sabbanāmikapadehi ca asabbanāmikapadehi ca samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vutto dissati, na tathā pāḷiyaṃ bavhatthadīpakehi itthiliṅgabhūtehi sabbanāmikapadehi vā asabbanāmikapadehi vā ³⁰ samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vutto *āpasaddo* dissati — yadi hi *āpasaddo* itthiliṅgo siyā, *kaññasaddato* *āpaccayo* viya *āpasaddato* *āpaccayo* vā siyā *nadasaddato* viya ca *ipaccayo* vā siyā; ubhayaṃ pi n' atthi, ubhayābhāvato itthiliṅge vuttaṃ

¹ (110¹⁹). ² = evaṃ icchā, ns. ³ (108³). ⁴ (109²⁴—109²⁵). ⁵ = tumhākaṃ mate n' atthi, ns. ⁶ pana = taṃ pākataṃ karomi, ns. ⁷ (110¹⁹). ⁸ Vm 350¹ (ib. 350²; āpesu!). ⁹ M I 115³¹. ¹⁰ Sn 297^a.

^a ita C^eBem^{ns}

sabbam pi vidhānaṃ tattha na labbhati, tena ñāyati: *āpasaddo* anitthiliṅgo ti. Nanu ca bho *gosaddato* pi *āpaccayo* n' atthi, tadabhāvato itthiliṅge vuttavidhānaṃ na labbhati, evaṃ sante kasmā so yeva itthiliṅgo hoti na panāyaṃ *āpasaddo* ti. | Ettha
 5 vuccate: *gosaddo* na ¹niyogā itthiliṅgo atha kho pulliṅgo va; itthiliṅgabhāve pana tamhā *āpaccaye* ahonte pi *ipaccayo* vi-kappena hoti, aññaṃ pi itthiliṅge vuttavidhānaṃ labbhati; so hi ²niccam-*okārantatāpakatiyaṃ* thatvā *go gāvī* ti ādinā attano itthiliṅgarūpanaṃ nibbattikāraṇabhūto, tena so itthiliṅgo bhavati;
 10 *āpasadde* pana *ipaccayādi* na labbhati, tena so itthiliṅgo ti na vattabbo. Yathā vā *gosaddassa* ³avisadākāravohāratam pa-ṭicca itthiliṅgabhāvo upapajjati, na tathā *āpasaddassa*; *āpa-*saddassa hi anākularūpakkamattā avisadākāravohārataṃ na dissati, yāya eso itthiliṅgo siyā. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā bhavissanti.
 15 Tathā, yesaṃ ⁴evaṃ hoti '*āpasaddo* sabbadā itthiliṅgo c' eva bahuvacanako cā' ti, te vattabbā: yathā itthiliṅgabhūtassa *kaññāsaddassa* paṭhamam *kañña* iti rassavasena ṭhapitassa *āpaccayato* param *smiṃvacanaṃ* sarūpato na tiṭṭhati, *yam-*bhāvena ca *yabhāvena*^a ca tiṭṭhati: *kaññāyaṃ kaññāyā* ti, na
 20 tathā 'itthiliṅgaṃ' ti tumhehi gahitassa *āpasaddassa* paṭhamam *āpa* iti rassavasena ṭhapitassa param *smiṃvacanaṃ* *yambhā-*vena ca *yabhāvena*^b ca tiṭṭhati, atha kho sarūpato yeva tiṭ-ṭhati: ⁵"āpasmim maññaṃ" ti; yadi pana *āpasaddo* itthiliṅgo siyā, *smiṃvacanaṃ* sarūpato na tiṭṭheyya, yasmā ca *smiṃ-*
 25 vacanaṃ sarūpato tiṭṭhati, tasmā *āpasaddo* na itthiliṅgo, — na hi caturāsītiddhammakhandhasahassasaṅgahesu anekakoṭisata-sahassesu pālīpadesesu^c ekasmim pi pālīpadesu^c paṭhamam *akārantabhāvena* ṭhapetabbānaṃ itthiliṅgasaddānaṃ parato ṭhi-tam *smiṃvacanaṃ* sarūpato tiṭṭhati ti. Evaṃ vuttā te nirut-
 30 tara bhavissanti. Keci pan' ettha evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: *āpasaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ ⁶"omattam pana āpo adhimattam^d paṭhavigatikam jātan" ti napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena taṃsamānādhikaraṇapadāni nidditṭhāni ti. Tan na *manogāṇe*

¹ = amrai, ns. ² (Pariccheda 8 *fin.*, str. 26; Sd § 194, Rūp 282A (p. 92¹²), Mmd 286 *infra* 115"; = ma san¹ rhañ³ so akhrañ² arā hū so kho² vo² khrañ², ns. ³ = evam icchā, ns (114¹). ⁴ (110¹⁹). ⁵ (108⁶).

^a (CeBe^{ns} yābhāvena). ^b (CeBe^{ns} yābhāvena). ^c ita Bm^{ns}p; CeBe^{ns} c pālīppadeso. ^d B^{em} adhimatta- ns *compendii fecit*.

pavattehi *tama-vaca-sirasaddādihi* viya *āpasaddena* pi samānādhikaraṇapadānaṃ katthaci napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena niddisittabbattā; pubbācariyānaṃ hi saddaracanaṃsu ¹"saddhammatejavihatam vilayaṃ khaṇena veneyyasattahadāyesu tamo 'payāti' ti ettha *tamo* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *vihatan* ti ²napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ dissati, tathā ³"dukkhaṃ vaco etasmiṃ . . . vipaccanikasāte . . . puggale ti dubbaco" ti ettha *vaco* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *dukkhaṃ* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, ⁴"avanataṃ siro yassa so avanatasiro" ti ettha *siro* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *avanatan* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, ⁵"appaṃ rāgādiraḍḍhaṃ yesaṃ paññāmaye akkhiṃhi te apparajakkhā" ti ettha *rajo* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *appaṃ* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ dissati; na te ācariyā tehi samānādhikaraṇapadehi *tama-vaca-sirasaddādināṃ* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ tathāvidhaṃ saddaracanaṃ kubbimṃsu, atha kho ⁶"sobhaṇaṃ mano tassā ti sumano" ti ettha viya *manogaṇe* pavattapullīṅgaṃ payoge napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena pi samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci honti ti dassanattam kubbimṃsu, — yathā ca ⁷"vihatan" ti ādikā saddaracanaṃ *tama-vaca-sirasaddādināṃ* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ na katā, tathā ⁸"omattan" ti ca "adhi-mattam^a paṭhavīgatikaṃ jātan" ti ca saddaracanaṃ pi *āpasaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ na katā; yasmā pana *manogaṇe* pavattehi *manasaddādihi* ekadesena samānagatikattā *āpasaddena* pi ⁹napuṃsakaliṅgassa samānādhikaraṇatā yujjati, tasmā Atthasāliniyaṃ ¹⁰"omattam pana āpo adhimattam^b paṭhavī-gatikaṃ jātan" ti napuṃsakaliṅgassa *āpasaddena* samānādhikaraṇatā katā, tathā pi *āpasaddo* *manasaddādihi* ekadesena samānagatikiko samāsapadatte majjhokārassa ¹¹"āpokasiṇaṃ, ¹²āpogatan" ti ādippayogassa^c dassanato. Tasmā "omattan" ti ādi vacanaṃ *āpasaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ ¹³

¹ Vibha 79²⁵⁻²⁶. ² As 52²² (*supra* 102²⁹). ³ Mmd 37 (*cf. supra* 102³⁰). ⁴ (102³⁰). ⁵ As 123²³. ⁶ (113⁴). ⁷ (112³¹). ⁸ = napuṃ³-lin phrac so omattam ca so saddā eñ¹ | . . . "pamañissariye mattā akkharāvayav' appake" Abbidhān (Abh 878), "mattāsukhapariccāgā" Dhammapada (Dhp 290⁴) i kui thok rve¹ mattāsaddā itthilin phrac lyak napuṃ³-lin phrañ¹ mattam chui sañ mhā sāmāñña kui ñai¹ sañ | "yaṃ padaṃ sāmāññaṃ taṃ padaṃ napuṃsakam" hū lui | vā | 'ava mandā mattā omattam' hū so abyayibho [ā³] phrañ¹ napuṃ³-lin phrac sañ || ns. ⁹ Dhs § 203. ¹⁰ Dhs § 652.

^a C^e B^ens adhimatta-. ^b C^e B^emns adhimatta-. ^c ns om. ādi-.

vuttan ti na gahetabbam, liṅgavipariyāyavasena pana katthaci
 evam pi saddagati hoti ti nāpanattham vuttan ti gahetabbam,
 "omatto" ti ca "adhimattam^a paṭhavīgatiko jāto" ti ca liṅgam
 parivattetabbam; yadi ¹hi āpasaddo napumsakaliṅgo siyā, *santi-*
⁵ kārāni 'ssa paccattōpayogarūpāni buddhavacanādisu vijjeyyūṃ,
 na tādīsāni santi. ²Kiñca^b bhiyyo: okārantam nāma napum-
 sakaliṅgam katthaci pi n' atthi, niggahītanta-*ikā*rantā-*ukā*ran-
 tavasena hi tividhāni yeva napumsakaliṅgāni, tena āpasaddassa
 napumsakaliṅgatā nūpapajjati ti. Evam vuttā te niruttarā bha-
¹⁰ vissanti. Icc okārantavasena gahitassa āpasaddassa itthiliṅgatā
 ca napumsakaliṅgatā ca ekantato n' atthi. Niggahītantavasena
 pana gahitassa katthaci napumsakaliṅgatā siyā . ³"bhante Nā-
 gasena samuddo samuddo ti vuccati, kena kāraṇena āpaṃ^c uda-
 kam samuddo ti vuccati" ti payogadassanato. Ettha pan'
¹⁵ eke vadeyyūṃ: yadi bho okārantavasena gahitassa āpasaddassa
 itthi-napumsakaliṅgavasena dviliṅgatā n' atthi, okārantō āpa-
 saddo kataraliṅgo ti. Pulliṅgo ti mayam vadāmā ti. Yadi ca
 bho āpasaddo pulliṅgo, yathā āpasaddassa pulliṅgatā paññā-
 yeyya^d niṭṭhānakkhamaṭā ca bhavēyya, tathā suttam āharathā
²⁰ ti. Āharissāmi suttam, na no suttāharaṇe bhāro atthi ti. 'Evañ
 ca pana vatvā tesam imāni suttapadāni dassetabbāni, seyya-
 thidaṃ: ⁴"āpo upalabbhati^e ti, — āmantā^f, — āpassa kattā kā-
 retā upalabbhati ti — na hevaṃ vattabbe; ⁵atīto āpo atthi ti
 — āmantā — tena āpena āpakaraṇīyam karoti ti — na hevaṃ
²⁵ vattabbe; ⁶āpaṃ maññati āpasmiṃ maññati" ti imāni sutta-
 padāni. Ettha ca ⁷"upalabbhati" ti ādinā āpasaddassa eka-
 vacanatā siddhā, tāya siddhāya bahuvacanatā pi siddhā yeva,
 ekavacanatā yeva hi ⁸saddasatthe paṭisiddhā na bahuvacanatā;
 "tena āpenā" ti iminā pana āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabhāvavigamo
³⁰ siddho . itthiliṅge *enā*desābhāvato; "āpassa āpasmin" ti iminā
 pi itthiliṅgabhāvavigamo yeva . itthiliṅge sarūpato *nā*-(*sa*)-*smā*-
*smiṃ*vacanānam abhāvā; "atīto" ti iminā itthiliṅga-napum-
 sakaliṅgabhāvavigamo . okārantassa napumsakaliṅgassa abhā-

¹ hi = alyo² kui chui am¹, ns. ² sabba-yo-nīnam ā-e (Kc 107) ti sut-
 tam kasmā na suyyatī ti, āha: kiñca bhiyyo ti ādi, ns. ³ Mil 85³¹. ⁴ Kv 46¹⁹
 (vide 108¹⁴). ⁵ Kv 137¹⁰. ⁶ M I 119. ⁷ (114²²). ⁸ (cf. Ujjval ad Uṇādi II 58 etc.).

^a Ce B^c ns adhimatta-. ^b (Be kiñci). ^c Mil om. āpaṃ. ^d Ce Bm paññā-
 peyya. ^e ns labbhati, cf. 108¹⁸. ^f ita Ce B^c ns; Kv om. āmantā.

vato okārantassa ¹guṇanāmbhūta itthiliṅgassa ca abhāvato — api ca buddhavacanādisu *cittāni*, *rūpāni* ti ādinā viya *sanī-* kārānaṃ rūpānaṃ adassanato okārantabhāvena gahitassa na-
 puṃsakaliṅgabhāvavigamo atīva pākaṭo. Aparam p' ettha
 vattabbaṃ: ²"atīto āpo atthi ti — āmantā" ti ettha "atīto" ti ³5
 iminā āpasaddassa visadākāravohāratāsūcakena okārantapadena
 tassa avisadākāravohāratāya ca ubhayamuttākāravohāratāya
 ca abhāvo siddho, tassa ca avisadākāravohāratāya abhāve sid-
 dhe itthiliṅgabhāvo dūrataro, ubhayamuttākāravohāratāya ca
 abhāve siddhe napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvo pi dūrataro yeva. Iti na ¹⁰
 katthaci pi okārantabhāvena gahito āpasaddo itthiliṅgo vā na-
 puṃsakaliṅgo vā bhavati; ³Milindapañhe pana niggahīta-
 vasena āgato napuṃsakaliṅgo ti veditabbo. Na c' ettha vat-
 tabbaṃ: "atīto" ti "tenā" ti ca imāni liṅgavipallāsavasena
 vuttāni ti · vāccaliṅgānaṃ anuvattāpakassa abhidheyyaliṅga- ¹⁵
 bhūtaṃ āpasaddassa *kaññāya cittāni* ti ādinā viya itthi-na-
 puṃsakaliṅgarūpānaṃ abhāvato. Api ca vohāraṅkusalā tathāga-
 tā tathāgatasāvaka ca, tehi yeva uttamapurisehi vohāraṅkusehi
 "atīto āpo" ti ^a ādinā vuttattā pi "atīto" ti "tenā" ti ca imāni
 liṅgavipallāsena vuttāni ti na cintetabbāni; tasmā taṃsamānā- ²⁰
 dhikaraṇo okārantabhāvena gahito āpasaddo ekavacananto
 'pulliṅgo c' eva yathāpayogaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanako cā'
 ti veditabbo · āpo āpā, āpaṃ āpe ti ādinā yojetabbattā. Evaṃ
 vuttāni suttapadāni savinicchayāni sutvā addhā te āpasaddassa
 itthiliṅgabahuvacanatāvādinā niruttarā bhavissanti. Ettha koci ²⁵
 vadeyya: pāliyaṃ pulliṅganayo ekavacananayo ca kiṃ atṭha-
 kathā-ṭikācariyehi na diṭṭho, ye āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabahuva-
 canattaṃ vaṇṇesun ti. | No na diṭṭho, diṭṭho yeva so nayo tehi;
 yasmā pana te na kevalaṃ sātṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane
 yeva visāradā atha kho sakale pi saddasatthe visāradā^b, tasmā ³⁰
 saddasatthe attano paṇḍiccaṃ pakāsetuṃ 'saddasatthe ca īdiso
 nayo vutto' ti pare^c viññāpetuṃ ca saddasatthe nayaṃ^d gahetvā
 āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabahuvacanakattaṃ vaṇṇesun ti n' atthi
 tesam doso; tathā hi Mūlapariyāyasuttantaṭṭhakathāyaṃ tehi

¹ = apadhānanāṃ phrac rve¹ phrac so | ī pud phrañ¹ mātugāmo
 ca so padhānanāṃ kui nac ce sañ || ns. ² (114²³). ³ (114¹³).

^a Bm *ad.* tenā ti. ^b Be *om.* ^c Be ns *om.* ^d ns saddasatthanayam.

yeva vuttam *āpasaddassa* pulliṅgekavacanakattasūcanakam^a
¹"lakkhaṇa-sambhārārammaṇa-sammutivasena catubbidho āpo,
 tesū" ti ādi; tasmā n' atthi tesam doso, pūjārahā hi^b te āyas-
 manto, namo yeva tesam karoma, na tesam vacanam coda-
 5 nābhājanam; ye pana ujuvipaccanikavādā dalham eva *āpa*-
 saddassa ithiliṅgabahuvacanattam mamāyanti, tesam yeva
 vacanam codanābhājanam. Yasmā pana mayam pālinayānu-
 sārena antadvayavato *āpasaddassa* pulliṅgattam napumsaka-
 liṅgattañ ca vidadhāma, tasmā yo koci idam^c vādam madditvā
 10 aññam vādam patiṭṭhāpetum sakkhissatī ti n' etam ṭhānam
 vijjati. Idañ ca pana ṭhānam mahāgahanam · duppaṭivijjhanat-
 ṭhena^d, paramasukhumañ ca · kataññānasambhārehi parama-
 sukhumaññehi paṇḍitehi vedanīyattā; ²sabbam idam hi vacanam
 teṣu tesu ṭhānesu atthavyañjanapariggahaṇe sotūnam parama-
 15 kosallajanatanatthañ c' eva sāsane ādaram akatvā saddasattha-
 mate^e kālam vitināmentānam ³sāthalikānam pamādavihāranise-
 dhanatthañ ca sāsanasātimahantabhāvadīpanatthañ ca vuttam,
 nāttukkamsana-paravambhanatthan ti imissam nītiyam saddhā-
 sampannehi kulaputtehi yogo karaṇīyo · Bhagavato sāsanas-
 20 ciratṭhitattham. Yasmā pana pālito atṭhakathā balavati nāma
 n' atthi, tasmā pālinayānurūpen' eva *āpasaddassa* nāmikapada-
 mālam yoṇessāma^f sotūnam asammohattham, kim ettha sadda-
 satthanayo karissati — atrāyam Udānapālī: ⁴"kim kayirā uda-
 pānena āpā ce sabbadā siyūn" ti—:

25 *Āpo āpā, āpaṃ āpe, āpena · āpehi āpebhi, āpassa āpānam,*
āpā āpasmā āpamhā · āpehi āpebhi, āpassa āpānam, āpe
āpasmim āpamhi · āpesu, bho āpa bhavanto āpā. Sabba-
nāmādīhi pi yoṇessāma^f: ⁵yo āpo ye āpā, yaṃ āpaṃ ye āpe,

¹ Ps I 30¹ (ns: lakkhanam "bandhanattan" ti (Dhs § 652), sasambhāro nadādiyo · kasiṇārammaṇam nāma, "āpo devā" ti (D II 259¹²) sammuti saṅ-
 gahagāthā . . . || atṭhakathāpāṭh [Ps I 30²⁻¹⁷] myā³ so kroṇ¹ saṅgahagāthā
 kui chui luik sañ). ² mi mi eñ¹ āsaya-payogasuddhi kroṇ¹ lañ³ ṭhāna ma
 rhi sañ kui pra pran lui rve¹ "sabbam idañ hi" ca sañ min¹ || "sabbam idam |
 pa vuttam" phrañ¹ āsayasuddhi kui | "n' attukkamsanaparavambhanattham"
 (cf. Pj I 11¹⁷) phrañ¹ payogasuddhi kui pra eñ¹ . ns. ³ (ns cit. Ps I 101²⁵).
⁴ Ud 79⁵. ⁵ (cf. 111⁶).

^a ns °sūcakam. ^b (Bm om. hi?) ^c sic C^eBemns (o: idamvādam?
 sed ns: ī ayū kui). ^d ita C^eBemns. ^e C^eBens °matena (= saddā kyaṃ³
 charā tui¹ ayū phrañ¹). ^f ita C^eBemns (Bm 116²⁸ yoṇessāma).

yena āpena sesaṃ neyyaṃ, ¹so āpo te āpā; ²atīto āpo atitā āpā
sesaṃ neyyaṃ. Icc evaṃ

purisena samā āpasaddādī sabbathā matā,
na sabbathā va gosaddo *purisena* samo mato, 19
manādī ekadesena *purisena* samā matā, 5
sarādī ekadesena sabbathā vā samā matā. 20

Ye pan' ettha saddā *manogaṇo*^a ti vuttā, kathaṃ tesāṃ *mano-*
gaṇabhāvo sallakkhetabbo ti, vuccate tesāṃ ³*manogaṇabhāva-*
sallakkhaṇakāraṇaṃ:

manogaṇo manogaṇādiko c' evā*manogaṇo* 10
iti saddā tidhā ñeyyā *manogaṇavibhāvane*; 21
⁴ye te *nā-sa-smiṇ*visaye *sā-so-syantā* bhavanti ca
samāsa-taddhitantatte majjhokārā ca honti hi^b 22
sokārantapayogā ca kriyāyogamhi dissare,
evaṃvidhā ca te saddā ñeyyā *manogaṇo* iti. 23 15

Atra tass' atthassa sādhakāni payogāni sāsanato ca ⁵lokato
ca yathārahaṃ āharitvā dassessāma: ⁶"manasā ce pasannena
bhāsati vā karoti vā, ⁷na mayhaṃ manaso piyo, ⁸sādhukaṃ
manasikarotha, ⁹manopubbaṅgamā dhammā, *manoramaṃ*, *mano-*
dhātu, ¹⁰manomayena kāyena iddhiyā upasaṃkami, ¹¹yo ve 20
dassan ti vatvāna adāne kurute mano; ¹²vacasā paricitā, *vacaso*,
vacasi, ¹³vacorasmīhi bodhesi veneyyakumudaṃ^c c' idaṃ ¹⁴rāgo
sārāgarahito visuddho buddhacandimā, ¹⁵Kassapassa vaco sutvā
Alāto etad abravi, ¹⁶esa bhiyyo pasidāmi sutvāna munino vaco,
¹⁷sakhā ca mitto ca mamāsi Sīvaka susikkhito sādhu karohi 25
me vaco; ¹⁸ekūnatimso vayasā Subhadda, *vayaso*, *vayasi*, *vayo-*
vuddho. ¹⁹vayoguṇā anupubbaṃ jahanti; ²⁰jalantam iva tejasā,
tejaso, *tejasi*, *tejodhātukusalo*^d, *tejokasiṇaṃ*; ²¹tapasā uttamo, *ta-*

¹ (116², 114²⁴; 111⁶). ² (114²³, 115⁵, 19). ³ Sd § 371, 376 (377). ⁴ cf.
Chap 181 kārīkā 1—2. ⁵ "payasā bhuñjassu" (*infra* 118¹²) ca sañ kui rañ sañ, ns.
⁶ Dhp 2^{cd}. ⁷ J IV 9¹³. ⁸ M I 1⁹. ⁹ Dhp 1a. ¹⁰ A IV 235²¹ = Th 901^{cd}
(ns: Aṅguttair). ¹¹ J IV 405⁹. ¹² A II 185¹⁰. ¹³ *+*. ¹⁴ (= roñ khrañ khrok
svay phrañ¹ tap evaṇ³ so, ns). ¹⁵ J VI 227⁵. ¹⁶ Sn 1147^{ab}. ¹⁷ J IV 406²¹.
¹⁸ D II 151²⁵. ¹⁹ S I 3⁵ = J IV 487¹⁹, (ns *cit.* Spk *et* Ja). ²⁰ J VI 23¹, cf.
J V 322². ²¹ Kev 294.

^a Be^{ns} *h. l.* manogaṇā. ^b *ita* Ce^{ns} (hi = vitthāremi, ns); Be^m hontī ti.
^c *ita* ns; CeBe^m veneyyaṃ kumudaṃ (ns: . . . so buddhacandimā me mano-
kumudaṃ bodhetū ti yojjaṃ) cf. Ap 495²⁸. ^d (Vin I 25²⁶: tejodhātusukusalo,
metr.: — — | — — — — —).

paso, tapasi, tapodhano, tapojigucchā, ¹kasmā bhavaṃ vijanam^a arañña nissito tapo idha krubbati brahmapattiya^b; ²cetasā aññasi, ³evaṃ cetaso parivitaṃ udapādi, ⁴etam atthaṃ cetasi sannidhāya, ⁵cetoparivitaṃ aññāya, ⁶celopariyaññaṃ, ⁷ceto
⁵pariechindati. ⁸so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca jānāti^c; *tamasā, tamaso, tamasi, tamonudo, tamoharo*; ⁹na vāham etaṃ yasasā dadāmi, *yasaso, yasasi*, ¹⁰yasobhogasamappito, ¹¹yasoladdhā kho pan'asmākaṃ bhogā, ¹²Yasodharā devī, ¹³yasoladdhā na majjeyya; ¹⁴ayasā va malaṃ samuṭṭhi-
¹⁰taṃ, *ayaso, ayasi*, ¹⁵ayopākārapariyantaṃ ayasā paṭikujiṭṭam, ¹⁶seyyo ayogūlo bhutto, *ayopatto, ayomayaṃ*, ¹⁷ayo kantatī ti ¹⁸ayokanto; ¹⁹ghatena vā bhuñjassu payasā vā, ²⁰sādhu khalu payaso pānaṃ Yaññadattena, ²¹payasi oja, *payodharā, payonidhi*^d; ²²Sahassanetto sirasā paṭiggahi, *sirasō*, ²³sirasi añjaliṃ
¹⁵katvā vanditabbam ²⁴isiddhaṃ, *siroruhā*, ²⁵siro chindati, ²⁶yo kāme parivajjeti sappassēva padā siro, ²⁷siro te †pajjhayitvāna^e; *sarasā, saraso*, ²⁸tiṇi uppalajātāni tasmim sarasi brāhmaṇa, *saroruham*; ²⁹yaṃ etā upasevanti chandasā vā dhanena vā, ³⁰Sāvitthi chandaso mukhaṃ, *chandasi*, ³¹chandoviciti, *chandobhaṅgo*;
²⁰³²urasā panudahissāmi, *uraso, urasi jāyati, urasilomo*, ³³uromajjhe vijjhi; *rahasā, rahaso*, ³⁴rahasi, *rahasigato*, ³⁵rahogato nisiditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā; *ahasā, ahaso, ahasi*, ³⁶jāyanti tattha pārohaṃ ahorattānaṃ accaye" ti imāni payogāni. Ettha ca *manena manassa* * *mane manasmim manamhī* ti ādini ca *manaāyatanam*

¹ S I 181⁹. ² ८८८. ³ A III 374¹¹. ⁴ ४४४. ⁵ A III 374¹⁸. ⁶ (D I 79²⁸). ⁷ ४४४. ⁸ D I 79²⁹. ⁹ J IV 406². ¹⁰ Dh 303^b. ¹¹ D I 118¹⁴. ¹² Ja VI 393²⁷ *cod.* Lk. ¹³ J III 87²⁵. ¹⁴ Dh 240^a. ¹⁵ Pv 69^{cd}, *cf.* Nidd I 405² (*et vide* Nidd I 404 *n.* *). ¹⁶ Dh 308^d. ¹⁷ *cf.* J 405. ¹⁸ *ns cit.* ayo dantehi khādatha | Mārasamyut (S I 127¹⁵). ¹⁹ *vide* 117 *n.* 5, *cf.* Mahābhāṣya *ad* Paṇ I 4: 49, *col* I 332¹². ²⁰ Kās II 3: 66. ²¹ ४४४. ²² Ja I 65⁸. ²³ Ap 48⁴ (*ns*: "Upāliapadān"). ²⁴ *ns* = saṅkaṇ³ o: saṃghāṭi. ²⁵ *cf.* 119², 14. ²⁶ Sn 768^{ab}. ²⁷ J VI 327²¹ (*ns cit.* Ja: "Vessantarājat"). ²⁸ J VI 534¹⁴. ²⁹ J II 326¹⁵ = V 451⁵. ³⁰ Sn 568^b. ³¹ Ap 502²⁶. ³² Th 27^c, Ap 505²⁴, J VI 508² (*ns cit.* Ja *et expl.* panudam^h-issāmi). ³³ ४४४. ³⁴ (J IV 469¹⁴). ³⁵ Bv 2: 7^{ab} (*ns cit. acc. sg.* J III 19⁷). ³⁶ S I 69²⁸.

^a C^eB^e(*ns*) vijjanam. ^b *ita* B^{ens}; C^eB^m brahmūpapattiya. ^c *ita* C^eB^m*ns*; D: paricca pajānāti. ^d *ita* C^e; B^m*ns* payopanidhi. ^e *sic* C^eB^m; B^e*ns* bajjh^o; vajjhayitvāna = luñcitvā, Ja; †vaddhayitvāna [vardha chedanapūraṇayoḥ; curādi Wg § 32: 111] Kern; *malim* *vacchayitvāna [vrascu chedane, *que tamen tudādi est*, Wg § 28: 11].

tamaparāyano ayapatto chandahānī ti ādini ca ¹"manam añ-
ñāsi^a, ²yaṣaṃ laddhāna dummedho, ³siraṃ ... chindatī" ti
ādini ca rūpāni '*manogaṇabhāvappakāsakāni* na hontī ti na
dassitāni, na alabbhamānavasena. Tasmātra imā ādito paṭ-
ṭhāya *manogaṇabhāvavibhāvinī*^b gāthāyo bhavanti: 5

manasā manaso manasi iti ādivasā ṭhitā
sā-so-syantā saddarūpā vuttā *manogaṇo* iti, 24
"manodhātu vacorasmi vayovuddho tapoguṇo
tejodhātu tamonāso yasobhogasamappito 25
cetoparivitakko ca ayopatto payodharā 10
siroruhā saroruham uromajjhe rahogato 26
chandobhaṅgo ahorattam manomayam ayomayam"
evaṃvidho viseso yo, lakkhaṇan tam *manogaṇe*; 27
"vaco sutvā, siro chindi, ayo kantati" icc api
upayogassa saṃsiddhi lakkhaṇan tam *manogaṇe*. 28 15
Manogaṇe vuttanayo itthiliṅge na labbhati,
puṃ-napuṃsakaliṅgesu labbhat' eva yathārahaṃ. 29

Icc evaṃ sabbathā pi

sā-so-syantāni rūpāni sandissanti *manogaṇe*
majjhokārantarūpā ca ⁴sokārantūpayogatā. 30 20

Idam *manogaṇalakkhaṇam*. Evaṃ *manogaṇalakkhaṇam* anā-
kulaṃ niggumbaṃ nijjaṭaṃ samuddiṭṭhaṃ. Atha ⁵manogaṇā-
di(ka)lakkhaṇam kathayāma:

ye te *nā-sa-smiṇ*visaye *sā-so-syantā* yathārahaṃ,
samāsa-taddhitantatte majjhokārā ⁶na honti tu, 31 25
sokārantūpayogā ca kriyāyoge na honti, te
saddā evaṃvidhā sabbe *manogaṇādikā* matā. 32

Seyyathidaṃ: *bilam padaṃ mukham* icc ādayo. Tesam rūpāni
bhavanti: *bilasā, bilaso, bilasi, bilagato*. ⁷"bilam pāvisi; ⁸padasā
va agamāsi, ⁹tiṇi padavārāni; ¹⁰mā kāsī mukhasā pāpaṃ, ¹¹mu- 30

¹ vide Sd § 377. ² J I 445²⁹. ³ vide 118¹⁵; cf. J VI 226¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ⁴ = oak-
kharā achuṃ³ rhi so dutiyāekavuc rup tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁵ Sd § 372—375. ⁶ I nhuik
avadhāraṇattha *tusaddā phrañ*¹ "lomāni padasodhammo" [Vin V 86²⁸] hū so
Parivā paḷi to² | "dhammaparicchedo c' ettha Padasodhamme [= Vin IV 14—15]
vuttanayena veditabbo" [cf. Sp ad Vin IV 23⁶] hū so aṭṭhakathā nhuik majjho-
kāra kui anuññāta pru || padasaddā kā³ "padaso dhammaṃ vāceyya" nhuik ama-
noguiṇ³ nhuik lañ³ phrac eñ¹, ns. ⁷ cf. J II 107²⁷. ⁸ * * *. ⁹ * * *. ¹⁰ Pv 6 c. ¹¹ * * *.

^a manam | cit kui || na aññasi | ma si ' ns. ^b sic C^eBemns.

khagataṃ bhojanam chaḍḍāpeti; ¹saccena danto damasā upeto, ²⟨rasasā upetaṃ⟩, *rasavaram, rasamayam*, ³rasaṃ pivī" ti. Idaṃ *manogaṇādikalakkaṇam*. Aparam pi bhavati:

- ye samāsādibhāvamhi majjhokārā va honti tu,
 5 *nā-sa-smiṇ*visaye *sā-so-syantā* pana na honti hi^a 33
 sokārantūpayogā ca kriyāyoge na honti, te
 saddā evaṃvidhā cā pi *manogaṇādikā* matā. 34
 Seyyathidaṃ: *āpo vāyo sarado* icc ⁴evamādayo. Tesam rū-
 pāni bhavanti: *āpodhātu, vāyodhātu, āpokasiṇam, vāyokasiṇam*,
 10 *āpomayaṃ vāyomayaṃ*; ⁵"jīva tvaṃ sarado^b satam", *sarada-*
kālo — *āpena āpassa* · *āpe āpasmim āpamhi, vāyena vāyassa* ·
vāye vāyasmim vāyamhi, saradena saradassa · *sarade saradasmim*
saradamhi — ⁶"āpaṃ āpato sañjānāti . . . vāyaṃ vāyato sañ-
jānāti", *saradaṃ pattheti*^c, ⁷*saradaṃ ramaṇiyā nadi*. Keci pan'
 15 ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu sāsane *vāyasaddo* viya *vāyusaddo* pi
manogaṇādisu icchitabbo ti. Ettha vuccate:
vāyu vāyo ti etesu pacchimo yeva icchito
manogaṇādisu nādi *ādiggahavasen'* idha; 35
manodhātu vāyodhātu icc ādini padāni hi
 20 *akārantavasen'* eva majjhokārāni sijjhare, 36
vāyusaddamhi gahite *ādiggahavasen'* idha
'vāyodhātū' ti *omaṇṇhaṃ rūpaṃ* eva na hessati. 37
 Yathā hi *āyusaddassa* rūpaṃ dissati *sāgamam*
⁸"āyusā ekaputtan" ti *manasādipadaṃ* viya, 38
 25 na tathā *vāyusaddassa* rūpaṃ dissati *sāgamam*;
 tasmā *manogaṇādimhi* tass' okāso na vijjati. 39
 Tathā hi ⁹"vāyati (i)ti vāyo" iti garū vaduṃ
"vāyodhātu" ti etassa padass' atthaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ; 40

¹ Sn 463^d. ² *addidi* = J III 328¹⁵; C^eB^mns *om.* (ns: ī rasapud nhuik kā³ manogaṇādilakkaṇā rhi so rup ma pā). ³ —; ns *addit* thāmasā, balasā (J II 60⁹), jarasā (Sn 804^d), vahasā (Ap 462²²), [cf. -pemasā, Ap 555²², kamasā J VI 182¹⁴]. ⁴ "ādi" eñ¹ ara kui rajojallaṃ rajomallaṃ rajoharaṇaṃ ca sañ kui rhu rve¹ yū, ns. ⁵ J II 16¹⁵. ⁶ M I 1^{18, 25}. ⁷ Mmd 300 (Rūp 284). ⁸ Khp IX 7^b. ⁹ cf. Vm 350²⁰, As 338²⁹.

^a B^m ti. ^b = J *codd.* C^kp^s; J *codd.* B^p parato, *quod et* ns in J(a) *legerat* (. . . ī sui¹ pāli-aṭṭhakathā nhuik "aparo satam" rhi eñ¹ | thui kroñ¹ "rattidivo ca so dibbo mānusim sarado satam" [J VI 239⁹] hū so Nāradaajāṭ kui choñ mū sañ¹ rā eñ¹). ^c *ita* B^ens (= toñ¹ ta eñ¹); B^mC^e pa(ṭṭheti; *leg.* paṭṭhati? cf. māsam adhite Kev 300 (Kās II 3⁵).

¹"yattha āpo ca paṭhavi ca tejo vāyo na gādhati"

ettha āpādikam saddattikam manogaṇādike. 41

Idam pi manogaṇādikalakkhaṇam. Ettha manogaṇādikā dvidhā bhijjanti: *bila-padā*dito āpādito ca. Evaṃ manogaṇādikalakkhaṇam anākulam niggumbam nijjaṭam samuddiṭṭham. 5

Atha amanogaṇalakkaṇam kathayāma:

ye ca *nāvisaye* sontā ye ca *smāvisaye* siyūṃ,
saddā evampakārā te amanogaṇasaññitā. 42

Ke te: ²*attha-vyañjan'-akkharasaddā*dayo c' eva ²*digh'-orasaddā* ca. Etesu hi *atthasaddā*dīnam *nāvaca*naṭṭhāne *atthaso vyañ-* 10
janaso akkharaso suttaso upāyaso sabbaso thānaso ti ādīni sontāni rūpāni bhavanti, *digh'-orasaddā*nam pana *smāvaca*naṭṭhāne *dighaso oraso* ti sontāni rūpāni bhavanti. Idam amanogaṇalakkaṇam. Aparam pi bhavati:

sabbathā vinimuttā⁴ ye *sā-so-syantā*dibhāvato, 15
evaṃvidhā pi te saddā amanogaṇasaññitā. 43

Ke te: *puriso kaññā cittam* icc ādayo. Idam pi amanogaṇalakkaṇam. Evaṃ amanogaṇalakkaṇam anākulam niggumbam nijjaṭam samuddiṭṭham.

| Evaṃ dassitesu manogaṇalakkaṇādisu koci vadeyya: 20
yad idam tumhehi vuttam ³"ye samāsādibhāvamhi majjhokārā va honti tū" ti ādinā manogaṇādikalakkhaṇam, tena *parosataṃ gomayaṃ godhano* icc ādisu *go-parasaddā*dayo pi manogaṇādikabhāvam āpajjanti ti. | Nāpajjanti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā

ettha manogaṇādīnam antass' ottam^b paṭice' idam 25

"majjhokārā" ti vacanam vuttam, na tv ⁴āgamādikam, 44

"parosataṃ, gomayan" ti ādisu amanogaṇo

pubbabhūtam padam · oāgamattāniccatāya^c ca, 45

tasmā nāpajjanti. Iti sabbathā pi amanogaṇalakkaṇam nissessato dassitam. Icc evam manogaṇavibhāvanāyam manogaṇo 30
manogaṇādikā amanogaṇo cā ti tidhā bhedo veditabbo.

Tattha manogaṇe pariyāpannasaddānam samāsam patvā

¹ Ud 9⁴ Ap 478²⁴, cf. D I 223⁷. ² Kc 105 Sd § 273 et Kc 106 Sd § 274.

³ (120⁴). ⁴ āgamādikam nhuik "ādi" eñ¹ ara kui gomayaṃ ca sañ nhuik okārantapakati kui yū, ns.

^a cf. 50²¹; (Be^{ns}c sabbathā vimuttā). ^b (B^m ante suttam?). ^c CeBe^{ns} oss' āgamattā .. (ns: ossa : paro nhuik o eñ¹ | āgamattā | āgum eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ | aniccatāya ca ma mrai sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ tañ³ |).

1 "avyaggamanaso naro", *thiracetasaṃ kulam* 2 "saddheyyava-
casā upāsikā" ti ādinā līṅgattayavasena aññathā pi rūpāni
bhavanti. | Ettha pana keci evaṃ vadanti: yadā *manasaddo*
sakatthe avattitvā 'avyaggo mano yassa, so 'yaṃ avyagga-
5 manaso; alīno mano yassa, so 'yaṃ ³alīnamanaso' ti evaṃ
aññatthe vattati, tadā *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā lab-
bhati, na *manogaṇanayenā* ti. | Tan na gahetabbaṃ · ubhinnaṃ
pi yathārahaṃ labbhanato; tathā hi Visuddhimagge puggalā-
pekkhanavasena 4 "khantisoraccamettādiguṇabhūsitacetaso aḷ-
10 ḷhesanaṃ gahetvānā" ti ettha *manogaṇanayo* dissati, taṭṭikāyaṃ
pi 4 "aḷḷhesito Dāṭhānāgattherena thiracetasā" ti *manogaṇanayo*
dissati; tasmā tesam vacanaṃ na gahetabbaṃ. Evaṃ vadantā
ca te *avyaggamanasaddā*dinam *avyaggamanasa* iec ādinā *sa-*
*kāranta*pakatibhāvena ṭhapetabbabhāvaṃ vibbhantamativasena
15 cintetvā sabbāsu vibhattisu dvīsu ca vacanesu *purisanayena*
yojetabbataṃ maññanti; evañ ca sati 5 "guṇabhūsitacetaso, thira-
cetasā" ti chaṭṭhī-catutthī-tatīyārūpāni na siyuṃ, aññāni yeva
⁶anabhimatāni rūpāni siyuṃ; yasmā^a siyuṃ, tasmā evaṃ aga-
hetvā ayaṃ viseso gahetabbo: yattha 6 "hi samāsavasena, *mana-*
20 *saddo cetasaddā*dayo ca sakatthe avattitvā aññatthe vattanti,
tatha *sakārāgamānaṃ padānaṃ nāmikapadamālā purisanayena*
ca *manogaṇe mananayena* ca yathārahaṃ labbhati, *nissakārā-*
gamānaṃ pana purisanayen' eva labbhati; yattha pana samā-
savisaye yeva *manādisaddā* sakatthe vattanti, tatha *nissa-*
25 *kārāgamānaṃ nāmikapadamālā purisanayena* ca *manogaṇe*
mananayena ca labbhati. Idāni imass' atthassa āvibhāvattaṃ
saddagatisu ca viññūnaṃ kosalluppādanattaṃ yathāvuttānaṃ
padānaṃ padamālā tidhā katvā dassayissāma: 'vyāsatto mano
yassa, so 'yaṃ ⁷vyāsattamanaso naro' ti evaṃ accantaṃ pug-
30 galāpekkhakassa imassa padassa

vyāsattamanaso naro vyāsattamanasā narā, vyāsattamanasaṃ
naraṃ vyāsattamanase nare, vyāsattamanasa [narena]^b vyā-
sattamanena narena · vyāsattamanehi vyāsattamanebhi narehi,
vyāsattamanaso vyāsattamanassa narassa · vyāsattamanānaṃ

¹ A I 130¹ (Mp), S I 96²⁵ (Spk). ² Vin III 188¹⁹. ³ (J I 275¹⁶). ⁴ Vm
712¹⁻² et Vm-mhṭ *prooem.* v. 5^{ed}. ⁵ ns: anabhimatarūpāni alui ma rhi ap so
*cetasassa *cetasena hu so rup tui¹ sañ. ⁶ hi = kathaṃ gahetabbo, ns. ⁷ (Dhp 47^b).

^a sic C^eB^ens; Bm om. ^b (B^e om.).

narānaṃ, vyāsattamanā vyāsattamanasmā vyāsattamanamhā
narā vyāsattamanehi vyāsattamanebhi narehi, vyāsattamanaso
vyāsattamanassa narassa vyāsattamanānaṃ narānaṃ, vyā-
sattamanasi vyāsattamane vyāsattamanasmiṃ vyāsattama-
namhi nare vyāsattamanesu naresu, bho vyāsattamanasa 5
nara bhavanto vyāsattamanasā narā ti nāmikapadamālā
 bhavati. Evaṃ sakārāgamassa labbhamānālabbhamānatā va-
 vatthapetabbā. Ettha ¹hi paṭhamā-dutiyāvibhattinaṃ ekava-
 cana-bahuvacanaṭṭhāne ca tatiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-sattamīnaṃ
 ekavacanaṭṭhāne ca yathārahaṃ sāgamo bhavati · ²ādesasara- 10
 vibhattisaraparattā. Ayañ ca nayo sukhumo sādhukaṃ mana-
 sikātabbo. Aparo nayo: 'vyāsatto mano yassa, so 'yaṃ vyā-
 sattamano' ti evaṃ pi puṅgalāpekkhassa⁴ imassa padassa
vyāsattamano naro vyāsattamanā narā, vyāsattamanaṃ naraṃ ti
 ādinā *purīsanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha pana 15
 sabbathā pi sāgamo n' atthi. Aparo pi nayo: 'vyāsatto ca so
 mano cā ti vyāsattamano' ti evaṃ cittaṭṭhekkhassa pi imassa
 padassa *vyāsattamano vyāsattamanā, vyāsattamanaṃ vyāsatta-*
mane, vyāsattamanasā vyāsattamanenā ti ādinā *manogaṇe ma-*
nanayena nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha pana tatiyā-catutthi- 20
 chaṭṭhi-sattamīnaṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne yeva sāgamo bhavati ·
³ādesasaraparattā. Yathā ca ettha, evaṃ ⁴"alinamanaso naro"
 ti ādisu pi ayaṃ tividho nayo veditabbo. Napuṃsakaliṅge pana
 vattabbe *vyāsattamanasaṃ kulāṃ vyāsattamanāni kulāni, vyā-*
sattamanasaṃ kulāṃ vyāsattamanāni kulāni, vyāsattamanasā ku- 25
lenā ti ādinā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha pana paṭhamā-
 dutiyā-tatiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-sattamīnaṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne yeva
 yathārahaṃ sāgamo bhavati · ādesasara-vibhattisaraparattā.
 Ayam pi nayo sukhumo sādhukaṃ manasikātabbo. Itthiliṅge
 pana vattabbe *vyāsattamanasā itthi* ti evaṃ paṭhamekavaca- 30
 naṭṭhāne yeva sāgamaṃ vatvā tato *vyāsattamanā vyāsattama-*
nāyo itthiyo, vyāsattamanaṃ itthin ti *kaññānayena* pi yojetabbā.
 Evaṃ *saddheyyavacasā upāsikā* · *{saddheyyavacā} saddheyyava-*
cāyo upāsikāyo, saddheyyavacaṃ upāsikaṃ ti ādinā pi. *Vyā-*

¹ hi = kathaṃ vavattapetabbā, ns. ² = o ā e ena hū so ādesasara
 aṃ hū so vibhatsara nhoṃ³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroṇ¹, ns. ³ = ena o e hū so
 ādesasara nhoṃ³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroṇ¹, ns. ⁴ (122³).

^a ita C^cB^{em}ns (vide 123¹⁷).

- sallamanam kulam, vyāsallamanā itthi* ti ādinā^a pana *citta-kaññā-*
nayena yojetabbā. Ettha pana sabbathā pi *sāgamo* n' atthi.
 Sotūnam ñāṇappabhedajānanattham aparā pi nāmikapadamā-
 lāyo dassayissāma saha nibbacanena. Mano eva mānasam,
 5 *samussāhitam mānasam* yassa, so 'yam 'samussāhitamānaso:
samussāhitamānasō samussāhitamānasā, samussāhitamānasam
samussāhitamānase, samussāhitamānasenā ti *purisanayena* yoje-
 tabbā. Sundarā medhā assa atthi ti sumedhaso: *sumedhaso*
sumedhasā, sumedhasam sumedhase, sumedhasenā ti *purisanayena*,
 10 evam "bhūrimedhaso" ti ādinam pi. Atr' ime^b payogā: ²"yam
 vadanti sumedho ti; ³bhūripaññam sumedhasam; ⁴kiṃ nu tamhā
 vippavas(ā)s'i muhuttam api Piṅgiya Gotamā bhūripaññāṇā Go-
 tamā bhūrimedhasā; ⁵nāham tamhā vippavasāmi muhuttam api
 brāhmaṇa Gotamā bhūripaññāṇā Gotamā bhūrimedhasā" ti.
 15 Itthiliṅge vattabbe *samussāhitamānasā sumedhasā* ti rūpāni,
 napumsake vattabbe *samussāhitamānasam sumedhasan* ti rūpāni,
kaññā-cittanayena etesam padamālā yojetabbā. Okārantapul-
 liṅgaṭṭhāne itthiliṅgādivinicchayo nayappakāsanattham kato,
 visesato hi okārantakathā yeva idhāhippetā. Api ca loke
 20 nīti nāma nānappakārehi kathitā eva sobhati, ayañ ca sāsane
⁶nīti, tasmā nānappakārehi kathitā ti —
 sabbāni nayato evam okārantapadāni me
 pulliṅgāni pavuttāni sāsanaattham mahesino. 46
 Viseso tesu kesañci pāliyam yo padissati
 25 paccattavacanaṭṭhāne, pakāsessāmi tam 'dhunā: 47
⁷"Vanappagumbe yathā^c phussitagge" iti ādinayena ⁸hi
 katthac' odantapullīṅgarūpāni aññathā siyūṃ, 48
 paccattavacan' icc eva^d tañ ca rūpaṃ pakāsaye,
 — 'paccatte bhummaniddeso' iti bhāsanti kecana. 49
 30 Tatra kānici suttapadāni dassessāma: ⁹"n' atthi attakāre n' atthi
 parakāre n' atthi purisakāre, ¹⁰pariyantakāte^e saṃsāre, ¹¹jīve
 sattame, ¹²na hevaṃ vattabbe; ¹³bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhā-

¹ (As 1², Vva 105⁶). ² Ap 334²¹. ³ *~*. ⁴ Sn 1138a—d. ⁵ Sn 1140a—d.
⁶ = nīti kyaṃ³, ns. ⁷ Khp VI 12^a. ⁸ hi = vitthāremi, ns. ⁹ D I 53²⁵. ¹⁰ D I
 54¹⁷. ¹¹ D I 56²⁶. ¹² Kv 1⁵. ¹³ D I 54¹²; cf. I 536 (*cit.* Vin II 147³²; vātātape ghore
 = Ja I 93²¹).

^a *ita* C^e Bemns ^b (Be tatr'ime). ^c Bemns yatha (ns *confert* chattam
 mahantam yatha vassakāle, *sed vide* J IV 55²). ^d C^e Bm evam. ^e *ita* Bm;
 C^e B^e ns ⁶kate.

vitvā samsarivā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti" ti. Imāni eka-
vacana-bahuvacanavasena dvidhā gahetabbāni, paccattekava-
cana-bahuvacanānañ ca ekārādeso veditabbo. Ye pana
"vanappagumbe ti paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddeso"
ti vadanti, | te vattabbā: yadi *vanappagumbe* ti paccattava- 5
canassa bhummavacananiddeso, evañ ca sati ¹"thāliyaṃ oda-
naṃ pacati" ti ettha viya ādhārasutisambhavato ²"gimhāna māse
paṭhamasmiṃ gimhe" ti idaṃ kataratthaṃ jōtetī ti. | Te va-
deyyuṃ: na mayaṃ bho *vanappagumbe* ti idaṃ bhummava-
canan ti vadāma, atha kho paccattavacanassa bhummavacana- 10
niddeso ti vadāmā ti. Evam pi doso yeva tumhākaṃ; nanu
³"saṃghe Gotami dehī" ti etthā pi 'sampadānavacanassa bhum-
mavacananiddeso' ti vutte pi saṃghassa dānakiriyāya ādhā-
rabhāvato "saṃghe" ti vacanaṃ suṇantānaṃ ādhārasuti ca
ādhāraparikappo⁴ ca hoti yeva, na ⁵hi sakkā evaṃ pavattaṃ 15
cittaṃ nivāretuṃ; tasmā ettha evaṃ pana^b viseso gahetabbo:
paccattavacanassa pi katthaci bhummavacanassa viya rūpaṃ
hoti ti. Evam ⁶hi gahite na koci virodho; idisesu ⁷hi ṭhānesu
niruttippabhedakusalo lokānukampako Bhagavā paccattavaca-
navasena niddisitabbe sati evaṃ aniddisītvā lokassa sammoham 20
uppādayanto viya kathaṃ bhummavacananiddesaṃ karissati.
Tasmā saddasāmaññaḷesamattaṃ gahetvā 'bhummavacananid-
deso' ti na vattabbaṃ; yadi saddasāmaññaṃ gahetvā bhumma-
vacananiddesaṃ icchatha, 'paccattekavacanassa upayogabahu-
vacananiddeso' ti pi icchitabbaṃ siyā. Api ca tath' eva 25
⁷attakāre ti paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddese sati ādhā-
rasutisambhavato 'attakārasmiṃ kiñci vatthu n' atthi' ti ana-
dhippeto attho siyā, na pana 'attakāro n' atthi' ti adhippeto
attho; 'upayogabahuvacananiddeso' ti gahaṇe pi upayogatthassa
*natthi*saddena avattabbattā⁸ doso yeva siyā; ⁹atthi)saddādinam 30
viya pana *natthi*saddassa pi paṭhamāya yogato *attakāre* ti idaṃ
paccattavacanam evā ti viññāyati. ¹⁰"Bāle ca paṇḍite ca san-
dhāvitvā samsarivā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti" ti etthā pi
'paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddeso' ti vā 'upayogava-

¹ Rūp 305B (*supra* 9 n. 4). ² Khp VI 12b. ³ M III 253¹¹ (Kev 313). ⁴ = yasmā, ns. ⁵ = ī sui¹ yū kyui³ kā³, ns. ⁶ = yasmā, ns. ⁷ (124³⁰). ⁸ = asamban-
dhadosa, ns. ⁹ = atthi-sakkā-labbhāsaddā tui¹, ns (*cit.* Sd Ce 784¹²). ¹⁰ (124³²).

a Ce Bm^{ns} opatiṅkappo (= ādhāra anak kui kraṃ khrañ², ns). b ita Ce Bm^{ns}.

cananiddeso' ti vā gahaṇe sati "bālā ca paṇḍitā cā" ti ettakam
 pi vattum ajānanadoso siyā, *karissanti* ti padayogato pana
bāle cā ti ādi paccattavacanam evā ti viññāyati. Yathā ¹pana
 niggahitāgamavasene' uccārite ²"cakkhum udapādi" ti pade pac-
³cattavacanassa ³"cakkhum me dehi yācito" ti ettha upayoga-
 vacanena sutivasena samānatte pi paccattavacanatto yeva
 sotāre paṭibhāti · *udapādi* ti ākhyātena kathitattā, na pana
 vibhattivipallāsattahbhūto upayogavacanatto · *udapādi* ti
 ākhyātena avacaniyattā — "cakkhum udapādi" ti hi Bhaga-
¹⁰vatā vuttakāle ko *cakkhum udapādi* ti padaṃ parivattitvā^a
 attham ⁴ācikkhati —, tathā *bāle paṇḍite* ti ādinam pi paccatta-
 vacanānam aparehi "bāle, paṇḍite" ti ādihi bhummoṇpayoga-
 vacanehi sutivasena samānatte pi paccattavacanatto yeva
 sotāre paṭibhāti, na itaravacanatto · yathāpayogaṃ atthassa
¹⁵gahetabbattā. Iti *vanappagumbe bāle paṇḍite* ti ādinam sud-
 dhapaccattavacanattañ ñeva sārato paccetabbaṃ, na sutisāmañ-
 ñena bhummoṇpayogavacanattaṃ. Yaṃ panācariyena Jātakatṭha-
 kathāyaṃ ⁵"tayo giri^b [ti] antaraṃ kāmāyāmi Pañcālā^c Kuruyo
 Kekake ca taduttariṃ brāhmaṇa kāmāyāmi tikiccha maṃ
²⁰brāhmaṇa kāmānītan" ti imassa Kāmānītajātakassa saṃvaṇṇa-
 nāyaṃ ⁶"Kekake cā ti paccatte upayogavacanam, tena Keka-
 yassa raṭṭhaṃ^d dasseti" ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ vadanto ca so *purise*
passati, *purise paṭiṭṭhitan* ti ⁷"passāmi loke sadhane manusse"
 ti ca ādisu yebhuyyena *purise, loke · sadhane manusse* ti ādi-
²⁵naṃ upayogabahuvacana-bhummekavacanabhāvena āgatattā
 paccattekavacana-bahuvacanabhāvassa pana apākaṭattā yebhuy-
 yappavattiṃ sandhāya 'idam pi tādisam evā' ti maññamāno
 vadati maññe, ācariyā hi katthaci attano ruciyaṃ pi visuṃ visuṃ
 kathenti. Ayaṃ pana amhākaṃ ruci: *Kekake* ti idam paccatta-
³⁰vacanam eva *Pañcālā^c Kuruyo* ti sahaajātipadāni^e viya, raṭṭha-
 vācakattā pana *Kuruvo* ti padaṃ iva bahuvacanavasena vut-
 taṃ, na hi Bhagavā ⁸"khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso" ti ādisu viya

¹ pana = taṃ pākaṭaṃ karomi, ns. ² cf. Vin I 167. ³ J IV 403¹³. ⁴ ko
 ... ācikkhati = nācikkhat' eva, ns. ⁵ J II 214⁶ [ns: tiantaraṃ = suṃ³ prañ tui¹
 eñ¹ akrā³ nhuik phrac so]. ⁶ Ja II 214¹⁹. ⁷ Th 776^a. ⁸ vide 942⁷ (cf. J III 194^{28, 30}).

^a ita CeBemns (= dutiyāvibhat ā³ phrañ¹ pran rve¹, ns). ^b Bm giri, CeB^c ns
 giriṃ. ^c Bm olo. ^d Bm Kekaraṭṭhaṃ, Be^{ns} Kekakassa rō. ^e Be^{ns} sahaajāta^o
 (127 n. a).

samānavibhattiḥi niddisitabbesu sahaḥātipadesu^a pacchimaṃ upayogavacanavasena niddiseyya, yutti ca na dissati *Pañcālā*^b ti *Kuruyo* ti paccattavacanam vatvā 'Kekake' ti upayogavacanassa vacane; tasmā *Kekake* ti idaṃ suddhapaccattavacanam^c eva, tathā hi Sandhivisodhanavidhāyako^d ācariyo tādi- 5 sānam padānam paccattavacanattañ ñeva vibhāvento sāmam kate pakarāṇe "vanappagumbo vanappagumbe, sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ jīvo 'sukhe dukkhe jīve" ti āha, ṭikāyam pi ca tesam paccattavacanabhāvam eva vibhāvento *vanappagumbo · sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ jīvo* ti sādhanīyam rūpaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā niggahitalopavasena 10 akār'-okārānañ ca ekārādesavasena *vanappagumbe · sukhe dukkhe jīve* ti rūpanipphattim āha, sā pālinayānukūlā. Kaccāyanācariyena pi pālinayam nissāya 2"dvipade tulyādhikarāṇe" ti paccattabahuvacanapadaṃ vuttaṃ, tenāha vuttiyaṃ: 2"dve padāni tulyādhikarāṇāni" ti; "dvipade tulyādhikarāṇe" ti ca idaṃ 15 'atṭha nāgāvāsasatāni' ti vattabbe 3"atṭha nāgāvāsasate" ti padam iva vuccati ti datṭhabbam. Keci pana tesam bhummekavacanattam icchanti. Tattha yadi *vanappagumbe* ti paccatte bhumavacanam *Kekake* ti ca paccatte upayogavacanam, 4"ese se eke' ekatthe"^e ti ettha *ese se* ti imāni pi paccatte bhum- 20 mavacanāni vā siyuṃ upayogavacanāni vā; yath' etāni evamvidhāni na honti, suddhapaccattavacanāni yeva honti, tathā *vanappagumbe Kekake* ti ādini pi tathāvidhāni na honti, suddhapaccattavacanāni yeva honti. Icc evaṃ sabbathā pi "vanappagumbe; 5bāle paṇḍite; 6Kekake" ti 7"viratte Kosiyāyane; 8atṭha 25 nāgāvāsasate; 9ke purise; 10ese se" ti evamādinam anekesaṃ purisaliṅga-itthiliṅga-napumsakaliṅga-sabbanāma-ekavacana-ane-kavacanavasena sāsana-vare ṭhitānam padānam nipphatti paccattekavacana-puthuvacanānam *ekārādesavasena* eva bhavati ti avassam idaṃ sampatiṇṇhitabbam. Evaṃ *vanappagumbe*, 30 *bāle, paṇḍite* ti ādinam suddhapaccattavacanatā atīva sukhumā dubbhiñṇeyyā saddhena kulaputtena ācariye payirupāsitvā tadupadesam sakkaccaṃ gahetvā jānitabbā. Buddhavacanasmim

¹ (cf. D I 56²⁶; *supra* 124³¹). ² Kc(v) 326 (cf. Kātantra II 5: 5). ³ cf. D I 54⁶.

⁴ Kv 26²⁰. ⁵ (124³²). ⁶ (126¹⁹). ⁷ J I 496¹². ⁸ (127¹⁸). ⁹ cf. J VI 265⁵⁻⁷.

¹⁰ (127¹⁹).

^a B^cns sahaḥāta^o (ns: ta khu so vākya nhuuk ta kva phrac so pud ...).

^b B^mns olo. ^c B^cns om. suddha-; *vide* 127²³. ^d ita C^cB^mns. ^e Kv: ekatthe.

¹hi saddato ca atthato ca adhippāyato ca akkharacintakānaṃ
 ñāṇacakkhusammuyhanaṭṭhānabhūtā pālinayā vividhā dissanti.
 Tattha saddato tāva idaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhānaṃ: 'virattā Ko-
 siyāyani' ti vattabbe ²"viratte Kosiyāyane" ti itthiliṅgapaccatta-
⁵ vacanaṃ dissati: 'ko puriso' ti vattabbe ³"ke purise" ti sabba-
 nāmikapaccattavacanaṃ dissati; 'kinnāmo te upajjhāyo' ti
 vattabbe ⁴"konāmo te upajjhāyo" ti samāsapadaṃ pulliṅgavi-
 sayāṃ dissati, kiṃ nāma etassā ti *konāmo* ti ⁵hi samāso,
 tena ⁶*konāmā*^a *itthi*, *konāmaṃ kulan* ti ⁷ayam pi nayo gahe-
¹⁰ tabbo; 'kva te balaṃ mahārājā' ti vattabbe ⁸"ko te balaṃ
 mahārājā" ti ettha *kvasaddena* isakaṃ samānasutiko satta-
 miyanto *kosaddo* dissati, *kva-kosaddā* hi aññamaññaṃ isaka-
 samānasutikā; tathā: idha hemantagimhesu ⁹"idha hemanta-
 gimhisu", na ten' atthaṃ abandhi so ¹⁰"na ten' atthaṃ abandhi
¹⁵ sū" ti, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Atthato pana idaṃ sammuy-
 hanaṭṭhānaṃ: ¹¹"yan na kañcanaḍepiccha^b andhena tamasā
 katan" ti ettha *nakāro katan* ti iminā sambandhitabbo, na katan
 ti kataṃ viyā ti attho, ettha hi *nakāro* upamāne vattati na
 paṭisedhe; ¹²"assaddho akataññū ca sandhicchedo ca yo naro
²⁰ hatāvakāso vantāso sa ve uttamaporiso" ti evamādini pi
 aññāni yojetabbāni. Adhippāyato idaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhā-
 naṃ: 'taṇhaṃ asmimānaṃ sassatucchedadiṭṭhiyo dvādasāya-
 tananissitaṃ nandirāgaṇ ca hantvā brāhmaṇo anigho yāti' ti
 vattabbe pi tathā avatvā tam ev' atthaṃ gahetvā ¹³aññena
²⁵ ¹⁴pariyāyena ¹⁵"mātaraṃ pītaraṃ hantvā rājāno dve ca khattiye
 raṭṭhaṃ sānucaraṃ hantvā anigho yāti brāhmaṇo" ti vuttaṃ;
¹⁶"vanaṃ chindatha mā rukkhaṃ vanato jāyate bhayaṃ, chetvā
 vanañ ca vanathañ ca nibbanā hotha bhikkhavo" ti evamādini
 pi aññāni yojetabbāni. Evaṃ buddhavacane saddato ca atthato

¹ = yasmā, ns. ² (127²⁵). ³ (127²⁶). ⁴ Vin I 93³². ⁵ = saccaṃ, ns.
⁶ (*vide tamen* Vin II 271³⁰). ⁷ ns *cīt*. Sd § 694. ⁸ J VI 515⁸ (*cf.* J IV 433¹⁹
 V 258⁴). ⁹ Dh 286^b. ¹⁰ J III 232⁶. ¹¹ J V 339²⁴ (Ja); ns *cīt*. Ja-ṭikā: kañca-
 nadvepiñchā ti kañcanavaṇṇadvepakkhavanta; andhenā ti kañena; tamasā ti
 andhakārena. ¹² Dh 97a-d. ¹³ = uju-nīta-mukhya mha ta pā⁸ so, ns. ¹⁴ = vañka-
 neyya-sadisaupacāra hū so desanā phrañ¹ vā vevuc phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁵ Dh 294a-d
 (Dhp). ¹⁶ Dh 283a-d.

^a Be kāmāma. ^b Ce °dvepiñca, Be °dvepiñcha, ns °dvepiccha (*et paulo*
post °dvepiñcha).

ca adhippāyato ca akkharacintakānaṃ ñāṇacakkhusammuyha-
naṭṭhānabhūtā pālinayā vividhā dissanti. yathāha: ¹"jānanta
api saddasattham akhilaṃ muyhanti pāṭhakkame, yebhuyyena
hi lokanitividhurā pāṭhe nayā vijjare, paṇḍiccam pi pahāya
bāhiragataṃ etth' eva tasmā budho sikkheyyāmaladhammasā- 5
garatare nibbānatitthūpage"^a ti.

Evam pālinayānaṃ dubbiññeyyattā ²"vanappagumbe, bāle
ca paṇḍite cā" ti ādīnaṃ suddhapaccattavacanattañ ñeva
sārato paccetabbam, na sutisāmaññena bhummoṇṇapayogavaca-
nattam^b · bhummoṇṇapayogavacanehi tesam samānasutikatte pi 10
paccattatthajotakattā^c; samānasutikā pi ³hi saddā attha-ppa-
karaṇa-līṅga-saddantarābhisambandhādivasena atthavisesajotakā
bhavanti, tam yathā: "Siho gāyati" ti vutte 'evaṃnāmako
puriso' ti attho viññāyati, "siho naṅguṭṭham cāleti" ti vutte
pana 'migarājā' ti viññāyati, evam ⁴atthavasena samānasuti- 15
kānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati; saṅgāme ṭhatvā "sindha-
vam ānehī" ti vutte 'asso' ti viññāyati, rogisālāyaṃ pana
"sindhavam ānehī" ti vutte 'lavaṇaṃ' ti viññāyati, evam pa-
karaṇavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati;
"issā"[•] ti vutte 'evaṃnāmikā dhammajāti' ti viññāyati, "isso" 20
ti vutte pana 'acchamigo' ti viññāyati, evam līṅgavasena eka-
desasamānasutikānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati — ettha pana
kiñcāpi "Devadattaṃ pakkosa ghaṭadhārakaṃ daṇḍadhārakan"
ti ādisu pi ghaṭa-daṇḍādini līṅgaṃ, tathā pi samānasutikādhi-
kāratā na tam idhādhippetam —; "issā uppajjati" ti ca "issā 25
purisam anubandhimsū" ti ca vutte pana sabbathā samānasuti-
kānaṃ saddantarābhisambandhavasena yathāvuttaatthavi-
sesajotanaṃ bhavati, tathā ⁵"siho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇ-
hasamayam āsayā nikkhamati" ti vutte 'migādhipo kesarasiho'
ti viññāyati, ⁶"Siho samaṇuddeso; ⁷Siho senāpati" ti vutte pana 30
'Siho nāma sāmaṇero, Siho nāma senāpati' ti viññāyati, evam
pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthavise-
sajotanaṃ bhavati; ⁸"addasamsu^d kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū

¹ ~~~. ² (124²⁰, 32). ³ = saccam, ns. ⁴ attha = kicca, ns (cit. ThĀ 266³:
bhattattha = bhattakicca). ⁵ A II 33². ⁶ D I 151¹⁹. ⁷ A III 38²³. ⁸ Vin II 166¹⁰.

^a ita B^{em}s (= nibbān kū³ chip phrac so; C^eB^m oṇṇake. ^b B^m bhumme-
kavacanattam. ^c B^e(ns) paccattatthajotakattā (= paṭhamā anak kui thvaṇ³ . .).
^d Vin: addasāsum.

sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū vihāraṃ paṭisaṃkharonte" ti evaṃ
 pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikānaṃ paccattō-
 payogattasaṃkhātāatthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati, tathā ¹"siṅca
 bhikkhu imaṃ nāvaṃ, ²aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad
 5 avoca" ti evaṃ pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikā-
 naṃ ālapanattha-paccattattasaṃkhātāatthavisesajotanaṃ bha-
 vati. Tasmā ³"vanappagumbe yathā^a phussitagge" ti ādini
 bhumṃōpayogavacanēhi sadisatte pi saddantarābhisambandha-
 vasena suddhapaccattavacanāni ti gahetabbāni; paccattekava-
 10 canabahuvacanānaṃ eva hi ekārādesavasena evaṃvidhāni rū-
 pāni bhavanti bhumṃōpayogavacanāni viyā ti. Nanu ca bho
 evaṃvidhānaṃ rūpānaṃ pāliyaṃ dassanato^b ekārantaṃ pi pul-
 līgaṃ atthi ti vattabban ti. Na vattabbaṃ · ⁴okārantabhāvo-
 gadharūpavisesattā^c tesāṃ rūpānaṃ, ādesavasena hi siddhattā
 15 viṣuṃ ekārantaṃ pullīgaṃ nāma n' atthi; tasmā pullīgānaṃ
 yathāvuttasattavidhatā^d yeva gahetabbā ti. Keci pana va-
 deyyuṃ: yāyaṃ *purīsa*saddanayaṃ gahetvā *bhūto bhūtā^e, bhū-*
tan ti ādinā sabbesaṃ okārantapadānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vi-
 bhattā, tattha catutthekavacanassa *āyādesasahitāni* rūpāni^f
 20 kimatthaṃ na vuttāni ti. Visesadassanatthaṃ; tādiṣāni hi
 catutthekavacanarūpāni pālinaye ⁵porāṇatthakathānaye ca upa-
 parikkhīyamāne gatyatthakammaṇi nayanatthakammaṇi vibhat-
 tivipariṇāme ⁶tadatthe cā ti saṃkhepatō imesu catusu yeva
 ṭhānesu, pabhedato pana ⁷sattasu ṭhānesu dissanti, dāna-rocana-
 25 dhāraṇa-*namoyogādibhede* pana yattha katthaci sampadāna-
 visaye na dissanti iti imaṃ viṣeṣaṃ dassetuṃ na vuttāni ti.
 Nanu dānakiriyāyoge ⁸"abhirūpāya kaññā deyyā" ti catuttheka-
 vacanassa *āyādesasahitarūpadassanato* imasmim pi Saddani-
 tippakaraṇe *purīsa*yā *bhūtāyā* ti ādini vattabbāni, evaṃ sante
 30 kasmā "dāna-rocana-dhāraṇa-*namoyogādibhede* pana yattha
 katthaci sampadānavisaye na dissanti" ti vuttan ti. Apāliṇa-

¹ Dhṛp 369a ² cf. Ud 44. ³ (124^{2b}). ⁴ okāro anto avasānaṃ etesaṃ ti
 okāranta, ke te · purīśādigaṇapariyāpannasaddā; okāranto ca so bhāvo padattho
 cā ti okārantabhāvo prū; ī nūhik bhāvasaddā kā³ 'āsayāsayibhāvo' nūhik bhā-
 vasaddā kai¹ sui¹ 'padattha' nūhik phrac eñ¹, ns. ⁵ = Mahātthakathā nañ³, ns.
⁶ = thui thui kriyā eñ¹ akyui³ nūhik, ns (Sd § 278, 279). ⁷ (131²⁵ sqq). ⁸ (Mahābh
 ad Pāp I 4· 42).

^a (B^c yatha: 124 n. c) ^b B^ens^c dissanato. ^c B^m okārabhāvogadha^o.
^d C^c yathāvuttā sattavidhatā ^e B^cns om. ^f B^m ad. ti.

yattā; "abhirūpāya kaññā deyyā" ti ayam hi saddasatthato āgato nayo, na buddhavacanato^a, buddhavacanam hi patvā 'abhirūpassa kaññā deyyā' ti padarūpam bhavissati ti. Nanu ca bho *namoyogādisu* pi catutthekavacanassa *āyādeso* dissati ti^b; sāsanāvacarā pi hi nipuṇā paṇḍitā "namo buddhāyā" ti 5 ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti, keci pana 1^c "namo buddhāya buddhassa namo dhammāya dhammino namo saṃghāya saṃghassa, namokārena sotthi me" ti ca 1^c "mukhe sarasi^c samphulle nayanuppalapaṃkaje pādapaṃkajapūjāya buddhāya satatam dade" ti ca 1^c "naro naram yācati kiñcid attham^d narena 10 dūto pahito narāyā" ti ca gāthārācanam pi kubbanti ti. Saccam, sāsanāvacarā pi nipuṇā paṇḍitā "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti gāthārācanam pi kubbanti; evam sante pi te saddasatthe kataparicayavasena saddasatthato nayaṃ gahetvā tathārūpā gāthā pi cuṇṇiyapadāni pi abhisam- 15 kharonti, "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti; ye pana saddasatthe akataparicayā antamaso bāladārakā, te pi aññesaṃ vacanam sutvā kataparicayavasena "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti; "namo buddhassā" ti vadantā pana appakatarā, katthaci 2^h hi padese ku- 20 mārake 3^a akkharasamayam uggaṇhāpentā garū akkharānam ādimhi "namo buddhāyā" ti sikkhāpenti, na pana "namo buddhassā" ti; evam sante pi pālinaye porāṇatthakathānaye ca upaparikkhīyamāne, ṭhapetvā gatyatthakammādi ṭhānacatukkam, pabhedato 4^s sattaṭṭhānam vā, dāna-rocana-dhāraṇa-*namoyogā*- 25 dibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye catutthekavacanassa *āyādesasahitāni rūpāni* na dissanti, tasmā keci abhisamkhātāni "namo buddhāya, buddhāya dānam denti" ti padāni pāliṃ patvā "namo buddhassa, buddhassa dānam denti" ti aññarūpāni bhavanti ti daṭṭhabbam^e. Ayam pana pālinaya-aṭṭhaka- 30 thānayānurūpena *āyādesassa payogārācanā: buddhāya saraṇam gacchati · buddham saraṇam gacchati* ti vā, *buddhāya nagaram nenti · buddham nagaram nenti* ti vā, *buddhāya sakkato dham-*

¹ ***. ² = saccam, ns. ³ = a ā i ī ca so akkharā apoṇ³ kui, ns.

⁴ (130²⁴; cf. Sd § 280).

^a ns buddhavacanānayo. ^b sic C^eB^{em}. ^c B^e ns mukhasarasi. ^d ns: ī nhuik "kiñcid attham" rhi kra eñ¹, Rūpasiddhi nhuik [⁴4⁴] "kiñci vatthum" rhi sañ; *hinc* B^e kiñci vatthum. ^e (ns daṭṭhabbāni).

*mo · buddhena sakkato dhammo ti vā, buddhāya jīvitam paric-
cajati · buddhassa atthāya jīvitam pariccajati ti vā, buddhāya
apenti aññatitthiyā · buddhasmā apenti aññatitthiyā ti vā, bud-
dhāya dhammatā · buddhassa dhammatā ti vā, buddhāya pa-
5 sanno · buddhe pasanno ti vā iti pabhedato imam sattatṭhānam
vivañjetvā aññattha āyādeso na dissati. Tathā hi*

pāṭhe Mahānamakkārasaṃkhāte sādhunandane

sampadāne *namoyoge āyādeso na dissati.*

50

Ettha Mahānamakkārapāṭho nāma ¹"namo tassa Bhagavato
10 arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti pāṭho, atrā pi āyādeso na
dissati. Vammikasutte pi ²"namo karoḥi nāgassā" ti evaṃ
āyādeso na dissati. Ambaṭṭhasutte pi ³"soṭṭhi bhadante hotu
rañño soṭṭhi janapadassa" evaṃ āyādeso na dissati.

"Suppabuddhan" ti pāṭhassa atthasaṃvaṇṇanāya pi

15 sampadāne *namoyoge āyādeso na dissati;*

51

tathā hi ⁴"suppabuddham pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvaka,
yesaṃ divā ca ratto ca niccam buddhagatā satī" ti imissā pā-
ḷiyā atthakathāyaṃ ⁵"Sammādiṭṭhikassa" putto guḷam khipamāno
buddhānussatiṃ āvañjetvā ^b'namo buddhassā' ti vatvā guḷam
20 khipati" ti āyādesavañjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Sagātha-
vaggavaṇṇanāyaṃ ^cpi Dhanañjānisuttatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁶"tvam
ṭhitā pi nisinnā pi khipitvā pi kasetvā pi 'namo buddhassā' ti
tassa muṇḍakassa samaṇakassa ^dnamakkāraṃ karosī" ti āyāde-
savañjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Tathā tattha tattha ⁷"bud-
25 dhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dānaṃ deti; ⁸lassa purisassa
bhattam na rucati, ⁹samaṇassa rocate saccam; ¹⁰buddhassa chat-
tam dhāreti; ¹¹buddhassa silāghate" ti ādinā āyādesavañjito sad-
daracanāviseso dissati. Evaṃ dāna-rocanādisu bahusu sam-
padānavisayesu catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitam rūpaṃ na
30 dissati; gatyatthakammādisu pana catusu ṭhānesu dissati. Tathā
hi ¹²"mūlāya paṭikasseyya; ¹³appo saggāya gacchati" ti c' ettha
gatyatthakammani dissati, ettha hi 'mūlaṃ paṭikasseyya; appo
saggam gacchati' ti ca attho. Paṭikasseyyā ti c' ettha ¹⁴"kaś's'a

¹ D II 288¹⁶. ² M I 143¹². ³ D I 96¹⁸. ⁴ Dh 296a-d. ⁵ Dh 453¹⁵.

⁶ Spk I 264¹ ad S I 160⁷. ⁷ cf. Dh 453 I 17⁶. ⁸ d I 1104, § 553, cf. As 331¹³.

⁹ Kev 278 Sd I 158. ¹⁰ cf. Kev 278, Rūp 293B (contra Sd § 554). ¹¹ Kev

279. ¹² Vin I 320³⁵. ¹³ Dh 174d. ¹⁴ 955.

^a Dh 453: sammādiṭṭhika-. ^b C^cB^m āvañjitvā. ^c C^cB^mns Sagāthā-.

^d B^m samaṇassa.

gatiyan" ti dhātu, tassa *paṭi*upasaggena^a visesitattā 'ākaddheyyā' ti attho bhavati. ¹"Ayaṃ puriso^b mama atthakāmo yo maṃ gahetvāna dakāya neti" ti ettha nayanatthakammani dissati, ettha hi 'maṃ udakaṃ neti attano vasanakasobbhaṃ pāpeti' ti attho. ²"Viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāyā" ti ettha ³vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mama vacanato viramathā' ti hi nissakkavacanavasena attho; ⁴"mahato^c gaṇāya bhadda me" ti etthā pi vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mama mahato haṃsagaṇassa bhadda' ti hi sāmivacanavasena attho, mama haṃsarājā ti c' ettha adhippāyo; ⁵"asakkatā c' asma^d Dhanañjayāyā" ti ⁶etthā pi vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mayam Dhanañjayassa rañño asakkatā ca bhavāmā' ti hi kattutthe^e sāmivacanam, tathā hi 'Dhanañjayassā' ti vā 'Dhanañjayenā' ti vā vattabbe evaṃ avatvā "Dhanañjayāyā" ti sampadānavacanam dāna-kkiriyaḍḍikassa^f sampadānavisayassa abhāvato vibhattivipari- ⁷ṇāme yeva yujjati, tasmā 'Dhanañjayarājena mayam asakkatā ca bhavāmā' ti attho gahetabbo; ⁸aññam pi vibhattivipariṇāmatthānam maggitabbaṃ. ⁹"Virāgāya upasamāya nirodhāyā" ti ādini pana anekasahassāni āyādesasahitāni saddarūpāni tad-atthe pavattanti; atthakathācariyā pi hi *dhammavināyasad-* ¹⁰dattham vaṇṇentā ¹¹"dhammānam vinayāya^g, anavajjadhammattham h' esa vinayo, na bhavabhogādiatthan" ti tadatthavasen^h eva āyādesasahitaṃ saddarūpaṃ payujjimsu^h. ¹²Evaṃ catutthe-kavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammani nayanatthakammani vibhattivipariṇāme tadatthe cā ti imesu catūsu ¹³yeva thānesu dissanti, na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye. Tathā hi Niruttipīṭake "atthāyā ti sampadānavacanan" ti āyādesasahitaṃ saddarūpaṃ vuttaṃ, *purī*sasaddādivasena pana tādīsāni rūpāni na vuttāni ¹⁴tādīsānam saddarūpānam yattha katthaci appavattanato. Kaccāyana- ¹⁵30

¹ J III 296²⁰⁻²¹. ² Vin III 178⁷. ³ J V 363¹² (Ja). ⁴ J III 98¹⁶ (Ja). ⁵ ns cit. Vin IV 15¹² (akkarāya; *infra* Pariccheda 11). ⁶ cf. M I 431³³, etc. ⁷ cf. Vibha 326¹⁰⁻²⁰ (akusaladhammānam esa vinayo ti dh^o, ... dhammāya vā vinayo dh^o, anavajja^{ns}); ns: i nhuik "dhammassa vinayo dhammavinayo" lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹, āyādesasahitaṃ hū sañ nhañ¹ ma ñi. ⁸ vide etiam Sd § 554 (C^e 614⁸—615⁸); § 672.

^a ns pati^o. ^b sic C^eB^em^{ns} J. ^c ita B^m h. l. et C^eB^m Sd § 554 (C^e 613²⁶), cf. 135¹²; C^eB^e ns J mahā-. ^d J: v'amhā. ^e (C^e kattvatthe). ^f B^e ns dānakriyādik^o. ^g sic C^eB^em^{ns}; leg. cum Vibha 326²⁰ dhammāya vinayo etc. ^h C^eB^em^{ns} payujjimsu.

pakaraṇe pi hi ¹"āya catutthekavacanassa tū" ti lakkhaṇassa vuttiyaṃ ²"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānan" ti vuttaṃ, 'purisāyā' ti vā 'samaṇāyā' ti vā 'brāhmaṇāyā' ti vā na vuttan ti. Ettha siyā: nanu bho tass' eva vuttiyaṃ ³"catutthi ti 5 kimattham: *purisassa mukhaṃ*, ekavacanassā ti kimattham: *purisānaṃ* ... *dadāti*, vā ti kimattham: 'dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā' ti vuttattā *purisāya samaṇāya brāhmaṇāyā* ti ādini padarūpāni nayato dassitāni; kevalaṃ pana *mukha-* saddayogato bahuvacanabhāvato vikappanato ca *purisāyā* ti 10 ādini na sijjhanti, *mukhasaddayogādivirahite* pana thāne avassaṃ sijjhanti ti. Ettha vuccate: "catutthi ti kimattham: purisassa mukhaṃ" ti vadanto 'sace āyādeso bhavēyya, catutthiyā eva bhavati na chaṭṭhiyā' ti dassento "mukhaṃ" ti padaṃ dassesi^a, na ca tena '*mukhasaddatṭhāne deti* ti ādike sampadāna- 15 viṣayabhūte kiriyāpade thite āyādeso hoti' ti dassesi^b; 'ekavacanassā ti kimattham: purisānaṃ ... dadāti' ti vadanto pi 'ekavacanass' eva āyādeso hoti na bahuvacanassā' ti dasseti, "dadāti" ti idaṃ padaṃ *purisānaṃ* ti padassa sampadānavacanattam nāpetuṃ avoca, na ca '*deti* ti ādike sampadānaviṣaya- 20 bhūte kiriyāpade sati catutthekavacanassa āyādeso hoti' ti imam atthaṃ nāpesi^c; "vā ti kimattham: dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā" ti ca vadanto pi ⁴'sampadāne yeva ⁵vikappena āyādeso hoti' ti viññāpesi^b, na dānādikiriyaṃ paṭicca āyādesavidhānaṃ nāpeti. Yadi pana dānādikiriyaṃ paṭicca 25 āyādesavidhānaṃ siyā, ⁶vuttikārakena lakkhaṇassa vuttiyaṃ mūlodāharaṇe yeva "atthāya hitāyā" ti tadatthappayogāni viya 'purisāya diyaṇe' ti ādi vattabhaṃ siyā, na ca vuttaṃ; kasmā ti ce: buddhavacane porāṇatṭhakathāsu ca tādissa payogassa^d

¹ Kc v 109. ² A I 33¹¹. ³ Kc v 109. ⁴ A II 203²⁸. ⁵ = āyādesaviṣayabhūte sampadāne yeva, ns. ⁶ = aniccavidhi nūhik vikap ā^d phraṇ¹, ns, ... smā-smiṇṇaṃ vā [Kc 108] mha luik so cāsaddā sañ vavattatitavibhāsā phraṇ rve¹ gatyatthakammani [Kc 279] ca sañ nūhik nicca, tadattha [ib.] nūhik atthatthaṃ ca sañ phraṇ¹ laṇ³ prī³ so kroṇ¹ anicca, dānādiyoga [Kc 278] nūhik asantavidhi kui pra eñ¹; thui tvañ anicca kui rañ rve¹ vikappena hū sañ; thui kroṇ¹ "sampadāne yeva" eñ¹ viṣesana kui 'āyādesaviṣayabhūte' thañ¹. ⁷ ns: ī nūhik vuttikārakena kās kyam^d mvai charā alui Saṅghanandī charā tañ³. Nās alui Kaṇṇā³ charā pañ.

^a ns dasseti ^b B^e ns oeti. ^c B^e viññāpeti, ns nāpeti. ^d B^e ns om.

abhāvā. Niruttiṭṭake hi pabhinnaṭṭasambhido so āyasmā Ma-
hākaccāno "purisassa dīyate" ti *āyādesarahitāni* yeva rūpāni
dassesī^a; ¹"atthāyā ti sampadānavacanā" ti bhaṇanto pi ca
thero dānādikiriyaṭṭekkhā^b akatvā catutthekavacanassa *āyā-*
desasahitaṃ rūpaṃ eva niddisi, tena so payogo tadattha- 5
ppayogo ti viññāyati. Iti imehi kārāṇehi jānitabbāṃ: dānādi-
kiriyaṃ paṭicca *āyādesavidhānaṃ* na katan ti. Yajj evaṃ,
²"atthāya hitāyā" ti ādini yeva tadatthappayogāni ³"āya catut-
thekavacanassa tū" ti lakkhaṇassa visayo^c bhavessuṃ, n' añ-
ñāni^d ti. Tan na; aññāni pi visayo^e yeva tassa, katamāni: 10
⁴"mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati; dakāya neti;
viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāya; gaṇāya bhattā" ti ādini,
—⁵"saggassa gamanena vā" ti ādini pana ⁶"vādhikarattā avisayo^e
vā ti. Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante vuttikārakena mūlodāhara-
ṇesu ⁷"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ" ti vatvā ⁴"mū- 15
lāya paṭikasseyyā" ti ādini pi vattabbāni, kimudāharaṇe pana
'vā ti kimatthaṃ: saggassa gamanena vā' ti vattabban ti. Sac-
caṃ: avacane kārāṇaṃ atthi, taṃ suṇātha: "mūlāya paṭikas-
seyya; appo saggāya gacchati" ti ettha hi *mūlāya saggāyā*
ti padāni suddhasampadānavacanāni na honti · gatyatthakam- 20
mani vattanato, tasmā mūlodāharaṇesu na vuttāni; tathā "da-
kāya neti" ti ettha *dakāyā* ti padaṃ nayanatthakammani vatta-
nato suddhasampadānavacanāṃ na hoti ti na vuttaṃ; "viramatha
āyasmanto mama vacanāya" ti ettha pana *vacanāyā* ti padaṃ
nissakkavacanatthe vattanato, "gaṇāya bhattā" ti ettha *gaṇāyā* 25
ti padaṃ sāmivacanatthe vattanato, "asakkatā c' asma Dha-
nañjayāyā" ti ettha *Dhanañjayāyā* ti padaṃ kattuvāsena sā-
miatthe vattanato suddhasampadānavacanāṃ na hoti ti na
vuttaṃ; kimudāharaṇe pi *saggassā* ti padaṃ *gamanasaddasa-*
nidhānato gatyatthakammani vattanato suddhasampadānavaca- 30
naṃ na hoti ti 'vā ti kimatthaṃ: saggassa gamanena vā' ti na
vuttaṃ. Evaṃ h' ettha^f vuttanayena buddhavacanāṃ porā-

¹ 133²⁷. ² 134². ³ 134¹. ⁴ 132³¹—133⁷. ⁵ Dh^p 178^b. ⁶ < Kc 108, cf.
134 n. 6). ⁷ Kev 109.

a B^ens oeti. b B^m okiriyaṭṭekkhāṃ. c (B^ens oya) d B^ens nāññāni
("nāññāni" vay "na" nhuik ā dīgha lui kroṇ³ kui Sandhi nhuik [Sd § 37] min¹
lattaṃ¹). e (ns visayā). f ns: evaṃ hi lhyāñ ettha | i arā nhuik "evaṃ
hetthā" lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹ .|.

ñaṭṭhakathānayaṇ ca patvā catutthekavacanassa āyādesasa-
 hitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammādisu catusu yeva ṭhānesu dis-
 santi na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadāna-
 visaye ti daṭṭhabbam. Nanu ca bho ¹"candanāsāraṃ jeṭṭhikāya
 5 adāsi suvaṇṇamālaṃ kaniṭṭhāyā" ti dānappayoge^a catuttheka-
 vacanassa āyādesasahitarūpadassanato *rājakañṇāya dīyate; rāja-
 kañṇāya ruceṭṭi alaṃkāro; rājakañṇāya chattaṃ dhāreti; rāja-
 kañṇāya namo karoli; rājakañṇāya sotthi bhavatu: rājakañṇāya
 silāghate* ti ādihi pi payogehi bhavitabbam; atha kasmā "bud-
 10 dhavacanam porāṇaṭṭhakathānayaṇ ca patvā catutthekavaca-
 nassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammādisu catusu yeva
 ṭhānesu dissanti na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci
 sampadānavisaye" ti vadathā ti. Uppatham avatiṇṇo bhavaṃ,
 na hi bhavaṃ amhākaṃ vacanattham jānāti; ayam h' ettha^b
 15 amhākaṃ vacanattho: sabbāni pi itthilīṅgāni^c ekavacanavasena
 tatiyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīṭhānesu samasamāni honti
 appāni asamāni; tasmā tāni ṭhapetvā pullīṅga-napumsakalīṅgesu
purīsādi-cittādisaddānaṃ^d *akārantapakatibhāvena*^e ṭhitānaṃ ca-
 tutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni buddhavacana^fdisu
 20 dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye na dis-
 santi; ten' eva hi ²"mūlāya, saggāya, dakāya, vacanāya, gaṇāyā"
 ti ādini gatyatthakammādisu tisu, ³"abhiññāya sambodhāya,
 nibbānāyā" ti evamādini pana anekasatāni tilīṅgapadāni tadatthe
 yevā ti imesu catusu ṭhānesu dissanti, "deti, rocati¹, dhāreti"
 25 ti ādisu pana suddhasampadānavisayesu na dissanti. Bhavanti
 c' atra:

catutthekavacanassa āyādesena saṃyutaṃ^g
 rūpaṃ anitthilīṅgānaṃ ṭhānesu catusu ṭṭhitam: 52
 gatyatthakammani c' eva, nayanatthassa kammani,
 30 vibhattiyā vipallāse, tadatthe cā ti niddise. 53
²"Mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati"
 evaṃ gatyatthakammasmiṃ diṭṭham amhehi sāsane; 54

¹ 4. r. ² 132¹¹ sqq. ³ S IV 331¹, etc. [ns: majjhimā paṭipadā abhiñ-
 ñāya: itthilīṇ, satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvito abhiññāya: pullin; nibbānaṃ sacchika-
 taṃ abhiññāya napum¹-līn, ī sui¹ pra le hū lui].

^a Be ad. ca. ^b ita CeB^{ns} ōhi = tam pākāṭam karomi; Bm ayam
 ettha. ^c Ce itthilīṅgikāni. ^d Bcm osaddadānaṃ. ^e ns ōbhāve | nhuik
^f ita CeB^{mns} ^g Bm yam yutaṃ.

"dakāya neti" icc evaṃ nayanatthassa kammani,	
"vacanāyā" ti nissakke viramaṇappayogato,	55
"gaṇāya" iti sāmismiṃ <i>bhattā</i> ti saddayogato,	
"Dhanañjayāyā" ti padaṃ kattutthe sāmīsūcakaṃ	56
<i>asakkatā</i> ti saddassa yogato ti viniddise,	5
añño cā pi vipallāso maggītabbo vibhāvinā;	57
"abhiññāya, sambodhāya, nibbānāyā" t' imāni tu	
liṅgattayavasen' eva tadatthasmiṃ viniddise,	58
Evaṃ pāṭhānulomena kathito āyāsambhavo,	
idan tu sukhumaṃ ṭhānaṃ cintetabbaṃ punappunaṃ.	59 10
Okārantavasen' eva nānānayasumaṇḍitā	
padamālā mahesissa sāsanaṭṭhaṃ pakāsītā.	60
Imaṃ atimadhuraṇ ce cittikatvā suṇeyyūṃ	
vividhanayavicittaṃ sādhaṃ Saddanītiṃ,	
jinavaravacane te saddato jātakaṃkhaṃ	15
kumudaṃ iv' asinā ve suṭṭhu ¹ chindeyyuṃ ettha.	61

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo
 okārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo
 nāma pañcamaṃ paricchedo. 20

VI.

Atha pubbācariyamataṃ purecaraṃ katvā ākārantapullīṅ-
 gānaṃ pakatirūpesu *abhibhavītu* icc etassa pakatirūpassa nā-
 mikapadamālaṃ vakkhāma:

Satthā · *satthā satthāro*, *satthāraṃ* · *satthāre*^a *satthāro*, *sat-* 25
thārā · *satthārehi satthārebhi*, *satthu satthussa satthuno* ·
satthānaṃ satthārānaṃ, *satthārā* · *satthārehi satthārebhi*,
satthu satthussa satthuno · *satthānaṃ satthārānaṃ*, *satthari*
satthāresu, *bho sattha* · *bho satthā*^b *bhavanto satthāro*.

Ayaṃ Yamakamahātherena katāya Cūlaniruttiyā āgato nayo. 30

¹ ns: ī nhuik *eyyam* vibhat kui satti-anak nhuik sak ; "so imaṃ vijaṭṭaye
 jaṭaṃ" [S I 13²¹] kai¹ sui¹ arahasattisu ca [Sd § 884] arahe sattiyaṇ ca
 sattamī vibhatti hoti min¹ lattaṃ¹.

^a Be om. (ns: ī tvaṇ duiyabahuvuc nhuik satthāre rhi kra saṇ mha
 pay lattaṃ¹ phrac rve¹ ma saṇ¹, vide 138^{1b}, 142 n. c, 143 n. f. ^b 138²²;
 139³, 140⁷.

Ettha ca Niruttiṭṭake ca Kaccāyane ca *satthuna* ti padaṃ
 anāgatam^a pi^b gahetabbam eva · ¹"dhammarājena satthunā"
 ti dassanato, *satthārā satthunā · satthārehi satthārebhi* ti kamo
 ca veditabbo. Ettha ca 'asati pi atthavisesa vyañjanavisesa-
 5 vasena, vyañjanavisesābhāve pi atthanānattatāvasena saddan-
 tarasandassanaṃ niruttikkamo' ti *satthā* ti padaṃ ekavacana-
 bahuvacanavasena dvikkhattuṃ vuttan ti veditabbam, Nirutti-
 ṭṭakādisu pana *satthā* ti paṭhamābahuvacanaṃ na āgatam;
 kiñcāpi na āgatam, tathā pi ²"avitakkitā maccum upabbajanti"
 10 ti pāliyaṃ *avitakkitā* ti paṭhamābahuvacanassa dassanato *sat-*
thā ti padassa paṭhamābahuvacanattam avassam icchitabbam
 tathā *vattā-dhātā-gantā*dinam pi · taggatikattā. Tathā Nirutti-
 ṭṭake *satthāre* ti dutiyābahuvacanaṃ ca *satthussa satthānan* ti
 catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanabahuvacanāni ca āgatāni, Cūlanirut-
 15 tiyaṃ pana na āgatāni, tattha ³"mātāpitāro poseti; ⁴bhātāro
 atikkamati" ti dassanato *satthāre* ti dutiyābahuvacanarūpaṃ
 ayuttaṃ viya dissati. Kaccāyanādisu ⁵*bho sattha bho satthā*
 iti rassa-dīghavasena ālapane-kavacanadvayaṃ vuttaṃ, Nirutti-
 ṭṭake *bho sattha* iti rassavasena ālapane-kavacanam vatvā *bha-*
 20 *vanto satthāro* ti *ārādes*avasena ālapane-kavacanam vuttaṃ,
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ *bho sattha* iti rassavasena ālapane-kavacanam
 vatvā *bho satthā* iti dīghavasena ālapane-kavacanam lapitaṃ;
 sabbam etaṃ āgame^c upaparikkhitvā yathā na virūjjhati tathā
 gahetabbam. Idāni *satthus*saddassa yaṃ rūpantaraṃ amhehi
 25 diṭṭhaṃ, taṃ dassessāma; tathā hi ⁶"imesaṃ Mahānāma tiṇṇaṃ^d
satthūnaṃ ekā niṭṭhā udāhu puthu niṭṭhā" ti pāliyaṃ *satthūnan*
 ti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, tasmā ayam pi kamo veditabbo: *satthu sat-*
thussa satthuno · satthānaṃ^e satthārānaṃ satthūnan ti.

30 *Abhibhavitā · abhibhavitā^e abhibhavitāro, abhibhavitāraṃ ·*
abhibhavitāro^f, abhibhavitārā abhibhavitunā · abhibhavitārehi
abhibhavitārebhi, abhibhavitu abhibhavitussa abhibhavituno
· abhibhavitānaṃ abhibhavitārānaṃ abhibhavitūnaṃ, abhi-
bhavitārā · abhibhavitārehi abhibhavitārebhi, abhibhavitu

¹ Abhidh-av. v. 69d. ² J IV 270² (*ubi* avitakkitāro, ns) = VI 43²⁴ (Sd § 411 sq.). ³ S I 182¹. ⁴ Kev 248 (243). ⁵ Kev 248 (243). ⁶ cf. A I 278⁴ (*ubi* satthāraṇam teste ns).

^a B^c na āgatam, B^m om. ^b B^m api. ^c ns = piṭakat to² nhuik, ns. ^d cf. Sd § 413 (C^e B^m tiṇṇannaṃ). ^e B^c om. (ns *compendii fecit*). ^f B^c abhibhavitāre, B^m utāre utāro.

abhibhavitussa abhibhavituno · abhibhavitānaṃ abhibhavitārānaṃ abhibhavitūnaṃ, abhibhavitari abhibhavitāresu, bho abhibhavita · bho abhibhavitā bhavanto abhibhavitāro.

Yathā pan' ettha *abhibhavitu* iec etassa pakatirūpassa nāmi-
kapadamālā *satthunayena* yojitā, evaṃ *paribhavitū*ādīnañ ca 5
aññesañ ca taṃsadisānaṃ nāmi-
kapadamālā *satthunayena* yojē-
tabbā. Etth' aññāni taṃsadisāni nāma *vattā dhātā* iec ādīnaṃ
padānaṃ ¹*vattu dhātu* iec ādīni pakatirūpāni:

vattā dhātā gantā netā dātā kattā cetā ^a tātā	
chettā bhattā hantā metā ^b jētā ^c boddhā ^d nātā sotā	1 10
gajjitā vassita bhattā mucchitā ^e paṭisedhitā	
bhāsītā pucchitā khantā uṭṭhāt' okkamitā tathā ^f	2
nattā panattā akkhātā sahītā paṭisevitā	
² netā vinetā iec ādī vattare suddhakattari;	3
uppādetā viññāpetā sandassetā pabrūhetā	15
bodhetādī c' aññe saddā ñeyyā hetusmiṃ atthasmiṃ.	4
Kattā khattā nettā bhattā ^g pitā bhātā t' ime pana	
kiñci bhijjanti Suttasmiṃ, taṃpabhedam kathess' ahaṃ: 5	
<i>satthā</i> ti ādisu keci upayogena sūminā	
sah' eva niccam vattanti, n' eva vattanti keci tu.	6 20

Tatra *kattusaddādayo* rūpantaravasena *satthasaddato* kiñci
bhijjanti. Tathā hi ³"uṭṭhehi katte taramāno gantvā Vessan-
taram vadā" ti ettha *katte* ti idaṃ ālapane-kavacana-rūpaṃ,
evaṃ hi *bho kattā* ti rūpato rūpantaram nāma; ⁴"tena hi bho
khatte yena Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā ten' upasaṃ- 25
kamā" ti ettha *khatte* ti idaṃ cālapane-kavacana-rūpaṃ, evaṃ
pi *bho khattā* ti rūpato rūpantaram nāma; ⁵"nette ujugate satī"
ti ettha *nette* ti idaṃ sattamiyā ekavacana-rūpaṃ, etam^h pi
*nettari*ⁱ ti rūpato rūpantaram; ⁶"ārādhayati rājānaṃ pūjaṃ labhati
bhattusū" ti ettha *bhattusū* ti idaṃ sattamiyā bahuvacana-rūpaṃ 30
bhattāresu ti rūpato rūpantaram, — atra *bhattusu* ti dassanato
⁷"mātāpitusu paṇḍita" ti ettha *pītusū* ti dassanato ca *vattusu*

¹ cf. Rūp 166. ² (Nidd I 446²¹). ³ J VI 492² (Sd § 479). ⁴ D I 112²².
⁵ J III 111²³ = A II 76³ (Sd § 430). ⁶ J VI 298¹¹. ⁷ A I 132¹⁷.

^a *ita* C^cB^mns; = chañ³ pū³ tat, ns. ^b = nhuin³ rhañ¹, ns. ^c *ita* B^m,
C^cB^mns cetā (= cī tat, ns). ^d *ita* C^c; B^mns buddhā. ^e (B^m pucchitā). ^f ns.
tātā = pyam¹ nham¹ (*quasi* | tan). ^g vide 139³⁰; B^m vattā, C^cB^mns gattā
= kuy, *quasi* gātra-. ^h ns evaṃ (cf. 139²⁶). ⁱ *ita* C^cB^mns; vide Sd § 430.

dhātusu gantusu nelusu dātusu kattusū ti evamādinayo pi gahe-
tabbo; ayaṃ nayo *satthussadde* pi icchitabbo viya amhe paṭibhāti.

Pitā · pitā^a pītarō, pīlaraṃ pītarō, pīlarā pītunā petyā ·
pītarehi pītarebhi pītūhi pītūbhi, pītu pītussa pītuno · pītānaṃ
5 *pītārānaṃ pītunaṃ, pītārā petyā · pītarehi pītarebhi pītūhi*
pītubhi, pītu pītussa pītuno · pītānaṃ pītārānaṃ pītūnaṃ,
pītari · pītaresu pītusu, bho^b pīta^b · bho pītā bhavanto pītarō.

Ettha pana *petya pītūnan* ti imaṃ nayadvayaṃ vajjetvā *bhātu-*
saddassa ca padamālā yojetabbā. Tattha ¹"matyā ca petyā
10 ca kataṃ susādhu; ²anuññāto 'si mātāpītūhi; ³mātāpītūnaṃ
accayenā" ti ca dassanato *pītusaddassa petyā pītūhi pītūbhi*
pītūnan ti rūpabhedo ca *pītarō* icc ādisu rassattañ ca *satthu-*
saddato viseso. Tattha ca *petyā* ti idaṃ ⁴*jantuyo* ⁵*hetuyo* ⁶*he-*
tuyā ⁷*adhipatiyā* ti padāni viya ⁸acinteyyaṃ pullīgarūpan ti
15 *datṭhabbaṃ*. Codanāsodhanā cātra bhavati: *satthā pītā* icc
evamādinī nipphannattam upādāya *ākārantānī* ti ca, paṭha-
maṃ ṭhapetabbam pakatirūpam upādāya *ukārantānī* ti ca tumhe
bhaṇatha, ⁹"hetu satthāradassanaṃ; ¹⁰amātāpītarasaṃvaddho^c;
¹¹"kattāraniddeso" ti ādisu pana *satthāra* icc ādinī kathaṃ tumhe
20 bhaṇathā ti. Etāni pi mayam pakatirūpam upādāya *ukāran-*
tānī ti bhaṇāmā ti. Nanu ca bho etāni *akārantānī* ti. Na,
ukārantānī yeva tani. Nanu ca bho ¹²*yo-aṃ-nā*dinī parabhūtānī
vacanānī na dissanti, yehi *ukārantasaddānaṃ* antassa *ārādeso*
siyā, tasmā *akārantānī* ti. Na · idise ṭhāne parabhūtānaṃ *yo-*
25 *aṃ-nā*dīnaṃ vacanānaṃ anokāsattā; tathā hi samāsavisayo eso,
samāsavisayasmim hi acinteyyānī pi rūpānī dissanti ti. | Evaṃ
sante pi bho *gamato nikkhamati* ti payogassa viya asamāsa-
visaye ¹³"satthārato satthāraṃ gacchati" ti Niddesapāḷidassa-
nato ¹⁴"hetu satthāradassanaṃ" ti ādisu *satthāra* icc ādinī *akā-*
30 *rantānī* ti cintetabbānī ti. Na cintetabbānī · "satthārato
satthāraṃ gacchati" ti etthā pi *ukārantattā*; ettha hi asamā-
satte pi *topaccayaṃ* paṭicca *satthussaddassa ukāro ārādesaṃ*
labhati; yāni pana tumhe *ukarassa ārādesanimitānī yo-aṃ-nā-*
dīnī vacanānī icchatha^d, tāni idise ṭhāne viññūnaṃ pamāṇaṃ

¹ J V 214¹⁹, 214²⁰. ² Vin I 93³⁰. ³ Ja II 272⁷. ⁴ (Sd § 294). ⁵ (Sd § 294).
⁶ (Tikap 84² 5). ⁷ (ns cit. Sd § 223). ⁸ Bv 2: 59^b (Sd § 415). ⁹ J I 436¹⁹.
¹⁰ Uda 13³³ = Sv I 26⁹. ¹¹ (Ke 200; Sd § 412). ¹² Nidd I 93⁸.

^a B^c om. ^b B^e om. ^c ita C^cBe^{ms} 95¹⁷. ^d C^cBe^{ns} icchitānī (B^m icchitāmi).

na honti, — kāni pana hontī ti ce: asamāsavisaye *topaccayo* ca samāsavisaye parapadāni ca parapadābhāve svādivibhattiyo eā ti imān' eva īdise thāne ekantena pamāṇaṃ honti, tathā hi Dhammapadaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ¹"yāvad eva anathāya ñattam bālassa jāyati" ti imissā pāliyā atthasamvaṇṇanāyaṃ ²"ayaṃ 3 nimmatāpitāro", imasmim pahate daṇḍo n' atthi" ti ettha *nimmātāpitāro* ti imassa samāsavisayattā *sīmhi* pare *ukāro ārādesaṃ* labhati, tato *sīssa okārādeso* icc etaṃ padaṃ pakatirūpavasena *ukārantaṃ* bhavati, nipphannattam upādāya *puriso urago* ti padāni viya *okārantañ* ca bhavati, ayaṃ pan' ettha 10 samāsaviggaho: mātā ca pitā ca mātāpitāro, n' atthi mātāpitāro etassā ti nimmātāpitāro ti; pakatirūpavasena hi *nimmātāpitu* iti thite *sivacana*smim pare *ukārassa ārādeso* hoti; katthaci pana Dhammapadaṭṭhakathāpotthake ^b"ayaṃ nimmātāpitiko" ti pāṭho dissati, eso pana 'ayaṃ nimmātāpitāro' ti 15 padassa ayuttataṃ maññamānehi thapito ti maññāma, na so ayutto atṭhakathāpāṭho, so hi Ummaggajātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ *ekapitāro* ti *sīmhi ārādesa*ppayogena sameti, tathā hi ³"yathā pi niyako bhātā saudariyo ekamātuko evaṃ Pañcālacaṇḍo te dassitabbo ^c rathesabhā" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ samvaṇṇente hi 20 pālinayaññūhi garūhi ⁴"niyako ti aṭṭhattiko ekapitāro, (ekamātuko ti) ekamātuyā jāto" ti *sīmhi ārādesa*ppayogaracanā katā, — na kevalañ ca *sīmhi ārādesa* pulliṅgappaṃyogo yev' amhehi diṭṭho, atha kho itthiliṅgappaṃyogo pi sāsane diṭṭho, tathā hi Vinayaṇṭake Cūlavagge ^d ⁵"assamaṇi hoti asakyadhitarā" ti 25 padaṃ dissati, ayaṃ pan' ettha samāsaviggaho: Sakyakule uppannattā Sakyassa Bhagavato dhītā Sakyadhitarā, na Sakyadhitarā asakyadhitarā ti, idhā pi *sīmhi* pare *ukārassa ārādeso* kato, itthiliṅgabhāvassa icchitattā *āpaccayo*, tato ^e *sīlopo* ca daṭṭhabbo. Evaṃ samāsapadatte *sathu-pitu-kattusaddānaṃ* nā- 30 mikapadamālāyaṃ vuttarūpato koci koci rūpaviseso dissati, aññesaṃ pi rūpaviseso nayaññunā maggitabbo suttantesu; ko hi nāma samattho nissesato buddhavacanasāgare samkiṇṇāni vicitrāni paṇḍitajanānaṃ hadaya vimhāpanakarāni ^f padarūpara-

¹ Dh^p 72^{ab}. ² Dh^{pa} II 72^s. ³ J VI 445²³. ⁴ Ja VI 446². ⁵ Vin IV 214⁴⁹ (Sd § 413).

^a B^c *ad. ti.* ^b C^e *okathāyaṃ potthake.* ^c *sic* C^eB^{em}ns (= rhu to² mū); *leg.* dayitabbo (J *et* Sd V 695). ^d *ita* C^eB^{em}ns (o); *Cūlavibhaṅge?; ^e B^cns kato. ^f *ita* C^eB^{em}ns.

tanāni samuddharitvā dassetuṃ, tasmā amhehi appamattakāni
yeva dassitāni:

adandhaḷātiko viññujātiko satataṃ idha

yogaṃ karoti ce, satthu pāliyaṃ so na kaṃkhati. 7

- 5 Ye pan' idha amhehi *satthā-abhibhavitā-vattā-kattā*dayo¹ saddā
pakāsītā, tesu keci upayogavacanena saddhiṃ niccaṃ vat-
tanti: *pucchitā okkamitā* icc ādayo, tathā hi ¹"abhiḷānāsi no
tvam mahārāja imaṃ pañhaṃ aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇe pucchitā;
²"niddaṃ okkamitā" ti ādipayogā bahū dissanti; keci sāmiva-
10 canena saddhiṃ niccaṃ vattanti: *abhibhavitā vattā* icc ādayo,
tathā hi ³"paccāmittānaṃ abhibhavitā; ⁴tassa bhavanti vattāro;
⁵amatassa dātā; ⁶parissayānaṃ sahitā; ⁷anuppannassa maggassa
uppādetā naruttamo" ti ādipayogā bahū dissanti, keci pana
upayogavacanena pi saddhiṃ n' eva vattanti · niyogā paññati-
15 tiyaṃ pavattanato, taṃ yathā: *satthā pītā bhātā nattā* icc ādayo.
Ettha pana "upayogavacanena saddhiṃ niccaṃ vattanti" ti
ādivacanāṃ kammabhūtaṃ atthaṃ sandhāya katan ti vedi-
tabbaṃ.

- Evam *ukārantatāpakatikānaṃ ākārantapadānaṃ* pavat-
20 tiṃ^b viditvā saddesu atthesu ca kosallam icchantehi puna
līṅga-antavasena *satthā sattho satthan* ti tikāṃ katvā padānaṃ
attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisā-
sadisatā ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi *satthā* ti idaṃ paṭha-
maṃ *ukārantatāpakatīyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacchā *ākārantabhūtaṃ* pul-
25 līṅgaṃ, *sattho* ti idaṃ paṭhamāṃ *ākārantatāpakatīyaṃ* ṭhatvā
pacchā *okārantabhūtaṃ* pullīṅgaṃ, *satthan* ti idaṃ pana pa-
ṭhamāṃ *ākārantatāpakatīyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacchā niggahitantabhū-
taṃ napuṃsakalīṅgaṃ. Tatra *satthā* ti sadevakaṃ lokaṃ
sāsati anusāsati ti *satthā*, ko so: Bhagavā; *sattho* ti saha
30 atthenā ti *sattho* · bhaṇḍamūlaṃ gahetvā vāṇijjāya desantaraṃ
gato janasaṃmūho; *satthan* ti sāsati ācikkhati atthe etenā ti
sattham · vyākaraṇādigantho, atha vā ⁸sāsati himsati satte
etenā ti *sattham* · asiādi. *Satthā* · *satthā satthāro*, *satthāraṃ* ·
satthāre^c *satthāro* ti pure viya padamālā; *sattho satthā*, *sattham*

¹ D I 51²¹. ² M I 249²⁶. ³ ---. ⁴ M I 469¹¹. ⁵ M I 111¹⁴. ⁶ Sn 42^c.
⁷ Ap 570⁵. ⁸ J 922.

^a Bm *adhatādayo* (vide 144²²). ^b Bm pavattī ti. ^c Be *om.* (ns: ī nhuik
lañ³ *satthāre* rhi kra eñ¹, rhe³ nhuik [138¹⁶] pay pri³ phrac rve¹ ma sañ¹, cf. 143²⁶).

satthe ti *purisanayena* padamālā; *satthaṃ* · *satthāni satthā*, *satthaṃ* · *satthāni satthe* ti napuṃsake vattamānacittamayena^a padamālā vojetabbā. Evaṃ tidhā bhinnāsu nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā:

satthā tiṭṭhati sabbaññū, satthā yanti dhanatthikā, 5

satthā apeti puriso, bhonto satthā dadātha saṃ, 8

evaṃ sutisāmaññavasena sadisatā bhavati,

satthaṃ yaṃ tikhiṇaṃ, tena sattho katvāna kappiyaṃ

phalaṃ satthussa pādāsi, satthā taṃ paribhuñjati, 9

evaṃ asutisāmaññavasena^b asadisatā bhavati, tathā liṅga-anta- 10

vasena. *Cetā ceto* ti ca *tātā tāto* ti ca dukkaṃ katvā padānaṃ attho

ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā

ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi *cetā* ti^c paṭhamam *ukāra*nta-

tāpakatiyaṃ thatvā pacchā *ākāra*ntabhūtaṃ pulliṅgaṃ, tathā

tātā ti padam pi, *ceto* ti idaṃ pana paṭhamam *akāra*ntatāpaka- 15

tiyaṃ thatvā pacchā *okāra*ntabhūtaṃ pulliṅgaṃ, tathā *tāto* ti

padam pi. Tatra *cetā* ti, cinoti rāsikaroti^d ti *cetā* · *pākāra*-

cinanako puggalo, iṭṭhakavaddhaki ti attho; *ceto* ti cittaṃ

evaṃnāmako vā luddo, ettha ca cittaṃ cetayati cinteti ti

atthavāsena *ceto*, ¹luddo pana paṇṇattivāsena; *tātā* ti, tāyati 20

ti *tātā*, ²"agghassa *tātā* hitassa vidhātā" ti 'ssa payogo; *tāto*

ti etthā pi tāyati ti *tāto*, puttānaṃ pitusu pitarānaṃ puttesu

aññesaṃ ca aññesu piyapuggalesu vattabbavohāro eso, ³"so

nūna kapaṇo *tāto* ciraṃ ruceati^e assame; ⁴kicchenādhigatā

bhogā te *tāto* vidhami dhamam; ⁵ehi *tātā*" ti ādisu c' assa 25

payogo veditabbo. *Cetā* · *celā celāro*, *celāraṃ* · *celāre^f celāro* ti

satthunayena padamālā; *ceto cetā*, *celaṃ cete*, *celasā celenā* ti

manogaṇanayena ñeyyā, ayaṃ cittavācakassa *celasaddassa*

nāmikapadamālā; *Ceto Cetā*, *Cetaṃ Cete*, *Celenā* ti *purisanayena*

ñeyyā, ayaṃ paṇṇattivācakassa *Cetasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā; 30

tātā · *tātā tātāro*, *tātāraṃ* ti *satthunayena* ñeyyā, *tāto tātā*, *tātan*

ti *purisanayena* ñeyyā. Evaṃ imāsu pi nāmikapadamālāsu padā-

¹ (J VI 527¹²). ² Sp I 171³² (cf. I 389), CPD s. v. agha. ³ J VI 550¹⁷.

⁴ cf. J I 284²³ (vide I 389). ⁵ J VI 546⁴.

^a *ila* CeBe^{mn}s; *vide tamen* 144^{17, 19}. ^b (ns asutisāmaññena). ^c *ad.* idaṃ? (144⁴). ^d Bens rāsim karoti. ^e *sic* CeBe^{mn}s; *leg.* rucehiti (= J), cf. J IV 285²⁴, *cod.* Ck. ^f Be *om.* (ns: i nhuik cetāre lañ³ ma lui, cf. 142 n. c).

- nam sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā tathā līṅga-antavasena. *Ātā nāto nātāṃ nātā* ti catukkaṃ katvā padānam attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi *nātā* ti idaṃ paṭhamam *ukārantatāpa-*
- 5 *katiyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacchā *ākārantabhūtaṃ* pulliṅgaṃ; *nāto nātā* ti imāni yathākkamaṃ paṭhamam *ākārantatāpakatiyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacch' *okāraṇta-niggahītantaṃ* vāccaliṅgesu pun-napum-sakaliṅgāni, tathā hi ¹"nāto attho sukhāvaho; ²nātā etam kuruṇassā" ti nesam payogā dissanti; *nātā* ti idaṃ pana pa-
- 10 *ṭhamam ākārantatāpakatiyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacchā pi *ākārantabhūtaṃ* vāccaliṅgesu itthiliṅgaṃ, tathā hi *esā itthi mayā nātā* ti payogo. Tatra pulliṅgapakkhe 'jānāti ti nātā' ti kattukāraka-vattamā-nakālavasena attho gahetabbo; itthiliṅgādipakkhe 'nāyitthā ti nātā nāto nātā' ti kammakārakātita-kālavasena attho gahe-
- 15 *tabbo, esa nayo aññatthā* pi yathāsambhavaṃ daṭṭhabbo. *Ātā nātā nātāro, nātāraṇ* ti *satthunayena* ñeyyā; *nāto nātā, nātā* ti *purisanayena* ñeyyā, *nātāṃ nātāni nātā, nātāṃ nātāni* ti vakkhamānacittanayena ñeyyā; *nātā nātā nātāyo, nātāṃ nātā nātāyo* ti vakkhamānakaññānāyena ñeyyā. Evam imāsu
- 20 pi nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā. Aññesu pi ṭhānesu yathārahaṃ iminā nayena sadisāsadisatā upaparikkhitabbā. *Vatā-dhātā-gantā* dinam pi vadati ti vattā, dhāreti ti dhātā, gacchati ti gantā ti ādinā yathāsambhavaṃ nibbacanāni ñeyyāni.
- 25 Yaṃ pan' ettha amhehi ³pakiṇṇakavacanam kathitam, tam 'atthāne idaṃ kathitaṃ' ti na vattabbam. Yasmā ayaṃ Saddanīti nāma saddānam atthānañ ca yuttāyuttippakāsanattham katārambhata nānappakāreṇa sabbaṃ Magadhavohāraṃ ⁴sam-
- 30 *khobhetvā* kathitā yeva sobhati na itarathā, tasmā nānappa-bhedena vattum icchāsambhavato ^a'atthāne idaṃ kathitaṃ' ti na vattabbam; nānāupāyehi viññūnam nāpanattham katārambhata ca pana punaruttidoso p' ettha na cintetabbo, aññadatthu saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi ayaṃ Saddanīti piṭakattayopakārāya sakkaccaṃ pariyāpunitabbā.

¹ Th 141d. ² J I 174. ³ = *pru³ prva³ so ahu³ aphrat cakā³ o*: *pakiṇṇakavinicchayavacanam*, ns. ⁴ = *ko³ evā khyok khyā³ ce rve¹*, ns.

^a B^{ns} vattum icchāya sambhavato.

Iti *abhibhavitā*padasadisāni *vattā-dhātā-gantā*adini padāni
jassitāni. Idāni atamsadisāni dassessāma, seyyathīdaṃ:

guṇavā guṇavā c' eva balavā yasavā tathā	
dhanavā sutavā vidvā dhutavā katavā pi ca	10
hitavā bhagavā c' eva dhitavā ^a thānavā tathā	5
yatavā cāgavā cātha himav' icc ādayo ravā,	11
— pun- <i>napuṃsakaliṅgehi</i> ^b <i>akāra</i> ntehi pāyato	
<i>vantusaddo</i> paro hoti, tadantā guṇavādayo;	12
saññāvā ^c rasmivā c' eva massuvā ca ¹ yasassivā	
icc ādidassanā ² p' eso <i>ākār'-ivaṇṇ'-ukārato</i>	10
itthiliṅgādisu hoti katthacī ti pakāsaye;	13
satimā ³ gatimā atthadassimā dhitimā tathā	
mutimā matimā c' eva jutimā hirimā pi ca	14
thutimā ratimā c' eva yatimā ⁴ balimā tathā	
kasimā ⁵ sucimā dhimā rucimā cakkhumā pi ca	15 15
bandhumā hetumāyasmā ketumā rāhumā tathā	
khāṇumā bhāṇumā gomā viḷḷumā-vasumādayo,	16
pāpimā puttimā c' eva candim' icc ādayo pi ca	
atamsadisasaddā ti viññātabbā vibhāvinā —	17
<i>ivaṇṇ'-ukār'-okārehi mantusaddo</i> paro bhavē,	20
<i>akāra</i> ntā c' <i>ikāra</i> ntā <i>imantu</i> ti vibhāvaye.	18

Guṇava · *guṇavā guṇavanto, guṇavantam guṇavante,*
guṇavatā guṇavantena · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇa-
vato guṇavantassa · guṇavataṃ guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavatā
guṇavantā guṇavantasmā guṇavantamhā · guṇavantehi gu-
ṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇavantassa · guṇavataṃ guṇavan-
tānaṃ, guṇavati guṇavante guṇavantasmim guṇavantamhi^d ·
guṇavantesu, bho guṇavā · bhavanto guṇavā bhonto guṇavānto.
Ettha pana ⁶“etha tumhe āvuso silavā hothā” ti ca ⁷“balavanto
dubbalaṃ honti thānavanto pi hāyare cakkhumā andhikā honti 30

¹ (*vulgo* yasassimā: J IV 321²⁴ V 63¹⁷), ns: ī nhuik yasassivā kui chui
so thak “appamādarato . . . bhayadassivā” [Dhp 31^{ab}] kui rhu rve¹ thui pud
kui chui mū yuttatara phrac rā eñ¹; “kiṃvanto honti yācakā” [cf. J V 318³⁰],
kiṃvanto ti kittakā [Ja], Soṇanandajāt kui rhu rve¹ kiṃsaddā noṃ vantupaccāñ¹
phrac sañ kui si ap eñ¹. ² = eso vantupaccayo, ns. ³ J VI 286²⁶; Sd § 793.
⁴ = ā³ rhi, ns. ⁵ ns: ap rhi [o: sūcimā], vā: cañ kray khrañ³ rhi. ⁶ cf. 32⁷.
⁷ Ja II 327¹².

^a (ns dhitivā = tañ khrañ³ rhi). ^b ns^c punnapuṃsakasaddehi. ^c C^cB^mns
saññāvā. ^d B^c om.

mātugāmasaṃgatā" ti ca pāḷiyaṃ *silavā cakkhumā* ti paṭha-
 mābahuvacanassa dassanato *guṇavā* ti paccattālapanaṭṭhāne
 bahuvacanam vuttam; *guṇavā satimā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pi hi *guṇavā* ti paccattālapanabahuvacanāni
 5 āgatāni, Niruttiṭṭake paccattekavacanabhāven' eva āgatam;
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana Niruttiṭṭake ca *bho guṇava* iti rassavasena
 ālapanekevacanam āgatam. Mayam pana ¹"taggha Bhagavā
 bojjhaṅgā; ²katham nu Bhagavā tuyham sāvako sāsane rato"
 ti evamādisu anekasatesu pāthesu *Bhagavā* iti ālapanekeva-
 10 canassa dighabhāvadassanato *vantupaccayaṭṭhāne bho guṇavā*
 ice ādi dighavasena vacanam yuttataram viya maññāma. *Mantu-*
paccayaṭṭhāne pana *imantupaccayaṭṭhāne* ca ³"sabbaverabhayā-
 tita pāde vandāmi cakkhuma; ⁴evam jānāhi pāpima" ice ādisu
 pāḷippadesesu *cakkhuma* ice ādiālapanekevacanassa rassabhā-
 15 vadassanato *bho salima*⁴ *bho galima* ice ādi rassavasena vaca-
 nam yuttataram viya maññāma. Atha vā Mahāparinibbāna-
 suttatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵"āyasmā Tissa" iti dighavasena vuttālapa-
 nekevacanassa dassanato *bhagavā āyasmā* iti dighavasena
 vuttam padamattam^b ṭhapetvā *vantupaccayaṭṭhāne* pi *mantu-*
 20 *paccayanayo* netabbo, *mantupaccayaṭṭhāne* pi *vantupaccaya-*
nayo netabbo. Tathā hi Kaccāyanādisu ⁶*bho guṇavam bho*
guṇava bho guṇava iti niggaḥita-rassa-dighavasena tiṇi ālapa-
 nekevacanāni vuttāni. Iminā *bho salimam bho satima bho*
salimā ti evamādinayo pi dassito, paṭhamābahuvacanatṭhāne
 25 pana *guṇavanto guṇavantā guṇavantī* ti tiṇi padāni vuttāni;
 iminā pi *salimanto salimantā salimantī* ti evamādinayo pi
 dassito. Tesu *bho guṇavam, bho salimam, guṇavantā, guṇavantī*
 ti imāni padāni evaṃgatikāni^c ca aññāni^d padāni pāḷiyaṃ
 appasiddhāni, yathā ⁷*ayasmantā* ti padam pasiddham. Tasmā,
 30 yaṃ Cūlaniruttiyaṃ vuttam yaṃ ca Niruttiṭṭake yaṃ ca Kac-
 cāyanādisu, tam sabbam pāḷiyā aṭṭhakathāya^e ca saddhim yathā
 na viruḷḷhati Gaṅgodakena Yamunodakam viya aññadatthu saṃ-
 sandati sameti, tathā gahetabbam.

Api c' ettha ayam pi viśeso gahetabbo, tam yathā:

¹ S V 80¹⁴ (cf. *supra* 90²⁶; Sd § 302). ² S I 121¹⁸. ³ S I 121¹⁵. ⁴ Thī 59⁶ (cf. S I 116¹⁷). ⁵ Sv ad D II 154¹. ⁶ Kev 12b (Sd § 301). ⁷ (151²⁶).

^a Bm so bhati chaṇ guiv ma le¹ ma¹. ^b Bms vuttapadamattam
 c *dedi*. Ce Bemns evaṃ kathitāni. ^d Ce *ad. pi.* ^e Ce Bms aṭṭhakathāhi.

¹"tuyhaṃ dhītā mahāvira paññavanta^a jūtindharā" ti pāliyaṃ *paññavanta* iti ālapanekavacanassa dassanato, ²"sabbā kir' evaṃ pariniṭṭhitāni yasassi naṃ paññavantam visayha yaso ca laddhā purimaṃ uḷāraṃ na ppaḷḷahe vaṇṇabalaṃ purāṇaṃ" ti imissā Jātakapāliyā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ³*paññavanta* iti ālapaneka-
vacanassa dassanato ca *bho guṇavanta bho guṇavantā, bho salimanta bho salimantā* ti ādini pi ālapanekavacanāni avassam icchitabbāni; tathā hi tissaṃ pāliyaṃ *yasassi paññavanta* icc
ālapanavacanam aṭṭhakathācariyā icchanti, *nan* ti hi padapū-
raṇe nipātamattam *paññavantam* ti pana chandānurakkhaṇat-
tham anussārāgamam^b katvā vuttam. Evaṃ pāvacane *van-
tu-paccayādisahitānaṃ saddānaṃ bhagavā āyasmā paññavanta
cakkhuma pāpima* iti dassitanayena ālapanappavatti veditabbā.

Ettha ca ⁴"Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī nāma Himavantā pabhavi-
vitā"^c ti ca ⁵"kuto agat' attha bhante — Himavantā mahārājā" ¹⁵
ti ca dassanato *guṇavantā* ti pañcamiyā ekavacanam kathitam.

Yathā *guṇavantu*saddassa nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ
*dhanavantu-balavantā*dinam *satimantu-gatimantā*dinaṃ ca nā-
mikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Idāni *vidvā*dipadanam *guṇavāp*adena samānagatikattam^d ²⁰
pi sotūnam payogesu sammohāpagamattham ekadesato nibba-
canādīhi saddhiṃ *vidvantu* icc ādipakatirūpassa nāmikapada-
malā vuccate. Nāṇasaṃkhāto vedo assa atthi ti vidvā · paṇḍito.
Ettha ca *vidvās*saddassa atthibhāve "¹iti vidvā samam care"
ti ādi āhaccapāṭho nidassanam. Atrāyam padamālā: ²⁵

*Vidvā · vidvā vidvanto, vidvantam vidvanle, vidvatā vid-
vantena* sesam sabbam neyyam. *Vedanāvā · vedanāvā vedanā-
vanto, vedanāvantaṃ vedanāvanle, vedanāvātā vedanāvantena*
sesam sabbam neyyam. Evaṃ *saññāvā cetanāvā saddhāvā
paññāvā^e sabbāvā* icc ādisu pi. Ettha ca ⁷"vedanāvantaṃ vā ³⁰
attānam; ⁸sabbāvantaṃ [vā]^f lokan" ti ādini nidassanapadāni.
Tattha ⁹sabbāvantaṃ ti sabbasattavantaṃ, sabbasattayuttan
ti attho; majjhediḅham hi idaṃ padam, yebhuyyena pana *pañ-*

¹ Ap 551¹⁷ (Thia 193⁹). ² J III 141⁶⁻¹⁹. ³ Ja III 154 (*infra* 162²⁵; Sd
§ 301). ⁴ Ap 51¹⁵. ⁵ cf. § 249. ⁶ S I 117² (ns cit. Spk: evaṃ jānanto samam
careyya). ⁷ M I 300¹⁰. ⁸ M I 38²². ⁹ Vm 309¹, Vibha 378¹.

^a ns^c paññāv^o (= Ap). ^b C. B. Mns anussārāgamam. ^c ita C. B. Mns; Ap-
pabhavitā *metr.*. ^d sic C. B. Mns; leg. ^egatikkatte? ^e B. Mns paññāvā (*vide*
147³⁴, cf. 147^{1, 3}). ^f B. Mns *oni*.

ñavā paññavanto ti ādini majjherassāni pi bhavanti. Yasassino parivārabhūtā janā assa atthi ti yasassivā, atha vā yasassi ca so yasassivā cā ti yasassivā, ekadesasarūpekaseso 'yaṃ; *yasassivā* ti padassa pana atthibhāve ¹"khattiyo jātisampanno
5 abhiyāto yasassivā^a dhammarājā Videhānaṃ putto uppajjate tavan"^b ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ; *yasassivā* · *yasassivā yasassivanto*, *yasassivantam* icc ādi netabbaṃ. Atthe dassanasīlaṃ atthadassi, kin taṃ: ñāṇaṃ; atthadassi assa atthi ti atthadassimā, ettha ca ²"taṃ tattha gatimā dhitimā^c mutimā atthadassimā
10 saṃkhātā sabbadhammaṇaṃ Vidhuro etad abravī" ti idaṃ etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; *atthadassimā* · *atthadassimā atthadassimanto*, *atthadassimantam* icc ādi netabbaṃ. Pāpaṃ assa atthi ti pāpimā · akusalarāsisamannāgato Māro. Puttā assa atthi ti puttimā · ³bahuputto; ⁴"socati puttehi puttimā"
15 ti ettha hi bahuputto puttimā ti vuccati. Cando assa atthi ti Candimā, cando ti c' ettha candavimānaṃ adhippetam, ⁵candavimānavāsī pana devaputto Candimā ti, tathā hi *cando uggato*, ⁶"pamaṇato cando āyāmaṇṇāro ubbedhato ca ekūnapaññāsayojano, parikkhepato tūhi yojanehi ūnadiyaḍḍhasatayojano"
20 ti ādisu candavimānaṃ cando ti vuttaṃ, ⁷"tathāgataṃ arahantaṃ Candimā saraṇaṃ gato" ti ādisu pana Candadevaputto Candimā ti. Aparo nayo: Cando assa atthi ti candimā, Cando ti c' ettha Candadevaputto adhippeto, tannivāsaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ pana candavimānaṃ candimā ti; tathā hi ⁸"Rāhu Candaṃ pa-
25 muñcassu; ⁹Cando maṇimayavimāne vasati" ti ādisu Candadevaputto Cando ti vutto, ¹⁰"yo ha ve daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasāsane so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā" ti ādisu pana tannivāsaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ candavimānaṃ candimā ti vuttaṃ, — iti *cando* ti ca *candimā* ti ca Candade-
30 vaputtassa pi candavimānassa pi nāmaṃ ti veditabbaṃ.

Tatra *pāpimā puttimā candimā* ti imāni *pāpasaddādito*
¹¹"taḍ ass' atthi" icc etasmiṃ atthe pavattassa *imantupaccayassa*

¹ J IV 321²⁴⁻²⁵ (*vide n. a.*). ² J VI 286²⁶⁻²⁷ (Ja). ³ ns *cit.* bahutte ca pasamsāyaṃ nindāyañ cātisāyane | niccayoge ca saṃsagge hont' ime mantuādayo, MgV IV 79. ⁴ Sn 34^a. ⁵ Spk ad S I 50¹⁷ (Sd § 794). ⁶ (*cf.* Sv III 66¹¹). ⁷ S I 50²⁴. ⁸ S I 50²⁵. ⁹ *cf.* Sv III 66⁸. ¹⁰ DhP 382a-d. ¹¹ Kc 366 sqq (Sd § 794).

^a ī sui¹ Jāt nhuik yasassimā lañ³ rhi eñ¹, ns; *cf.* 145 n. 1. ^b ita J; Bm bhavan; CeB^cns tava. ^c sic CeB^cms J; *leg.* dhimā [— —]? *cf.* Sd § 793.

vasena siddhim upāgatāni ti gahetabbāni. | Nanu ca bho *mantu-*
paccayavasena eva sādhetabbāni ti. | Na katthaci pi akāran-
 tato *mantuno* abhāvā. ¹Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante pi *pāpa-*
putta-candato paṭhamam *ikārāgamam* katvā tato *mantupacca-*
yam katvā sakkā sādhetun ti. | Sakkā rūpamattasijjhanato; 5
 nayo pana sobhaṇo na hoti, tathā hi *pāpa-puttādito* akārantato
ikārāgamam katvā *mantupaccaye* vidhiyamāne aññehi *guṇa-*
vasādihi akārantehi *ikārāgamam* katvā *mantupaccayassa* kā-
 tabbatāpasaṅgo siyā, na hi anekesu pālisatasahassesu katthaci
 pi akārantato *guṇa-vasādito* *ikārāgamena* saddhim *mantupac-* 10
cayo dissati, aṭṭhānattā pana *pāpa-puttādito* akārantato *ikārā-*
gamam akatvā *imantupaccaye* kate yeva *pāpimā puttīmā* ti
 ādini sijjhanti ti. | Evaṃ sante pi bho kasmā Kaccāyanappa-
 karāṇe *mantupaccayo* va vutto, na *imantupaccayo* ti. Dvayam
 pi vuttam eva; katham āyati ti ce, yasmā tattha ²"tapādito 15
 sī; daṇḍādito ika-i; madhvādito ro; guṇādito vantū" ti imāni
 cattāri suttāni sannihita³odantasaddabhāvena vatvā majjhe
³"satyādihi mantū" ti aññathā suttam vatvā tato sannihita⁴od-
 antavasena ⁴"saddhādito nā" ti suttam vuttam, tasmā tattha
 "satyādihi mantū" ti visadisam katvā vuttassa suttassa vasena 20
imantupaccayo ca vutto ti viññāyati; pakati h' esācariyānam
 yena kenaci ākārena attano adhippāyaviññāpanam. Ettha ca
 dutiyo attho sarasandhivasena gahetabbo; tathā hi 'ssa 'satyā-
 dihi mantū' ti paṭhamo attho, 'satyādihi imantū' ti dutiyo attho
 — iti ⁵seto dhāvati ti payoge viya "satyādihi mantū" ti sutte 25
 bhinnasattisamavetavasena atthadvayapaṭipatti bhavati. Tasmā
 paramasukhumasugambhīratthavatā anena suttena katthaci *sati*
gati setu go icc ādito *mantupaccayo* icchito, katthaci *sati*
pāpa putta icc ādito *imantupaccayo* icchito ti daṭṭhabbam.
 Yasmā pana *satisaddo mantuvasena gati dhī setu go* icc 30
 ādihi, *imantuvasena pāpa-puttādihi* ca samānagatikattā tesam
 pakārabhāvena gahito, tasmā evaṃ suttattho bhavati: "satyā-
 dihimantu", *satīppakārehi* saddehi *mantupaccayo* hoti *imantu-*
paccayo ca yathāraham 'tad ass' atthi' icc etasmim atthe ti.

¹ ns *cit.*: cando eva candima, sakatthe hi mantupaccayo, ikārāgamo ca, akārassa vā ikārādeso ca; imantupaccayo yeva vā, Maṇidīpa. ² Kc 367 – 370.

³ Kc 371 (Sd § 793). ⁴ Kc 372. ⁵ o: 1) śvetaḥ + dhāvati, 2) śvā + itaḥ + dhāvati, (ns); Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹³, Mmd 316.

Ayaṃ pan' ettha adhippāyo: yathā *satimā* ti ettha *satī* ti
ikārantato mantupaccayo hoti, tathā *gatiṃā dhīmā setumā*
gomā ti ādisu *ikāraṇta-ikāraṇta-ukāraṇta-niccokāraṇta* *mantu-*
 5 *paccayo*^a hoti, tathā *gatiṃā pāpimā puttīmā* ti ādisu *ikāraṇta-*
akāraṇta *imantupaccayo* hoti. Evaṃ *satīpakārehi* saddehi
 yathāsambhavaṃ *mantu-imantupaccayā* hontī ti. . Yajj evaṃ,
 paccayadvayavidhāyakam¹ "daṇḍādito ika-i" ti suttam viya
 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti vattabbaṃ; kasmā nāvoca ti. Tathā^b
 10 avacane kāraṇam atthi: yadi hi "daṇḍādito ika-i" ti suttam
 viya 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti suttam vuttam siyā, ekakkhaṇe
 yeva *imantu-mantunam* vacanena *daṇḍasaddato* sambhūtaṃ
daṇḍiko daṇḍi ti rūpadvayam iva *satī-gatī*ādito pi visadisa-
 rūpadvayam icchitabbaṃ siyā, tañ ca n' atthi, tasmā 'satyādito
 15 imantu-mantū' ti na vuttam; api ca tathā vutte bahakkhara-
 tāya^c ganthagarutā siyā, yasmā ca suttana nāma appakkharena
 asandiḍḍhena^d sāravantena gūḷhaninnayena sabbatomukhena
 anavajjena bhavitabbaṃ, Kaccāyane ca yebhuyyena tādīsāni
 gambhīratthāni suvisadaññāvisayabhūtāni suttāni dissanti
 20 ²"upādhyadhikissaravacane"; ³sarā sare lopan" ti ādīni, idam
 pi tesam aññataraṃ, tasmā 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti na
 vuttam — evaṃ suttapadese akate pi *imantuno* pi gahaṇatthaṃ
 bhinnasattisamavetavasena "satyādihi mantū" ti vuttan ti daṭ-
 ṭhabbaṃ. Aparo ⁴nayo: ⁵"tapādito si" ti ādisu *todantasaddassa*
 25 *bahuvacanatthata*^f na suṭṭhu pākaṭā . *topaccayassa* ekattha-
 bahatthesu vattanato^g; "satyādihi mantū" ti ettha pana *hīsa-*
dassa *bahuvacanatthata* atīva pākaṭā, tasmā *bahuvacanagga-*
haṇena imantupaccayo hoti ti pi daṭṭhabbaṃ. Nanu ca bho
 vinā pi *imantupaccayena* 'pāpam assa atthi ti pāpi, pāpi eva
 30 pāpimā' ti sakatthe *māpaccaye* kate yeva *pāpimā puttīmā* ti
 ādīni sijjhanti . ⁶"chaṭṭhamo so parābhavo" ti ettha *mapacca-*
yena chaṭṭhamo ti padaṃ viya ti. . Atinayaññū bhavaṃ, Ati-

¹ Kc 363. ² Kc 316. ³ Kc 12. ⁴ ns: saddādhikā-atthādhikānañ³ (kui) |
 vā Nās-chara alui chui so nañ³ (kui) . . . Nās nhuik 'saddādhikā atthādhiko
 hoti' paribhāsā kui chui so kroñ¹ i nhuik bahuvue anak Ivan phrañ¹ imantu kui yū
 ra kā³ . . . ⁵ Kc 367. ⁶ Sn 103b / Sd § 803 *cū. et J V 253¹*), cf. Bv 2: 142b 143a.

^a ns: i nhuik mantupaccayo lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹ . . . ^b (Bm tasmā).
^c Bm bahakkharatā. ^d CeBemns asandiḍḍhena cf. Sv I 282 n. 6, J VI 212 n. 14).
^e Bm upajjhādikō. ^f Bens h. l. bahuvacanantata. ^g Cens pavattanato.

nayaññū nāmā ti bhavaṃ vattabbo: na pana bhavaṃ sadda-
gatiṃ jānāti, saddagatiyo ca nāma bahuvidhā: tathā hi *chaḷḷho*
yeva chaḷḷhamo: ¹"suttam eva suttanto" ti ādisu *purīsanayena*
yojetabbā saddagati, ²"devo yeva devatā" ti ādisu *kaññānaya*
yojetabbā saddagati, ³"diṭṭhi eva diṭṭhigatan" ti ādisu *citta-*
nayaṇa yojetabbā saddagati; evaṃvidhāsu saddagatisu 'pāpī
eva pāpimā' ti ādikaṃ kataraṃ saddagatiṃ vadesi, *satthā rāja*
brahmā sakka attā sā pumā ti ādisu ca kataraṃ saddagatiṃ
vadesi, katarasaddantogadham katarāya ca nāmikapadamālāya
yojetabbam maññasi ti. So evaṃ puṭṭho addhā uttarim^a kiñci 10
adivā tuṇhī bhavissati. Tasmā tādiso nayo na gahetabbo,
tādisasmim hi naye *pāpimatā pāpimato* ti ādini rūpāni na
sijjhanti, *imantupaccayanayena*^b pana sijjhanti; tasmā ayam eva
nayo pasatthataro āyasmantehi sammā citte ṭhapetabbo. Atr'
idaṃ nidassanam: ⁴"jāyo hi buddhassa sirīmato ayam Mārassa 15
ca pāpimato parājāyo ugghosayum bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā jayam
tadā devagaṇā mahesino" ti ca ⁵"sākhāpattaphalūpeto kha-
ndhimā va mahādumo" ti ca.

Pāpimā · *pāpimā pāpimanto, pāpimantaṃ* sesaṃ neyyam.
Esa nayo *khandhimā puttima* ti ādisu pi. 20

Idāni yathāpāvacaṇaṃ kiñcid eva *Himavantu-satimantā-*
dīnaṃ viśesaṃ brūma: ⁶"Himavanto va pabbato; ⁷satimaṃ
bhikkhum; ⁸Bandhumam rājānam; ⁹Candimaṃ devaputtaṃ;
¹⁰satimassa bhikkhuno; ¹¹Bandhumassa rañño; ¹²iddhimassa^c ca
parassa ca ekakkhaṇe cittaṃ uppajjati" iḥc ādiviseso veditabbo. 25
Api c' ettha *'āyasmantā* ti dvinnam vattabbavacaṇaṃ, *āyas-*
manto ti bahūnaṃ vattabbavacaṇaṃ^d ti ayam pi viśeso vedi-
tabbo; tathā hi ¹³"dvinnam ārocentena āyasmantā dhārentū
ti, tiṇṇam ārocentena āyasmanto dhārentū ti vattabban" ti
vuttaṃ. *Tiṇṇan* ti c' ettha kathāsīsamattaṃ, tena catunnam 30
pi pañcannam pi atirekasatānam pi ti dassitaṃ hoti, bahavo
hi upādāya ¹⁴"uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro parājikā dhammā"
ti ādikā pāliyo ṭhapitā. Tattha *āyasmantā* t' idaṃ ¹⁵vinayavohāra-

¹ *vide* § 184. ² Pj I 113²⁰ (Sd § 772; Pāṇ V 4: 27). ³ Ps I 71²⁰, *cf.* As 214¹⁶.

⁴ Ja I 75¹²⁻¹⁶. ⁵ A III 43⁴. ⁶ Dh 304^b. ⁷ *vide* § 251 (Kev 93). ⁸ D II 16⁷. ⁹ S I 50²².

¹⁰ *** (Kev 93). ¹¹ D II 71¹, *contra ib.* 16². ¹² *cf.* As 421⁴. ¹³ (92²¹). ¹⁴ (92²⁶). ¹⁵ (93¹).

^a (B^mns uttari; = alvan, ns) ^b B^m onaye? ^c = paracittavidū pug-
guil eñ¹, ns.

vasena dve yeva sandhāya ruttattā na sabbasādhāraṇaṃ, vinaya-vohāraṃ hi vajjētvā aññasmim vohāre na ppavattati; *āvasmanto* t' idaṃ pana sabbattha pavattati ti dvinnāṃ vireso veditabbo.

Tatra Himavanto ti idaṃ yebhuyyen' ekavacanaṃ bha-
 5 vati, katthaci bahuvacanaṃ pi, tenāha Niruttipīṭake therō:
Himavā tiṭṭhati Himavanto tiṭṭhanti ti. *Himavanto va pabbato*
 ti ayaṃ ekavacananayo yathārutapālivasena gaḥetabbo, yathā-
 rutapālī ca nāma: ¹"dūre santo pakāsanti"^a Himavanto va pab-
 bato asant' ettha na dissanti rattiṃ khittā yathā sarā; ²ahaṃ
 10 tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko Atulo nāma nāmena puñ-
 ñavanto ĩutindharo; ³gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca so^b
 isi saddhammadhārako therō Ānando ratanākaro" icc ādi.
 Ettha puññavanto ti ādini anekesu ṭhānesu bahuvacanabhā-
 vena punappunaṃ *vadantāni* pi katthaci ekavacanāni honti,
 15 ekavacanabhāvo ca nesam gāthāvisaye dissati; tasmā tāni
 yathāpāvacaṇaṃ gaḥetabbāni.

Evam *Himavantu-satimantusaddādinam* viresaṃ ñatvā
 puna līngantavasena dvilīngikapadānaṃ attho ca pakatirūpassa
 nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā ca vavatṭhape-
 20 tabbā^c. Tatra hi *sirimā* ti padaṃ sutisāmaññavasena līngadvaye
 vattanato dvidhā bhijjati: *sirimā puriso* ti hi atthe ākārantaṃ
 pullīngaṃ, ⁴"Sirimā nāma devī" ti atthe ākārantaṃ itthilīngaṃ,
 — ubhayam p' etaṃ *ukārantatāpakatikam*, atha vā pana pac-
 chimam ākāranta^ctāpakatikam; 'sirī yassa atthi, so sirimā' ti
 25 pullīngavasena nibbacaṇaṃ, 'sirī yassā atthi, sā sirimā' ti itthi-
 līngavasena nibbacaṇaṃ. Atr' imāni kiñcāpi sutivasena nib-
 bacanatthavasena ca aññamaññaṃ^d samānatthāni, tathā pi
 purisapadattha-itthipadatthavācakkattā bhinnatthāni ti veditab-
 hāni. Esa nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo.

30 *Sirimā* * *sirimā sirimanto*^e, *sirimantaṃ sirimante*, *sirimatā*
sirimantena guṇavāntusaddassēva nāmikapadamālā. *Sirimā* *
sirimā sirimāyo, *sirimam* * *sirimā sirimāyo*, *sirimāya* vakkha-
 mānakaññānayaena ñeyyā^f. Evam dvidhā bhinnānaṃ samāna-
 sutikasaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā

¹ Dhṛp 304a-d. ² Bv 20: 10a-d. ³ Th 1049a-d. ⁴ Pva 19²⁵ (Bv 19: 14c).

^a *ita* Bens (Sd 1941); C^eBm pakāsenti. ^b Th: yō. ^c C^eBm vavatṭhāpō.
^d C^eBm aññamañña-. ^e (C^e *ad.* *sirimantā*). ^f *ita* C^e; B^e *ento* (ns *om.*); (Bm
emantaṃ). ^g Bm ñeyyo.

vavatthapetabbā. Samānanibbacanatthassa pi hi asamānasuti-kassa *sirimā*^a ti saddassa nāmikapadamālāyaṃ padānaṃ imehi padehi kāci pi samānatā na labbhati. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

sirimā ti padaṃ dvedhā pum-itthīsu pavattito

bhijjati ti vibhāveyya; ettha pulliṅgaṃ icchitaṃ. 19 5

Iti *abhibhavītā* padena visadisāni *guṇavā-satimā*dīni padāni das-sitāni saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi; idāni aparāni pi tabbisadisāni padāni dassessāma saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi, seyyathidaṃ:

¹rājā ²brahmā sakhā attā ātumā ³sā ⁴pumā rahā

⁵daḥhadhammā ca paccakkhadhammā ca vivaṭacchadā 20 10

⁶vattahā ca tathā vuttasirā c' eva yuvā pi ca

⁷maghava-addha-muddhādi viññātabbā vibhāvinā. 21

Ettha *sā* ti padaṃ eva ākārantatāpakatikam ākārantam, sesāni pana ākārantatāpakatikāni ākārantāni:

Rājā · *rājā rājāno, rājānaṃ rājāṃ* · *rājāno, raññā rājīnā* · 15
rājūhi rājubhi, rañño rājīno · *raññaṃ rājūnaṃ rājānaṃ,*
raññā · *rājūhi rājūbhi, rañño rājīno* · *raññaṃ rājūnaṃ*
rājānaṃ, raññe rājīni · *rājusu, bho rājā* · *bhavantō rājāno*
bhavantō rājā iti vā. Ayam amhākaṃ ruci. Niruttipīṭa-

kādisu *rājā* ti bahuvacanaṃ na āgataṃ, Cūlaniruttīyaṃ pana 20
āgataṃ. Kiñcāpi Niruttipīṭakādisu na āgataṃ, tathā pi ⁸"n' etā-

disā sakhā honti, labbhā me jīvato sakhā" ti pāliyaṃ bahuva-canekavacanavasena^b *sakhā* ti padassa dassanato *rājā* ti bahuvacanaṃ icchitabbam eva, tathā *brahmā attā* icc ādīni pi bahuvacanāni · taggatikattā, vinā kenaci rūpavisesena. Ettha 25
ca ⁹"gahapatiko nāma ṭhapetvā rājāṃ rājabhogabrāhmaṇaṃ^c

avaseso gahapatiko nāmā" ti dassanato *rājan* ti vuttaṃ, idaṃ
pana Niruttipīṭake na āgataṃ. ¹⁰"Sabbadattena rājīnā" ti das-

sanato *rājīnā* ti vuttaṃ. ¹¹"Ārādhayati rājānaṃ pūjaṃ labhati
bhattusū" ti dassanato catutthī-chaṭṭhīvasena *rājānaṃ* ti vuttaṃ. 30

¹²Kaccāyanarūpasiddhiganthesu pana *rājena rājehi rājebhi rājesū*
ti padāni vuttāni, Cūlanirutti-Niruttipīṭakesu tāni nāgatāni; anā-gatabhāvo yeva tesam yuttataro · pāliyaṃ adassanato. Tasmā

¹ 153¹⁵. ² 157²¹. ³ 159⁹. ⁴ 162¹³. ⁵ 163¹⁷. ⁶ 164³⁴. ⁷ 165²¹. ⁸ J III 323¹⁰.

⁹ Vin III 222¹³. ¹⁰ J IV 122²⁹. ¹¹ J VI 298¹¹ (Ja). ¹² cf. Rūp 116, 117, 121.

a B^m *sirimā*. b B^m *ad. vā*. c (*vide* Sp *ad* Vin III 221¹⁵) C^e *rājāṃ*
rājabhoggaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, B^c *rājāṃ rājabhoggaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ* (ns *om.*); B^m
rājā bhogabrahmaṇa.

etth' etāni amhehi na vuttāni; pālinaye hi upaparikkhiyamāne
 idisāni padāni samāse yeva passāma na pan' aññatra. Atr'
 ime payogā: ¹"āvuttham [tāva]^a dhammarājenā" ti ca ²"Sivirā-
 rājena pesito" ti ca ³"Paṭṭapaṭissa devarājassa dhajaggaṇ" ti
 5 ca ⁴"nikkhamante mahārāje Sivinaṃ ratthavaḍḍhane" ti ca;
 evaṃ pālinaye upaparikkhiyamāne *rājenā* ti ādini samāse yeva
 passāma. Na kevalaṃ pālinaye, porāṇatthakathānaye pi upa-
 parikkhiyamāne samāse yeva passāma na pan' aññatra. Evaṃ
 sante pi suṭṭhu upaparikkhitabbam idaṃ ṭhānaṃ; ko hi nāma
 10 sātthakathe tepitake buddhavaḍḍhane sabbaso nayaṃ sallakkhe-
 tum samattho aññatra pabhinnapaṭisambhidehi khīṇāsavehi.
 Ettha ca samāsantagatarājasaddassa nāmikapadamālāyo dvidhā
 vuccante: *okārant'ākārantavasena*. Tatr' *okārantā mahārājo*
yuvarājo Sivirājo dhammarājo^b icc evamādayo bhavanti, *ākā-*
 15 *rantā* pana *mahārājā yuvarājā Sivirājā dhammarājā* icc evam-
 ādayo. Ettha kiñcāpi pāliyaṃ porāṇatthakathāsu ca *mahārājo*
 ti ādini na santi, tathā pi ⁵"sabbhamitto sabbasakho sabbabhū-
 tānukampako" ti pāliyaṃ *sabbasakho* ti dassanato *mahārājo* ti
 ādini pi avassam icchitabbāni. Tathā hi samāsesu *dhamma-*
 20 *rājena dhammarājassā* ti ādini dissanti, etāni *okārantarūpāni*
 eva^c, n' *ākārantarūpāni*:

Mahārājo mahārājā, mahārājaṃ mahārāje, mahārājena · ma-
hārājehi mahārājebhi, mahārājassa mahārājānaṃ, mahārājā
mahārājasmā mahārājamhā · mahārājehi mahārājebhi, ma-
 25 *hārājassa mahārājānaṃ, mahārāje mahārājasmim mahārā-*
jamhi · mahārājesu, bho mahārāja bhavanto mahārājā.
 Kaccāyana-Cūḷaniruttinayehi pana ^b*bho mahārājā* iti ekavaca-
 na-bahuvacanāni pi datṭhabbāni. Yathā *mahārājo* ti *okārantā-*
 padassa vasena, evaṃ *Sivirājo dhammarājo devarājo* ti ādinam
 30 pi *okārantāpadānaṃ* vasena pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā
 yojetabbā. Ayaṃ pan' *ākārantavasena* nāmikapadamālā:

Mahārājā · mahārājā mahārājāno, mahārājānaṃ mahārā-
jaṃ · mahārājāno, mahārāññā mahārājīnā · mahārājūhi
mahārājubhi, mahārāñño mahārājino · mahārāññaṃ ma-

¹ S I 33²⁴. ² J VI 492⁹. ³ S I 219⁵. ⁴ J VI 302¹⁴ (*infra* 156⁵). ⁵ Th 648^{ab}.
^a {88³³ 89²⁵; 90³}.
^b B^c ns om. ^c ita C^c (*cf.* 154¹); B- om. Sivirājo. B^m om. Sivirājo
 dhammarājo. ^e (C^c yeva)

*hārājunaṃ, mahārañña · mahārājūhi mahārājubhi, mahā-
rañño mahārājino · mahāraññaṃ mahārājūnaṃ, mahāraññe
mahārājini · mahārājusu, bho mahārāja bhavanto mahārā-
jāno. Idhā pi* ¹*pakaraṇadvayanayena bho mahārājā* ³*iti
ekavacana-bahuvacanāni pi daṭṭhabbāni. Yathā ca mahārājā* ⁵*ti
ākārantapadassa vasena, evaṃ Sīvirājā dhammarājā devarājā
ti ādinam pi ākārantapadānaṃ vasena pakatirūpassa nāmika-
padamālā yojetabbā. Idhā aparā pi atthassa pākāṭikaraṇatthaṃ
kiriyaṇapadehi saddhiṃ yojetvā ākārantaṃ okārantānaṃ missakava-
sena nāmikapadamālā vuccate:* ¹⁰

*Mahārājā mahārājo tiṭṭhati · mahārājāno mahārājā tiṭṭhanti,
mahārājanaṃ mahārājaṃ passati · mahārājano mahārāje
passati, mahārañña mahārājina mahārājena kataṃ · mahā-
rājūhi mahārājubhi mahārājeḥi mahārājebhi kataṃ, mahā-
rañño mahārājino mahārājassa diyaṇe · mahāraññaṃ ma-
hārājūnaṃ mahārājānaṃ diyaṇe, mahāraññā mahārājā* ¹⁵*ma-
hārājasmā mahārājamhā nissaṭṭaṃ · mahārājūhi mahā-
rājubhi mahārājeḥi mahārājebhi nissaṭṭaṃ, mahārañño mahā-
rājino mahārājassa pariggaho · mahāraññaṃ mahārājunaṃ
mahārājānaṃ pariggaho, mahāraññe mahārājini mahārāje* ²⁰*ma-
hārājasmim mahārājamhi patiṭṭhitaṃ · mahārājusu ma-
hārājesu patiṭṭhitaṃ, bho mahārāja tvaṃ tiṭṭha · bhonto
mahārājano mahārājā tumhe tiṭṭhathā ti. Evaṃ yuvarājā
yuvarājo ti ādisu pi. Kee' ettha vadeyyuṃ: kasmā pakara-
ṇakattunā imasmim ṭhāne mahanto vāyāmo ca mahanto ca* ²⁵*ma-
parakkamo kato; nanv etesu pi padesu kānici buddhavacane
viññanti kānici na viññanti ti. | Viññūhi te evaṃ vattabbā: pakā-
raṇakattāren' ettha so ca mahanto vāyāmo so ca mahanto
parakkamo sātṭhakathe navaṇge satthu sāsane saddesu ca
atthesu ca sotārānaṃ suṭṭhu kosalluppādanena sāsana-* ³⁰*ssōpa-
kāratthaṃ kato; yāni c' etāni tena padāni dassitāni, etesu
kānici buddhavacane viññanti kānici na viññanti. Ettha yāni
buddhavacane viññanti, tāni viññamānavasena gahitāni; yāni
na viññanti, tāni porāṇatṭhakathādisu viññamānavasena paḷi-
naya-* ³⁵*vasena ca gahitāni ti. Atrāyaṃ saṃkhepato adhippāya-
vibhāvanā: 2''idaṃ vatvā mahārājā Kaṃso 3Bārāṇasiggaho*

¹ (154²⁷). ² J II 403²⁻³. ³ ns cit. Ja II 403⁴ et confert Ja II 40⁴ [Mithi-
laggaha].

dhanuṃ ¹tūṇiṃ ca nikkhippa saṃyamam ajiḥupāgami² ti idaṃ
 ākārantassa mahārājasaddassa nidassanaṃ, yasmā ²"sabba-
 sakho" ti pālī vijjati, tasmā tena nayena mahārājo ti pi okāran-
 tiṭṭho nāma hoti purisanayena yojetabbo ca; ten³ eva ca ³"tam
 5 abravi maharāj[ān]aṃ^a; ⁴"nikkhamante mahārāje" ti ādini dis-
 santi. Evaṃ mahārājasaddassa okārantatte siddhe mahārājā
 mahārājasma mahārājamhā ti pañcamiyā ekavacanañ ca mahā-
 rāje mahārājasmiṃ mahārājamhī ti sattamiyā ekavacanañ ca
 siddhāni eva honti^c pāliyaṃ avijjamānānaṃ pi ⁵nayavasena
 10 gahetabbattā. Rajena rājassā ti ādini pana nayavasena gahe-
 tabbāni na honti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā rājā brahmā sakhā attā
 icc^b evamādini, puriso urago ti ādini viya, aññamaññaṃ sab-
 bathā sadisāni na honti; tathā hi nesam raññā brahmunā sakhinā
 attanā attena sānā pumunā ti ādini visadisāni^c pi rūpāni bha-
 15 vanti, tasmā tāni na sakkā nayavasena jānitum, evaṃ dujjānattā
 pana pāliyaṃ porāṇaṭṭhakathāsu ca yathārutapadān^e eva gahe-
 tabbāni; mahārājasaddādinam pana okārantabhāve siddhe yeva
 'purisanayogadhā ime saddā' ti nayagahaṇaṃ dissati. Tasmā
 amhehi nayavasena mahārājā mahārājasma ti ādini vuttāni,
 20 yathā hi ⁶"etaṃ^d hi te durājānaṃ yaṃ sesī matasāyikaṃ yassa
 te kaḍḍhamānassa hatthā daṇḍo na muccati" ti ettha hatthā
 ti, ⁷"attadaṇḍā bhayaṃ jātan" ti ettha pana daṇḍā ti ca okā-
 rantassa pañcamiyekavacanassa dassanato ⁸uragā paṭa[n]gā vihagā
 ti ādini pi okārantāni pañcamiyekavacanāni gahetabbāni honti;
 25 yathā ca ⁹"dāṭhini^e mātimaññavho^f sigālo mama pāṇado" ti
 ettha maññavho ti, ¹⁰"suddhā suddhehi saṃvāsaṃ kappayavho
 patissatā" ti ettha pana kappayavho ti ca kiriyāpadassa das-
 sanato gacchavho bhuñjavho sayavho ti ādini pi gahetabbāni
 honti, gaṇhanti ca tādisāni padarūpāni sāsane sukusalā kusalā;
 30 tasmā amhehi pi nayaggāhavasena mahārājā mahārājasma ti
 ādini vuttāni. Nayaggāhavasena pana gahaṇe asati kathaṃ

¹ ns *conī* kaṇḍaṃ ca (*cit.* Ja II 403³⁸ [*codd.* B¹]); sarasaṃkhātaṃ kaṇḍaṃ
 ca. ² 154¹⁷. ³ *ns*. ⁴ J VI 502¹⁶ (*Sd* § 355). ⁵ = taggatikanāñ³ ā¹ phrañ¹
 vā tabbhavabhāvibhāvākāramattopalakkhitanañ³ eñ¹ aevam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁶ J I
 490¹⁷. ⁷ Sn 935⁴ (*ns cit.* Nidd). ⁸ 194²³. ⁹ J II 291¹⁷. ¹⁰ Sn 283ab (*cf.* V 42).

^a B^c ns mahārājā ns: mahārājā Siñcaya mañ³ kri¹ sañ¹, tam¹ thui
 khve³ ma to² Maddi mi bhura³ kui, s: J VI 506²⁸ 509²³ 510¹. ^b B^m attā c.
^c C^cB^m adini viya asadisāni. ^d C^cB^m evam (*ns*). ^e C^c dāṭhī ti. ^f Ja:
 maññittho (C^kF). ^g maññivho (B¹); ns *in* J *legerat*: nātimaññi vo.

nāmikapadamālā paripuṇṇā bhavissanti; sati yeva tasmim pari-
 puṇṇā bhavanti; tathā hi buddhavacane anekasatasahassāni^a
 nāmikapadāni kiriyāpadāni ca pāṭiekkam pāṭiekkam ekavacana-
 bahuvacanakāhi sattahi aṭṭhahi vā nānavibhattiḥi channavutiyā
 ca ākhyātikavacanehi yojitāni na santi^b, nayavasena pana santi³
 yeva. Iti nayavasena *mahārājā mahārājasmā* ti ādini amhehi
 ṭhapitāni; *mahārājā tiṭṭhanti*, *mahārājā tumhe tiṭṭhathā* ti imāni
 pana¹ "atha kho cattāro mahārājā^c mahatiyā ca yakkhasenāya
 . . . mahatiyā ca kumbhaṇḍasenāyā" ti dassanato² "cattāro te
 mahārājā samantā caturō disā daddallamānā^d aṭṭham^e vane¹⁰
 Kāpilavatthave" ti dassanato^f ca vuttāni; *mahārājan* ti ādini pi
 pālīn ca pālīnayaṇ ca disvā eva vuttāni. Asamāse *rājan*^g *rājenā*
 ti ādini na passāma, tasmā suṭṭhu vicāretabbam idaṃ ṭhānam,
 idaṃ hi duddasaṃ vīrajātina jānitabbatṭhānam; sace paṇāyas-
 manto buddhavacane vā porāṇikāsu vā aṭṭhakathāsu asamāse *rā-*
jan^g *rājenā* ti ādini passeyyātha, tadā sādhu¹⁵kaṃ manasikarotha,
 ko hi nāma sabbappakārena buddhavacane vohārappabhedam
 jānituṃ samatto aññatra pabhinna¹⁵paṭisaṃbhidehi mahākhīṇāsa-
 vehi, yuttañ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ³"vītataṇho anādāno nirutti-
 padakovidō akkharānaṃ sannipātaṃ jaññā pubbāparāni cā" ti.²⁰

Brahmā · *brahmā brahmāno*, *brahmānaṃ brahmaṃ* · *brah-*
māno, *brahmunā* · *brahmehi brahmebhi brahmūhi brahmū-*
bhi, *brahmassa brahmuno* · *brahmānaṃ brahmūnaṃ*, *brah-*
munā · *brahmehi brahmebhi brahmūhi brahmūbhi*, *brahmassa*
brahmuno · *brahmānaṃ brahmūnaṃ*, *brahmani brahmesu*^h,²⁵

bho brahma bho brahme · *bhavanto brahmāno* — Yamaka-
 mahātheraruciya *bho brahmā* iti bahuvacanaṃ vā. Ettha pana
⁴"paṇḍitapurisehi devehi brahmūhi" ti ṭikāvacanassa dassanato,
⁵"brahmūnaṃ vacīghoso hoti" ti ca ⁶"brahmūnaṃ vimānādisu
 chandarāgo kāmāsavo na hoti" ti ca aṭṭhakathāvacanassa das-
 sanato,⁷ "vihimsasāññi paṇuṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ
 manujesu brahme" ti āhacca bhāsitassa ca dassanato *brahmūhi*

¹ D III 194⁴ (Sd § 391). ² D II 258¹¹⁻¹². ³ Dh 352a-d. ⁴ * * *. ⁵ * * *. ⁶ * * *.
 (Atthasālinī¹ nhuik brahmānaṃ vimānādisu rhi eñ¹, ns). ⁷ S I 138²⁴⁻²⁵ (Sd § 479).

^a C^e B^m anekasataṃ saha^o. ^b C^e na dissanti. ^c ns: pālī to² tui¹ nhuik
 kā³ cattāro mahārājāno rhi kra eñ¹ (= D *codd.* B^m). ^d C^e B^e ns daddallama-
 mānā. ^e *ita* B^e ns (= D); C^e B^m āgacchum. ^f B^m dissanato. ^g *ita* C^e B^e m^s;
 ns *cit.* 133²⁶. ^h B^m brahmasu.

brahmubhi brahmūnaṃ brahme ti padāni vuttāni, etāni Cūḷanirutti-Niruttipiṭaka-Kaccāyanesu na^d āgatāni.

- Sakhā · sakhā sakhino sakhāno sakhāyo^b, sakhāṃ sakhāraṃ sakhanaṃ · sakhino sakhāno sakhāyo, sakhinā · sakhārehi, sakhārebhi sakhehi sakhebbhi, sakhissa sakhino · sakhinaṃ sakharanaṃ sakhānaṃ, sakhārasmā sakhinā · sakhārehi sakhārebhi sakhehi sakhebbhi, sakhissa sakhino · sakhinaṃ sakhārānaṃ sakhānaṃ, sakhe · sakhesu sakhāresu, bho sakha bho sakhā bho sakhi^c bho sakhe · bhavanto sakhino sakhāno sakhāyo* — Yamakamahātheramatena *bho sakhā* iti [Manoḷajātaka]^d bahuvacanaṃ vā. 'Pāḷiyaṃ pana Suvanna-kakka-
 5 *ṭajātaka* ¹"hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsi" ti dīghavasena vutto *sakhāsaddo* ālapane-kavacanaṃ, tasmā Yamakamahātheranayo na yujjati^e ti ce, no na yujjati: yas mā ²"n'etādisā sakhā honti
 15 labbhā me jivato sakhā" ti Manoḷajātaka *sakhāsaddo* ekavacanaṃ pi hoti bahuvacanaṃ pi, tathā hi tattha paṭhamapāde bahuvacanaṃ dutiyapāde pan' ekavacanaṃ, tasmā Yamakamahātherena paṇḍitāpanabahuvacanaṭṭhāne *sakhāsaddo* vutto.

Ettha ca ³"sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhūtānukampako"
 20 ti paṭhānulomena samase labbhamānassa *sakhasaddassa* nāmi-kapadamūlā bhavati: *sabbasakho sabbasakhā, sabbasakhaṃ sabbasakhe* ti ādinā *purisa*na yena. Atrāyaṃ samāsaviggaho: *sabbesaṃ jānaṃ sakhā, sabbe vā jānā sakhino* etassā ti sabbasakho, yathā *sabbaveri* ti.

- Atta · atta attano, attānaṃ attāṃ · attano, attanā attena · attanehi attanebhi, attano attānaṃ, attanā · attanehi attanebhi, attano attānaṃ, attani attanesu, bho atta · bhavanto
 25 *atta bhonto attano.* Ettha pana ⁴"attāṃ niraṃkatvā[na] piyāni^e sevati; ⁵sace gacchasi Pañcālaṃ khippam attāṃ jahissasi
 30 *migaṃ panthānupannaṃ^f va mahantaṃ bhayaṃ essatī*" ti pālīsu *attan* ti dassanato *attan* tīdha^g vuttaṃ, ⁶"attena vā attaniyena vā" ti pālīdassanato pana *attena* ti. Cūḷaniruttiyaṃ pana *attassa* ti catutthi-chaṭṭhīnaṃ ekavacanaṃ āgataṃ, etaṃ Kaccāyane*

¹ J III 295²⁰, cf. Sd § 479 (ns: "hare sakhā" nhuik upendavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ chandānurakkhaṇadīgha lañ' hū ra eñ¹). ² J III 323¹⁰ (Sd § 391). ³ (154¹⁷).
⁴ J III 280⁴. ⁵ J VI 416¹⁰⁻¹¹. ⁶ M I 297³⁷.

^a B^m om. ^b ita C^c B^m ns (Sd § 392, 394). ^c (B^c ad. bho sakhi, vide Kev 113). ^d C^c om (158¹²). ^e B^m om. piyāni ... catutthī 158²⁹⁻³³. ^f ita B^c ns; C^c bandhānubandhaṃ (B^m om.). ^g B^c ti idha.

Niruttipiṭake ca na dissati, ¹katthaci pana *attesi* ti āgataṃ; sabhān' etāni sātṭhakathaṃ jīnatantiṃ oloketvā gahetabbāni.

Ātumā · ātumā ātumāno, ātumānaṃ ātumaṃ · ātumāno,

ātumena · ātumehi ātumebhi ti ādinā *purisanayena* vatvā

bho ātuma · bhavanto ātumā ātumāno ti vattabbam. Tatra 5
attasaddassa samāse *bhāvitatto bhāvitattā, bhāvitattaṃ bhāvitatte,*
bhāvitattena · bhāvitattehi bhāvitattebhi ti *purisanayen'* eva nā-
mikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Sa · sū sāno, sānaṃ sāne, sānā · sānehi sanebhi, sāssa

sānaṃ, sānā · sānehi sānebhi, sāssa sānaṃ, sāne sānesu, 10

bho sū bhavanto sāno. Sā vuccati sunakho. Ettha ca

²"na yattha sū upatṭhito hoti; ³sā va vārenti sūkaran" ti

nidassanapadāni. ⁴Keci pana *sāsaddassa* dutiyā-tatīyādisu *saṃ*

se, senā ti ādinī rūpāni vadanti; tan na yuttaṃ, na hi tāni

saṃ se, senā ti ādinī rūpāni buddhavacane c' eva atṭhakathā- 15

disu ca Niruttipiṭake ca dissanti. Evaṃ pana Niruttipiṭake

vuttaṃ: *sa tiḷḷhati sāno tiḷḷhanti, sānaṃ passati sāne passati,*

sānā kataṃ · sānehi kataṃ sanebhi kataṃ, sāssa diyaḷe sānaṃ

diyaḷe, sānā nissataṃ · sānehi nissataṃ sanebhi nissataṃ, sāssa

pariggaho sānaṃ pariggaho, sāne patīḷḷhitaṃ sānesu patīḷḷhi- 20

taṃ, bho sū bhavanto sāno ti. Tasmā Niruttipiṭake vutta-

nayen' eva nāmikapadamālā gahetabbā. Atr' idaṃ vattab-

ham: yathā ⁵"sehi dārehi asantuṭṭho"⁴ ti ādisu pullīnge

vattamānassa 'sako' iti atthavācākassa *sāsaddassa* 'attano ayan

ti so' ti etasmim' atthe *so sū, saṃ se, sena · sehi sebhī, sāssa* 25

sānaṃ, sū sasmā samhā · sehi sebhī, sāssa sānaṃ, se sasmim

samhi · sesu ti *purisanayena* rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā suna-

khavācākassa *sāsaddassa* rūpāni bhavanti; yathā vā ⁶"hiṃsanti

attasambhūtā tacasāraṃ va saṃ phalaṃ; ⁷sāni kammāni tap-

penti; ⁸Kosalaṃ sen' asantuṭṭhaṃ jīvagāhaṃ agāhayī" ti ādisu 30

napuṃsakalīnge vattamānassa 'sakam' iec atthavācākassa *sa-*

saddassa saṃ · sāni sū, saṃ · sāni se, sena · sehi sebhī, sāssa

sānaṃ, sū sasmā samhā · sehi sebhī, sāssa sānaṃ, se sasmim

samhi · sesu ti *cittanayena* rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā sunakha-

¹ = akhyui¹ so rūpasiddhi-kyam³ nhuik, ns (cf. Rūp 125). ² D I 166⁸.

³ S I 176¹². ⁴ = akhyui¹ so rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns (Rūp 144). ⁵ Sn

105⁴. ⁶ S I 70³⁴. ⁷ J II 7²⁷. ⁸ J II 22²³.

⁴ C¹ B¹ ns santuṭṭho.

vācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti^a. | Evaṃ sante kasmā
 tehi ācariyehi dutiyā-tatīyāṭṭhāne *saṃ se. senā* ti vuttaṃ, kasmā
 ca pañcamīṭṭhāne *sā sasmā samhā* ti vuttaṃ, sattamīṭṭhāne
 ca *se sasmīṃ samhī* ti ca vuttaṃ. Sabbam etaṃ akāraṇaṃ:
 5 takkagāhamattena gahitakaṃ^b akāraṇaṃ; sunakhavācako hi
sāsaddo ākārantaṭāpakatiko na purisa-cittasaddādayo viya akā-
rantatāpakatiko, yāya imassa idisāni rūpāni siyūṃ, sā ca pakati
n' atthi, na c' eso rājā brahmā sakhā attā icc evamādayo viya
 paṭhamam *ākārantaṭṭhāve* ṭhatvā pacchā paṭiladdha^c ākāranta-
 10 tato^c, atha kho, niccam *okārantaṭāpakatiko gosaddo viya,*
niccam ākārantaṭāpakatiko, niccam ākārantaṭāpakatikassa ca
evarūpāni rūpāni^d na santi; tasmā Niruttiṭṭake pabhinnaṭṭi-
 sambhidena āyasmatā Mahākaccāyanena na vuttāni. | Sace pi
 maññeyyūṃ '*attaṃ attenā* ti ca dassanato *saṃ senā* ti imāni
 15 pana gahetabbāni' ti, na gahetabbāni '*rājā brahmā sakhā*
attā sā punā icc evamādīnaṃ^e aññamaññaṃ padamālāvasena
 visadisattā nayavasena gahetabbākārassa asambhavato, idise
 hi ṭhāne nayaggāhavasena gahaṇaṃ nāma sadosaṃ yeva siyā;
 tasmā nayaggāhavasena pi na gahetabbāni. Aparam pi atra
 20 vattabbaṃ: yathā hi '*sāhi nārihi te yanti*' ti vutte '*attano*
nāri ti sā nāri' ti evamatthavato itthilīṅgassa *kaññāsaddena*
sadisassa sāsaddassa sā · sā sāyo, saṃ · sā sāyo, sāya · sāhi
sābhi, sāya sānaṃ, sāya · sāhi sābhi, sāya · sānaṃ, sāya sāyaṃ :
sāsū ti kaññānāyena rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā imassa suna-
 25 khavācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti. | Evaṃ sante kasmā
 te ācariyā tatīyābahuvacanaṭṭhāne^f ca *sāhi sābhi* ti rūpāni
 icchanti kasmā ca sattamībahuvacanaṭṭhāne *sāsū* ti. | Idam pi
 akāraṇaṃ '*ākārantaṭāpakatīgattā*^g. | Kasmā ca pana catutthi-
 chaṭṭhekavacanaṭṭhāne pubbakharassa rassavasena *sassa* iti
 30 rūpaṃ icchanti. Idam pi akāraṇaṃ '*sunakhavācakassa sā-*
saddassa ākārantaṭāpakatikattā, ākārantaṭāpakatikassa ca sā-
saddassa, yathā ākārantaṭāpakatikassa purisasaddassa puri-
sassā ti catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanarūpaṃ bhavati, evarūpassa
 rūpassa ²abhāvato; ten' eva āyasmā Mahākaccāno Niruttiṭṭake

¹ **4. ² ns: samyug āgum nhoñ³ rā rassa apru ma mrai hū lui.

^a (Bm santi, cf. 160¹²). ^b ita Bm; C^c B^{em}ns gahitaṃ. ^c dedi; C^c B^{em}ns
 2antatā. ^d B^{em} om. ^e dedi; C^c B^{em}ns evamādīni. ^f (B^c tatīyā-hi-bhi-bahuva-
 caṭṭhāne). ^g Bm ākārantaṭāpakatīgattā.

sunakhavācakassa *sāsaddassa rūpaṃ dassento catutthi-chatṭhe-*
kavacanaṭṭhāne pubbakharassa *dighavasena sāssa* iti rūpaṃ
 āha. Kasmā ca pana te ācariyā catutthekavacanaṭṭhāne *sāya*
 iti rūpaṃ icchanti. Idam pi akāraṇaṃ; ṭhapetvā hi ākāra-
 nitthiliṅge ghasaññato^a ākārato paresaṃ *nādinam āyādesaṃ* 5
 ca *ākārantato* pun-napumsakaliṅgato parassa catutthekavaca-
 nassa *āyādesaṃ* ca ākārapullīṅge aghato ākārato^b parassa
 catutthekavacanassa katthaci pi *āyādeso* na dissati, Nirutti-
 piṭake ca tādisaṃ rūpaṃ na vuttaṃ — avacanaṃ yeva yutta-
 taraṃ · buddhavacane aṭṭhakathādisu ca anāgamanato, yā pan'^c
 amhehi Niruttiṭṭakam nissāya buddhavacanaṃ ca sunakhavā-
 cakassa *sāsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuttā*, sā yeva sārato
 paccetabbā. Ettha pi nānāatthesu vattamānānaṃ liṅgattaya-
 pariyāpannānaṃ *sā so sam* icc etesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ padānaṃ paka-
 tirūpassa nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā daṭṭhabbā. 15
 Ettha siyā: yo tumhehi *sāsaddo* ¹"*taṃsaddatthe* ca sunakhe
 ca sakam icc atthe ca vattati" ti icchito, kathaṃ taṃ "sā" ti
 vutte yeva 'imassa atthassa vācako' ti jānanti ti. Na jānanti;
 payogavasena pana jānanti lokiyaṇā^c eva paṇḍitā ca, payo-
 gavasena hi ²"sā Maddi nāgam ārukki^c nātibaddhaṃ va^d kuñ- 20
 jaran" ti ādisu *sāsaddassa taṃsaddatthatā* viññāyati, evaṃ
sāsaddo taṃsaddatthe ca vattati, ³"na yattha sā upaṭṭhito
 hoti; 'Bhagavato sājātim^e pi sutvā sattā amatarasabhāgino
 bhavanti" ti ādisu *sāsaddassa sunakhavācakatā* viññāyati;
⁴"annaṃ tava-y-idam^f pakataṃ yasassi taṃ khajjare bhuñjare 25
 piyyare ca, jānāsi maṃ tvam paradattūpaṇivim, uttiṭṭhapiṇḍam
 labhataṃ 'sapāko" ti ettha pana '*sāsaddassa rassabhāvaka-*
raṇena sapāko ti pālī ṭhitā' ti atthaṃ agahetvā 'sānaṃ sunakhā-
 naṃ idam [cittam]^g san' ti sam iti atthaṃ gahetvā 'sam pacatī ti
 sapāko' ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbā; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ⁷"sapāko 30
 ti sapākacaṇḍālo" icc eva vuttaṃ, tam pi^h etam ev' atthaṃ
 dipeti — evaṃ *sāsaddo sunakhe* ca vattati; ⁸"sā¹ dārā jantu-

¹ cf. 162⁵. ² J VI 591^b. ³ D I 166^s. ⁴ ***. ⁵ J IV 380¹²⁻¹⁵. ⁶ ns cit.
 "Jāt-ṭikā": ... sunakhe māretvā pacitvā khādanakacaṇḍālo. ⁷ Ja IV 380²⁰
 ns cit. et Pj II 184¹²: sāpako *pro* sopāko). ⁸ ***.

^a C^eB^m ghasaññato. ^b (B^e ākārantato). ^c ita B^m; C^eB^ens ārūhi
 d C^e nātibandhaṃ va, B^m nātibandhava; leg. nātivaddh^o (= J); ns cit.: nāti-
 baddhaṃ v. k. ti apagatabaddhaṃ¹ Jāt-aṭṭhakathā. ^e B^m sājāti. ^f (B^e tavēdaṃ).
^g B^ens om. ^h B^m om. ⁱ (B^ens sakā).

naṃ piyā" ti vutte pana 'sakā dārā sattānaṃ piyā' ti atthadīpanavasena *sāsaddassa* sakavācakatā paññāyati — evaṃ *sāsaddo* sakam icc atthe ca vattati; iti *sāsaddaṃ* payogavasena 'idissatthassa vācako' ti jñānti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

5 *taṃsaddatthe* ca sunakhe sakasmim pi ca vattati

sāsaddo, so ca kho ñeyyo payogānaṃ vasena ve. 22

Ettha ca pāliyaṃ ¹"na yattha sā upatṭhito hoti" ti ekavacanappayogadassanato ca, ²"asanta kira maṃ jammā tātā tātā ti bhāsare rakkhasā puttārūpena sā va vārenti sūkaran" ti 10 bahuvacanappayogadassanato ca, Niruttipīṭake *sāno* icc ādīdassanato ca *sā · sā sāno, sānaṃ sāne, sānā* ti ādinā sunakha-vācakassa *sāsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā kathitā.

Idāni ³*pūmasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Pumā · pumā pumāno, pumānaṃ pumāne, pumānā pumunā
15 *pumena · pumānehi pumānebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ,*
pumānā pumunā · pumānehi pumānebhi, pumassa pumuno ·
pumānaṃ, pumāne pumānesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumā
pumāno — bho pumā iti bahuvacananayo pi ñeyyo. Ettha

pana ⁴"thiyo tassa pajāyanti na pumā jāyare kule yo jñānaṃ 20 pucchito pañhaṃ aññathā naṃ viyākare" ti ayaṃ pālī *pumā-*
saddassa bahuvacanabhāvasādhikā. Kaccāyane ⁵*he pumaṃ* iti sānusvāraṃ ⁶ālapanekavacanāṃ dissati, tad anekesu pālippadesesu ca aṭṭhakathāsu ca sānusārānaṃ ⁷ālapanavacanānaṃ adas-

sanato idha na vadāmi; upaparikkhitvā, yuttaṃ ce, gahetabbam 25 — ⁸"yasassi naṃ paññavantaṃ visayhā" ti ettha pana chandānu-
rakkhaṇatthaṃ āgamavasen' evānusāro ⁹hoti na sabhāvato ti datṭhabbam. Ayaṃ ākārantavasena nāmikapadamālā. ¹⁰"Soḷas-

itthisahassānaṃ na vijjati pumo tadā ahorattānaṃ accayena nib-
batto aham ekako" ti ca ¹¹"yathā balākayonimhi na vijjati pumo 30 sadā meggesu gajjamaṇesu gabbhaṃ gaṇhanti tā tadā" ¹²ti ca pā-

ḷīdassanato pana okārantavasena pi nāmikapadamālā veditabbā:
Pumo pumā, pumaṃ pume, pumena · pumehi pumebhi, pu-
massa pumānaṃ, pumā pumasmā pumamhā · pumehi pu-
mebhi, pumassa pumānaṃ, pume pumasmiṃ pumamhi ·
35 *pumesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumā — bho pumā* iti vā.

¹ (161²²). ² S I 176¹⁴⁻¹⁵ ÷ 176¹³. ³ (cf. Kc 152—159). ⁴ J III 459¹³⁻¹⁴.

⁵ Kev 153. ⁶ (147³). ⁷ Cp III 6: 2a—d. ⁸ Ap 42¹¹⁻¹² (Sd § 266, 672).

⁹ ita B^m; C^cB^cns sānusāraṃ ¹⁰ ita C^cB^mns. ¹¹ Ap: sadā.

Evam *pumasaddassa* dvidhā nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Idāni missakanayo^a vuccate:

Pumā pumo · pumāno pumā, pumānaṃ pumaṃ · pumāne pume, pumānā pumunā pumena · pumānehi pumānebhi pumehi pumebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ, pumānā 5 pumunā pumā pumasmā pumamha · pumānehi pumānebhi pumehi pumebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ, pumāne pume pumasmiṃ pumamhi · pumānesu pumesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumāno bhavanto pumā bho pumāno — bho pumā iti vā.

10

Idāni *rahasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate, rahā vuccati papadhammo:

Rahā · rahā rahino, rahānaṃ rahāne, rahina · rahinehi rahinebhi, rahassa rahānaṃ, raha · rahānehi rahānebhi, rahassa rahānaṃ, rahāne rahānesu, bho raha · bhavanto rahino 15 bhavanto rahā.

Idāni *daḷhadhammasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Daḷhadhammā · daḷhadhamma daḷhadhammāno, daḷhadhammānaṃ daḷhadhammāne, daḷhadhamminā · daḷhadhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, daḷhadhammassa daḷhadhammānaṃ, da- 20 ḷhadhamminā · daḷhadhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, daḷhadhammassa daḷhadhammānaṃ, daḷhadhamme daḷhadhammesu, bho daḷhadhamma^b · bhavanto daḷhadhammāno bhavanto daḷhadhammā — bho daḷhadhammāno bho daḷhadhammā

iti bahuvacanaṃ viññeyyaṃ. Evam *paccakkhadhammasaddassa* 25 nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha ca ¹“seyyathā pi bhikkhave cattāro dhanuggahā daḷhadhammā” ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ. Imisam pana pāliyaṃ *daḷhadhammā* iti bahuvacanavasena āgatattā *daḷhadhammasaddo* akāranto ti pi okāranto ti pi appasiddho · tadantānaṃ bahuvacanabhāve tulyarūpattā; tathā pi amhehi 30 padamālā ākāranta vasen^c eva^c yojitā, ²idisesu hi thānesu *daḷhadhammasaddo* ākāranto ti pi okāranto ti pi vattum yujjāt^d eva · aparivyattarūpattā, aññasmiṃ pana^d pālipadese atīva parivyatto hutvā okāranta *daḷhadhammasaddo* dvidhā dissati · guṇasadda-paññattivācakasaddavasena. Tattha ³“issatthe c’ asmi kusalo daḷha- 33

¹ S II 265²⁷. ² = samās arā tui¹ nhuik, ns. ³ J VI 77²⁵.

^a Bm onayena (c). ^b (Ce ad. daḷhadhammā). ^c ns om, eva. ^d Bm om.

dhammo ti vissuto" ti ettha *daḷhadhammasaddo okāra*nto guṇa-
 saddo, ¹"Bārāṇasiyaṃ Daḷhadhammo nāma rājā rajjaṃ kāresi"
 ti ettha pana paṇṇattivācakasaddo; evaṃ okāra²nto *daḷhadham-*
masaddo dvidhā dittho. Tassa pana *daḷhadhammo daḷhadhammā*,
 5 *daḷhadhammaṃ daḷhadhamme* ti *purisa*ṇayena nāmikapadamālā
 ñeyyā; ākāra³ntokāra⁴ntānaṃ vasena missakapadamālā^a ca,
 kathaṃ:

Daḷhadhammā daḷhadhammo · daḷhadhammāno daḷhadham-
mā, daḷhadhammānaṃ daḷhadhammaṃ · daḷhadhammāne^b
 10 *daḷhadhamme, daḷhadhamminā daḷhadhammena · daḷha-*
dhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, daḷhadhammassa daḷhadham-
mānaṃ, daḷhadhamminā daḷhadhammā daḷhadhammasmā
daḷhadhammamhā · daḷhadhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, da-
ḷhadhammassa daḷhadhammānaṃ, daḷhadhamme daḷha-
 15 *dhammasmiṃ daḷhadhammamhi · daḷhadhammesu, bho da-*
ḷhadhamma · bhavanto daḷhadhammāno bhavanto^c daḷha-
dhammā ti. Evaṃ *paccakkhadhammā paccakkhadhammo*
 ti missakapadamālā ca yojetabbā.

Idāni *vivaṭacchadasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate^d:
 20 *Vivaṭacchadā · vivaṭacchadā vivaṭacchadāno, vivaṭacchadā-*
naṃ vivaṭacchadāne, vivaṭacchadena · vivaṭacchadehi viva-
ṭacchadebhi, vivaṭacchadassa vivaṭacchadānaṃ, vivaṭacchadā ·
vivaṭacchadehi vivaṭacchadebhi, vivaṭacchadassa vivaṭaccha-
dānaṃ, vivaṭacchade vivaṭacchadesu, bho vivaṭacchada ·
 25 *bhavanto vivaṭacchadā bhavanto vivaṭacchadāno.* Ayaṃ
 nāmikapadamālā ²"sace pana agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati,
 araham hoti sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭacchadā" ti pāḷi-
 dassanato ākāra³ntavasena kathitā, ³"loke vivaṭacchado" ti
 pi pāḷidassanato pana okāra⁴ntavasena pi kathetabbā: *viva-*
 30 *ṭacchado vivaṭacchadā, vivaṭacchadaṃ vivaṭacchade* ti, missaka-
 vasena pi kathetabbā: *vivaṭacchadā vivaṭacchado · vivaṭaccha-*
dāno vivaṭacchadā, vivaṭacchadānaṃ vivaṭacchadaṃ · vivaṭaccha-
dāne vivaṭacchade ti.

Idāni *vattahasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate, Vattahā
 35 ti Sakko^e:

¹ Ja III 385¹⁹. ² D I 89⁷ (Sv; Pj II 450²²). ³ Sv (pt) *ad* D II 16²⁴ (Sd § 176).

^a (Bm missapadamālā). ^b Be *om.* ^c Bm *om.* ^d Bemns vuccati.

^e *dedi* (: Vatrabhū 78⁵⁻¹⁵); CeBemns satto (= sattavā, ns).

Vattahā vattahāno, vattahānaṃ vattahāne, vattahānā · vattahānehi vattahānebhi, vattahino vattahānaṃ, vattahānā · vattahānehi vattahānebhi, vattahino vattahānaṃ, vattahāne vattahānesu, bho vattaha bhavanto vattahāno atha vā bho vattahā bho vattahāno icc apī. 5

Idāni *vuttasirasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Vuttasirā · vuttasirā vuttasirāno, vuttasirānaṃ vuttasirāne, vuttasirānā · vuttasirānehi vuttasirānebhi, vuttasirassa vuttasirānaṃ, vuttasirā · vuttasirehi^a vuttasirebhi^a, vuttasirassa vuttasirānaṃ, vuttasire vuttasiresu, bho vuttasira · bhavanto 10 *vuttasirāno.* ¹"Vuttasiro" ti okārantapāṭho pi dissati.

Idāni *yuvāsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Yuvā · yuvā yuvāno yuvānā, yuvānaṃ yuvaṃ · yuvāne yuve, yuvānā yuvena yuvānena · yuvānehi yuvānebhi yuvehi yuvebhi, yuvānassa yuvassa · yuvānānaṃ yuvānaṃ, yuvānā 15 *yuvānasmā yuvānamhā · yuvānehi yuvānebhi yuvehi yuvebhi, yuvānassa yuvassa · yuvānānaṃ yuvānaṃ, yuvāne yuvānasmīm yuvānamhi yuve yuvasmīm yuvamhi · yuvānesu yu- dāsu yuvesu, bho yuva yuvāna · bhavanto yuvāno.* Imas-

mīm thāne ekadesena ākārantanayo ca sabbathā okārantanayo 20 ca ekadesena ca okārantanayo ti tayo nayā dissanti. *Maghavāsaddassa* pi *maghavā · maghavā maghavāno maghavānā* ti ādinā *yuvāsaddassēva* nāmikapadamālāyojanaṃ kubbanti garū, Niruttiṭṭake pana *maghavā tiṭṭhanti maghavanto tiṭṭhanti, maghavantaṃ passati maghavante^b passati, maghavatā kataṃ · magha-* 25 *vantehi kataṃ maghavantebhi kataṃ, maghavato dīyate maghavantānaṃ dīyate, maghavatā nissaṭaṃ · maghavantehi nissaṭaṃ maghavantebhi nissaṭaṃ, maghavato pariggaho maghavantānaṃ pariggaho, maghavati patiṭṭhitaṃ maghavantesu patiṭṭhitaṃ, bho maghavā bhavanto maghavanto* ti *guṇavāp*adanayena vuttaṃ, 30 tathā Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pi; taṃ pāliyaṃ saṃsandati sameti, pāliyaṃ hi ²"Sakko Mahāli devānaṃ indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma māṇavo ahosi, tasmā Maghavā ti vuccati" ti vuttaṃ, etena 'Magho ti nāmaṃ assa atthi ti Maghavā' ti atthiatthavācakarantupaccayavasena padasiddhi dassitā hoti, 35 tasmāssa *guṇavāntusaddassa* viya ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

¹ M II 168¹⁸ (Sd V 176). ² S I 230²¹.

^a ita C^eB^{cm}, cf. 166²³. ^b ita C^e; B^m maghavanto; B^ens³ om.

Idāni *addhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate; *addha-*
saddassa hi yaṃ kāle magge ca vattamānassa ¹"atīto addhā;
²dīgho" *addhā* suduggamo" ti ādisu *addhā* ti paṭhamantaṃ
rūpaṃ dissati, taṃ ³"addhā idaṃ mantapadaṃ sududdasan"
5 ti ādisu ekaṃsatthe vattamānena *addhā* ti nipātapadena samā-
naṃ, nipātānaṃ pana padamālā na rūhati nāmikānaṃ yeva rūhati:
Addhā • *addhā addhāno*, *addhānaṃ addhāne*, *addhunā* •
addhānehi addhānebhi, *addhuno addhānaṃ*, *addhunā* •
addhānehi addhānebhi, *addhuno addhānaṃ*, *addhani ad-*
10 *dhāne* • *addhānesu*, *bho addha* • *bhavanto addhā addhāno*.
Ettha kiñci payogaṃ dassessāma: ⁴"tayo addhā; ⁵addhānaṃ
vītivatto; ⁶iminā dīghena addhunā; ⁷dīghassa addhuno accayena;
⁸pathaddhuno pannarase va cando; ⁹ahū atitam-addhāne sa-
maṇo khantidipano; ¹⁰addhāne gacchante na^b paññāyissati" icc
15 ādayo ñeyyā. Ayam pi pan' ettha nīti veditabbā: *addhānaṃ*
ti dutiyekavacanantavasena catutthi-chaṭṭhibhuvacanavasena
ca vuttaṃ rūpaṃ ¹¹"addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti" ti ādisu
dīghamaggavācakena *addhānaṃ* ti napuṃsakena sadisaṃ su-
tisāmaññavasenā ti.

20 Idāni *muddhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:
Muddhā • *muddha muddhāno*, *muddhaṃ* • *muddhe mud-*
dhāne, *muddhānā* • *muddhānehi muddhānebhi*, *muddhassa*
muddhānaṃ, [*muddha*]^c *muddhana* • *muddhehi*^d *muddhe-*
bhi^d, *muddhassa muddhānaṃ*, *muddhani muddhānesu*, *bho*
25 *muddha* • *bhavanto muddhā muddhāno*. Evaṃ *abhibhavītā-*
padena visadisapadāni bhavanti.

Iti nānānāyehi pi^c *abhibhavītāpadena* sadisāni ¹²*vattā*dīni,
visadisāni ¹³*gūṇavā*dīni ¹⁴*rājā sā* icc ādini ca ākārantaṭṭhapadāni
dassitāni saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi.

30 Ettha yogaṃ sace poso kare paṇḍitajātiko,
tassa vohārabhedesu ¹⁵vijambhe ñāṇaṃ uttamaṃ. 23

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-

¹ D III 216¹⁸. ² J VI 554²⁹. ³ J VI 414²⁴. ⁴ D III 216¹⁶. ⁵ * * *.
⁶ A V 270³⁰, M I 82²¹. ⁷ D III 84²⁷. ⁸ J IV 384²⁹ (Pv 431^d). ⁹ J III 43¹.
¹⁰ * * *. ¹¹ D I 1⁵. ¹² (139⁷ *sqq.*). ¹³ (145²² *sqq.*). ¹⁴ (153¹⁵, 159⁹). ¹⁵ yojana-
vitthate maṇosīlātale taruṇasīhassa vijambhanam iva, ns.

^a J. *ad. c.*. ^b B^{em}s *om.*. ^c *ita* C^c; B^{em}(ns) *om.*. ^d *ita* C^c B^{em}, *cf*
165⁹. ^e B^m nānānāyē, *om.* pi.

naṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo ākā-
rantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma
chaṭṭho paricchedo.

Ukāraṇta-avaṇṇantatāpakatikāṃ ākāraṇtapullīṅgaṃ nīṭṭhitāṃ.

VII.

Atha pubbācariyamataṃ purecaram katvā niggahītaṃ 5
pullīṅgānaṃ *bhavanta karonta* ica ādikassa pakatirūpassa nā-
mikapadamālā^a vakkhāma:

¹gacchaṃ^b mahaṃ caraṃ tiṭṭhaṃ dadaṃ bhuñjaṃ suṇaṃ pacāṃ
jayaṃ jaraṃ cavaṃ miyaṃ saraṃ kubbaṃ japaṃ vaṇaṃ. 1

Gacchaṃ gacchanta · *gacchantā*, *gacchantāṃ gacchante*, 10
gacchatā · *gacchantehi gacchantebhi*, *gacchato gacchantassa* ·
gacchantānaṃ gacchatāṃ, *gacchatā* · *gacchantehi gacchan-*
tebhi, *gacchato gacchantassa* · *gacchantānaṃ gacchatāṃ*,
gacchatī (*gacchante*)^c · *gacchantesu*, *bho gacchaṃ*^d *gac-*
chā · *bhavanto gacchanta*. *Gacchādini aññāni ca taṃsa-* 15

disāni evaṃ ñeyyāni ti Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Kiñcāp' ettha
tatiyekavacanaṭṭhānādisu *gacchantena*, *gacchantā gacchantasmā*
gacchantamhā, *gacchantasmim gacchantamhi* ti imāni padāni
nāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha payogadassanato gahetabbāni.
Tatra Yamakamahātherena ālapanavacanaṭṭhāne yeva *gac-* 20
chanta mahanta caranta ti ādinaṃ^e bahuvacanattaṃ kathitaṃ,
paccattavacanaṭṭhāne ekavacanattaṃ; ke(hi)ci pana paccatta-
vacanaṭṭhāne ekavacana-bahuvacanattaṃ, ālapanavacanaṭṭhāne
bahuvacanattaṃ yeva kathitaṃ, *gacchaṃ mahaṃ caran* ti ādī-
naṃ pana ālapanāṭṭhāne ekavacanattaṃ; mayaṃ pana buddha- 25
vacane anekāsu c' aṭṭhakathāsu^f 'gacchanta, mahanta' ti ādinaṃ
bahuvacanappayogānaṃ 'gacchaṃ mahaṃ' ica ādinañ ca sā-
nussārūlapanekavacanaṭṭhānaṃ^g adassanato ²"gacchanta
{so} Bhāradvāja^h; ³sa gacchaṃ na nivattati; ⁴mahanta lokasan-

¹ Rūp 108 *ad* Kc 187; Kārikā 183. ² J VI 332¹². ³ J IV 494² (*supra* 35⁷). ⁴ Ja II 205⁷.

^a B^c ns omālaṃ (191⁷). ^b Rūp: evaṃ. ^c *ita* C^c; B^{em}(ns) om. ^d C^c gaccha;
B^m om.; B^c *ad*. bho. ^e B^m ādina. ^f B^c cāṭṭhak^o. ^g B^c ns sānussārūl^o.
^h *vide* 80²⁶.

nivāso" ti ādinam pana paccattekavacanappayogānañ ñeva dassanato tādisāni rūpāni anijjhānakkhamāni viya maññāma. Niruttipiṭake paccattālapanaṭṭhāne^a *mahanto bhavanto caranto* ti ādinam bahuvacanattam eva kathitam na ekavacanattam,
 5 tathā hi tattha ¹"maham bhavam caram tiṭṭhan" ti gātham vatvā *maham tiṭṭhati mahanto tiṭṭhanti* ti ca *bho mahā bhavanto mahanto* ti ca *bhavam tiṭṭhati bhavanto tiṭṭhanti* ti ca ādi vuttam. Ettha pana *bhavam bhavanto* ti padāni, yattha 'honto hontā' ti kiriyattham na vadanti, tattha ²"bhavam Kaccāno;
 10 ³mā bhavanto evam avacutthā" ti ādisu viya aññasmim atthe patanato ekavacana-bahuvacanāni bhavanti, tasmā, ⁴"santo sappurisa loke" ti ettha *santo* ti padassa viya ⁵"arahanto sammāsambuddhā" ti ettha *arahanto* ti padassa viya ca, *bhavanto* ti padassa bahuvacanattam nijjhānakkhamam, *mahanto*
 15 *caranto tiṭṭhanto* ti ādinam pana bahuvacanattam na nijjhānakkhamam viya amhe paṭibhāti, na hi katthaci pi *santo arahanto bhavanto* ti padavajjitānam *gacchanto mahanto caranto* ti ādinam anekapadasatānam bahuvacanantatāpayoge passāma, tathā hi

- 20 bavhatthe katthaci ṭṭhāne ⁶*jānam* icc ādayo yathā
 dissanti, n' evam bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 2
 bavhatthe katthaci ṭṭhāne ⁷*santo* icc ādayo pi ca
 dissanti, n' evam bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 3
arahanto ti bavhatthe ekanten' eva dissati^b,
 25 n' evam^b dissanti bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 4
 anekasatapāṭhesu ⁸"viharanto" ti ādisu
 ekassa pi bahukatthe pavatti na tu dissati. 5
 Bahuvacananayena *gacchanto* ti padassa hi
 gahaṇe sati bahavo dosā dissanti saccato; 6
 30 yath' ekamhi ghare daḍḍhe daḍḍhā sāmīpikā gharā,
 tathā bavhatthavācette *gacchanto* ti padassa tu 7
viharanto ti ādinam bavhatthavācītā siyā:
 rūpanayo anīṭṭho ca gahetabbo anekadhā. 8

Evam sante pi, yasmā Niruttipiṭakam nāma pabhinnapaṭisam-

¹ cf 167⁸ ² S IV 119²⁵. ³ D I 122²⁶. ⁴ (31¹⁷). ⁵ A I 27³⁹. ⁶ (182⁴).
⁷ (168¹¹). ⁸ Ja I 95⁷ 106¹⁴ . . . VI 479³; Dhpa I 37¹⁴ 45⁶ . . . IV 232²; Pva 3⁷
 16²⁰ etc.

^a B^c ns paccattālapane. ^b B^m om.

bhidena mahākhiṇāsavena Mahākaccāyanena^a katan ti loke pasiddham, tasmā idaṃ thānaṃ punappunaṃ upaparikkhitabham. Kiñcāp' ettha there gāravena evaṃ vuttaṃ, tathā pi pālinayaṃ garuṃ katvā diṭṭhen' ekavacananayena adiṭṭho bahuvacananayo chaḍḍetabbo. Evaṃ sati niggahītantesu nayo 5 sobhaṇo bhavati, ayaṃ pana ambhākam ruci:

¹*bhavaṃ* ²*karaṃ* ³*arahaṃ* ⁴*saṃ* ⁵*mahaṃ* iti padāni tu
visadisāni sambhonti aññamaññān ti lakkhaye, 9
⁶*gacchaṃ caraṃ dadaṃ tiṭṭhaṃ cintayaṃ bhāvayaṃ vadaṃ*
jānaṃ passaṃ ti ādini sadisāni bhavanti ti^b; 10 10
tatra ⁷*jānaṃ* ti ādini katthaci parivattare
vibhatti-līṅga-vacanavasena ti vibhāvaye. 11

Tatra tāva *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccati; *bhavaṃ*-saddo hi 'vaḍḍhanto, honto' ti atthe pi vadati^c, tesam vasena ayaṃ nāmikapadamālā: 15

Bhavaṃ bhavanto · bhavantā, bhavantaṃ bhavante, bhavantaṃ · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavantassa bhavantānaṃ, bhavantā bhavantasmā bhavantamhā · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavantassa bhavantānaṃ, bhavante bhavantasmīṃ bhavantamhi^d · bhavantesu, he bhavanta he bhavantā. 20

Tattha *bhavaṃ bhavanto* ti ādinaṃ 'vaḍḍhanto, honto' ti ādinā attho daṭṭhabbo; tathā hi ⁸"suvijāno bhavaṃ hoti . . . dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti; ⁹rājā bhavanto nānāsampattihi modati; ¹⁰kuḷiradaho Gaṅgāya ekābaddho Gaṅgā(ya) pūraṇakāle^e Gaṅgodakena pūrati, udaye mandibhavante^f dahato udakaṃ Gaṅgāya otarati" ti payogā bhavanti; tasmā ayaṃ nāmikapadamālā sārato paccetabbā. Ettha *bhavaṃsaddamattaṃ* vajjettvā *gacchamāna-caramānasaddādisu* viya *bhavantasadde bhavanto bhavantā* ti *purisanayo* pi labbhati, napuṃsakalīṅge vattabbe *bhavantaṃ bhavantāni* ti *cittanayo* pi labbhati. Evaṃ vaḍḍhana- 30 bhavanatthavācākassa *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vedittabbā. Ayaṃ ca viseso: *bhavanto* ti padaṃ vaḍḍhana-bha-

¹ 169¹³—172²⁴. ² 172²⁵. ³ 173⁸. ⁴ 174^d—179²⁴. ⁵ 179²⁵. ⁶ 181³. ⁷ 181²⁵.

^b Sn 92^{ac} (Pj). ⁹ * * *. ¹⁰ Ja II 344¹³⁻¹⁵.

^a ns (Mahākaccāyana). ^b B^ens hi (182³⁰ 202⁷; 205 n. 2). ^c B^m (atthe pi ti). ^d B^em om. ^e ita C^e (= Ja); B^emns Gaṅgāpūraṇakāle. ^f ns: i prayugkā³ i sui¹ lañ³ phrac rā eñ¹ hū rve¹ sā choñ sañ, Tikanipāt Kakkajāt nhuik udaye mandibhūte [= Ja *codd.* B^{1d}] hū rve¹ sā rhi sañ

vanatthato aññatthe pavattamānaṃ^a bahuvacanam eva hoti ·
 yathā¹ "bhavanto āgacchanti" ti, vaḍḍhana-bhavanatthesu vatta-
 mānaṃ^b ekavacanam eva. Atr' ime payogā: ²"anupubbena
 bhavanto viññutaṃ vā^c pāpuṇāti; ³samaṇena nāma idisesu
 5 kammesu avyāvaṭena . . . bhavitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhavanto hi sa-
 maṇo sussaṃmaṇo assā" ti. *Bhavaṃ* iti padaṃ pana ubhayatthā
 pi ekavacanam eva, tasmā idāni ⁴"bhavaṃ Ānando; ¹bha-
 vanto āgacchanti^d; ⁵appasaddā bhavanto^e hontu mā bhonto
 saddam akatthā" ti evamādi-payogadassanavasena vohāravisesse
 10 pavattaṃ aññaṃ atthaṃ paṭicca aparā pi nāmikapadamālā
 vuccate:

*Bhavaṃ · bhavanto bhonto, bhavantaṃ bhavante, bhavatā
 bhotā bhavantena · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavato bhoto
 bhavantassa · bhavantānaṃ bhavataṃ, bhavatā bhotā ·
 15 bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavato bhoto bhavantassa · bha-
 vantānaṃ bhavataṃ, bhavati bhavante bhavantasmiṃ bha-
 vantamhi · bhavantesu, bho · bhavanto bhonto* iti. Ettha
 pana *bho* icc ādini tiṇi padāni yasmā vohāravisesappavattāni
 ālapanapadāni honti, tasmā *āvuso bhante* ti padāni viya *bho-
 20 saddādiupapadavantāni* na bhavanti, *bho purisa, bhavanto brāh-
 maṇā, bhonto¹ samaṇā^f, bho rāja^g* icc ādisu hi *purisasaddādayo*
yeva bhosaddādiupapadavanto bhavanti. Idha ca ⁴"bhavaṃ
 Ānando" ti ettha *bhavaṃsaddena* samānatthāni *bho bhavanto
 bhonto* ti padāni vuttāni, na pana ⁶"dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti"
 25 ti ettha *bhavaṃsaddena* samānatthāni; paṭhamasmiṃ hi naye
*vaḍḍhanatthavasena bho bhavanta · bhavanto bhavantā bhonto
 bhavantā^h* ⁷ti *bhosaddādayo* ālapanapadānaṃ upapadāni bha-
 vanti, na dutiyasmiṃ naye; āmeṇḍitavasena pana *bho bho,
 bhavanto bhavanto, bhonto bhonto* ti^h padāni bhavanti · yathā
 30 *bhante bhante* ti. Atr' idaṃ *bhuddhātuvasena* saṃkhepato
 pālinidassanaṃ: ⁸"kasmā bhavaṃ vijjanamⁱ araṇña nissito;

¹ vide § 484. ² . . . ³ Sp ad Vin III 136³. ⁴ D I 204²⁶. ⁵ D I 179⁷.
⁶ (169²²). ⁷ iti iminā atthabhedena ī su¹ rhe³ pud eñ¹ ālapanajotaka, nok
 pud eñ¹ vaḍḍhanattha anak athu³ ā⁴ phrañ¹, ns. ⁸ S I 181⁹.

^a ns vattamānaṃ. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bems om. ^d CeBm (et Bm
 170²) āgacchati. ^e ita CeBemns; D: bhonto (Sd § 484). ^f Bm om. ^g ita ns;
 CeBem rāja. ^h Bm om. ⁱ CeBems vijjanam (*supra* 118¹).

¹kathaṃ paṇāhaṃ bho taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ jānissāmi;
²evaṃ bho ti kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo brāhmaṇassa Pokkhara-
sātissa patissutvā^a; ³mā bhavanto evaṃ avacuttha; ⁴imaṃ
bhonto nisāmetha; ⁵evaṃ bho purisa jānāhi pāpadhammā
asaññatā" icc evamādi; ettha *bhavaṃ* icc ādini *bhūdhātumayāni* 5
nāmapadāni ti veditabbāni. Api ca tesu *bho bhavanto bhonto*
ti imāni nipātapadāni pi hontī ti vavatthapetabbaṃ^b; ⁶*bho purisā*
ti ādisu tesam nipātānipātābhāve vivādo na karaṇīyo. Kaccāya-
nasmim hi ⁷"bho ge tū" ti vuttaṃ, aññattha pana ⁸"āmanta-
ṇatthe nipāto" ti ādi vuttaṃ; tathā hi Niruttimaññūsāyaṃ vut- 10
taṃ: "bho t' idam āmantaṇatthe nipāto, so na kevaḷaṃ ekava-
canam eva hoti atha kho bahuvacanam pi hoti ti *bho purisā*
ti bahuvacanappayogo pi gahito, *bhavanto* t' idam pana bahu-
vacanam eva hoti ti *purisā* ti puna vuttan" ti. Pāliyaṃ hi
aṭṭhakathāsu ca nipātābhūto *bhosaddo* ekavacana-bahuvacana- 15
vasena dvidhā dissati, itare pana bahuvacanavaseṇ' eva dis-
santi, tesan tu nipātapadatte rūpanipphādanakiccaṃ n' atthi.
Tesu *bhosaddassa* nipātapadattā āhacca bhāsīte nijjivālapane
itthilingavisayo ⁹"ummujja bho puthusile pariplava bho puthusile"
ti payogo pi dissati. Atr' imā *bhosaddassa* pavattiparidīpanī- 20
gāthāyo^c:

¹⁰"ito bho sugatiṃ gaccha manussānaṃ sahavyatam"

evamādisu *bhosaddo* ekavacanako mato; 12

¹¹"passatha bho imaṃ kulaputtam" icc evamādisu

bahuvacanako eso *bhosaddo* ti vibhāvaye. 13 25

Puggalālapane c'eva dhammassālapane pi ca

nijjivālapane cā ti *bhosaddo* tisu dissati; 14

tatra dhammālapanamhi ekavaco va labbhatē^d,

itaresu siyā-d-ekavaco bahuvaco pi ca. 15

N' icchitabbaṃ guṇipadaṃ dhammassālapane dhavaṃ: 3c

¹²"acchariyaṃ vata bho" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ, 16

¹ D I 88²⁸. ² D I 89¹¹. ³ 168¹⁰. ⁴ Sn 410^a. ⁵ Dh 248^{ab}. ⁶ 89²⁰—90¹⁰;
§ 473 sqq. ⁷ Kc 243. ⁸ 89²⁰ (*aliter* Sp I 111²¹, Uda 33^{2b}) cf. Sd Cc 785⁴⁰; ns: aññattha
= kyam³ tapā³ nhuik. ⁹ S IV 312^{2b} [ns: ī sui¹ so Vānarindajāt-prayug sañ
lañ³, o: bho pāsāṇa, Ja I 279¹²]. ¹⁰ It 77¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ¹¹ A I 148²⁵ (*supra* 90²). ¹² D II
129²³; ns: ī kai¹ sui¹ sammukhihūtapugguīl ma rhi, antojappana ā³ phrañ¹ phrae
so *bhosaddā* kui rañ rve¹; "accharo . . . nidassanaṃ" chui bhvay rhi eñ¹;
confert praterēa iti ssu maṃ citta [Th 1124^c] *et* evarūpe khalu bho [J V 416²⁸].

^a B^{ens} paṇiō. ^b ns ^atabbā. ^c sic CeBem(ns); cf. 119⁵ ^d B^{ens} labbhatī).

- icchitabbam¹ guṇipadam puggalālapane pana:
²"evam bho purisa jānāhi" idam ettha nidassanam³ 17
 — guṇipadam asantam pi puggalālapanamhi tu
 aṇṇhāharitvā pavade attham⁴ ⁵"bho ehi" ādisu;
 5 ghaṭṭādinam ālapanam nijjivālapanam bhava -- 18
 jivam va lokiyā loke ālapanti, kadāci tu
 nijjivālapanam appam atthaviññāpane siyā:
⁶"ummuḍḍa bho puthusile" iti pālī nidassanam. 19
 Ettha līngavipallāsam⁷ ⁸keci icchanti paṇḍitā,
 10 tesam matena *bhoti* ti līngam vipariṇāmaye. 20
 | Atha vā pana *bhosaddo* nipāto ⁹sopadam viya,
 tasmā virodhatā nāssa tilīnge vacanadvaye; 21
 evam sante pi *bhosaddo* dvilīnge yeva pāyato
 yasmā ditṭho, tato viññū "dvilīngo" t' eva tam vade, 22
 15 itthilīngamhi sampatte ¹⁰*bhoti* iti payojaye,
 evamvidham payogam hi suppayogam budhā bravum. 23
 | Yajj evam, duppayogam va siyā tumhehi dassitam
¹¹"ummuḍḍa bho puthusile" icc āhacca padan ti ce, 24
 duppayogam na tam, yasmā vohārakusalena ve¹²
 20 jīnena bhāsīte dhamme duppayogā na vijjare — 25
 itthilīngassa visaye *bhotisaddappayojanam*
 kavīnam pemaṇīyan ti mayā evam udiritam. 26
 Evam *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā pālīnayānurūpam
 dvidhā vibhattā · vaḍḍhanabhavanattha-tadaññatthavasena.
 25 *Karontasaddassa* pana
karam karonto · karontā, karontam karonte, karotā ka-
rontena · karontehi karontebhi, karoto karontassa · karon-
tānam karotam, ¹³karotā karontā karontasmā karontamhā¹⁴ ·

¹ = "purisa" ca so yhañ bhak phrac so guṇe³ pud, ns. ² (171⁴).
³ *x*, ⁴ (171¹⁹). ⁵ = Mahākaccāṇ³ ca so akhyu¹ so pañña rhi kavi-sukhamin
 tui¹ sañ, ns: *et paulo post*: keci hū so nipāt sañ vāda ā³ lyo² evā niggaḥa
 paggaḥa vādadassana hū so anak sum³ pā³ kui thvan³ eñ¹; thui tvañ "keci
 pana evam vadanti tam na gaḥetabbam" ca sañ *niggaha*, "keci pana edisesu
 viḥaresu chapañcamatte bhikkhū . . . tam yuttam viya dissati" ca sañ nhuik
paggaḥa, "keci *lakāraṭṭhāne* *ḍakāram* paṭhanti" ca sañ nhuik *vādadassana-*
matta kui thvan³ eñ¹, ī nhuik lañ³ vādadassanamatta kui lui ap eñ¹. ⁶ (Ja
 I 391¹). ⁷ (84¹¹). ⁸ cf. Pariccheda 9 s. v. karontam.

⁹ *ita* C^ens = caci; Bem "kusalen" eva; cf. 92⁹. ¹⁰ Bem *om*.

karontehi karontebhi, karoto karontassa · karontānaṃ karotam, karonte karontasmim karontamhi · karontesu, bho karonta bhavanto karontā ti^a rūpāni bhavanti. ¹"Karoto na kariyati pāpan" ti idam ettha *karotosaddassa* atthitānidasanaṃ. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *karontī · karontī^b karontiyo* ti ādinā ⁵yojetabbāni, napuṃsakaliṅge vattabbe *karontam karontāni* ti ādinā yojetabbāni.

Arahantasaddassa

araham arahanto, arahantam arahante, arahatā arahantena · arahantehi arahantebhi, arahato arahantassa · arahantānaṃ arahatam, arahatā arahantā arahantasmā arahantamhā · arahantehi arahantebhi, arahato arahantassa · arahantānaṃ arahatam, arahante arahantasmim arahantamhi · arahantesu, bho arahanta bhavanto arahanto^c iti rūpāni bhavanti, ayam guṇavācakassa *arahantasaddassa* nā- ¹⁵mikapadamālā. *Arahā · arahanto — arahantā* iti ca, etaṃ hi rūpaṃ Samantapāsādikāyaṃ ²Manussaviggahaṭṭhāne dissati, Uttarimanussadhammapāliyaṃ pana ³"mayaṃ c' amha anarahanto" ti padaṃ dissati —, *arahantam arahante, arahatā* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, ayam paṇṇattivācakassa *arahantasaddassa* nā- ²⁰mikapadamālā. Tathā hi ⁴"araham sammāsambuddho; ⁵araham sugato loke; ⁶arahanto sammāsambuddhā" ti ādisu *araham-* *saddādayo* guṇavācakā, ⁷"arahā ahosi; ⁸aham hi arahā loke; ⁹eko arahā; ¹⁰ekasaṭṭhi arahanto loke ahesuṃ; ¹¹gāme vā yadi vāraṇṇe ninne vā yadi vā thale yattha arahanto viharanti ²⁵¹²taṃ bhūmīrāmaṇeyyakam; ³mayaṃ c' amha anarahanto" ti ādisu *arahāsaddādayo* paṇṇattivācakā ti daṭṭhabbā. Idha itthi-napuṃsakaliṅgavasena visuṃ vattabbanayo appasiddho. | Yadi evaṃ, āsavakkhayaṃ pattā itthi katham vattabbā, āsavakkhayaṃ pattam cittam katham vattabban ti. | Itthi tāva ¹³"yam ³⁰itthi araham assa sammāsambuddho" ti vacanato *arahan* ti^d vattabbā · guṇavasena, paṇṇattivāsena pana 'itthi arahā ahosi'

¹ D I 32²⁰. ² Sp (II) 455⁵. ³ Vin III 103²⁶ (Sd § 387). ⁴ D III 264¹. ⁵ S I 124²¹. ⁶ (168¹²). ⁷ cf. It 95¹³. ⁸ Vin I 8²³. ⁹ *** (*contra* A I 28²). ¹⁰ cf. Vin I 20³⁴. ¹¹ Dhṛp 98^{a-d}. ¹² ns: taṃ bhūmi . . . saṃ · rāmaṇeyyakam . . . rhi eṇ¹ . ¹³ A I 28².

a (Ce iti). b Bens om. c (Ce ad. arahantā, < 173¹⁶). d Bens arahantī ti!

ti vattabbā; cittaṃ pana guṇavasen' eva 'arahaṃ cittaṃ' ti vattabban ti.

Santasaddassa

- 5 *saṃ sanlo* * *santo santā*, *saṃ santaṃ* * *sante*, *satā santena* *
santehi santebhi sabbhi, *sato santassa* * *santānaṃ satam satā-*
nam, *satā santā santasmā santamhā*^a * *santehi santebhi sabbhi*,
sato santassa * *santānaṃ satam satānaṃ*, *sati sante santas-*
miṃ santamhi * *santesu*, *bho santa bhavanto santo* ti rūpāni
bhavanti. Ettha pana ¹"addhā hi tāta satan' esa dhammo"
10 ti Jayaddisa^a jātakapāḷidassanato^b *salānan* ti vuttam, tattha hi
"satanesā" ti *salānaṃ esā* ti chedo, rassatta-niggahitasaralopa-
vasena^c ca ²rūpaniṭṭhānaṃ veditabbam: tathā hi tadaṭṭha-
kathāyaṃ ³"addhā^d esa tāta satānaṃ paṇḍitānaṃ dhammo
sabhāvo" ti attho vutto. Ayaṃ, ⁴ye loke "sappurisā" ti ca
15 "ariyā" ti ca "paṇḍitā" ti ca vuccanti, tesam vācakassa *santa-*
saddassa nāmikapadamālā. Tappaṭisedhassa pana *asaṃ* * *asanto*
— katthaci *asantā* icc api, tathā hi ⁵"asantā kira maṃ jammā
tātā^e tātā ti bhāsare" ti pālī dissati —, *asaṃ asantaṃ* * *asante*,
asatā ti ādinā yojetabbā. Imasmim atthe *santo asanto* t' imāni
20 bahuvacanakāni yeva bhavanti, na katthaci pi ekavacanakāni,
kasmā: paṇṇattivācakattā. Aññatra pana ⁶"santo danto" ti
ādisu ekavacanāni yeva t'hapetvā vijjāmānatthavācakaṃ *santo-*
saddam, kasmā: apaṇṇattivācakattā ti daṭṭhabbam. Idāni paṇ-
ṇattivācakānaṃ tesam kānici payogāni kathayāma: ⁷"sameti
25 asatā asaṃ; ⁸yaṃ yaṃ hi rājā bhajati santaṃ vā yadi vā asaṃ;
⁹na sā sabhā yattha na santi santo; ¹⁰asanto nirayaṃ yanti
santo saggaparāyanā; ¹¹asante nōpaseveyya sante seveyya
paṇḍito; ¹²sabbhir eva samāsetha; ¹³satam dhammo" icc evam-
ādini bhavanti. Yo pan' amhehi padamālāya *sabbhi* ti ayaṃⁱ
30 saddo tatiyā-pañcamibahuvacanavasena yojito, so ca kho *santa*

¹ J V 27¹³ (cf. J IV 292²⁸; ns ad 174¹³; Mahāukkusajāt nhuik lañ³ ī
nañ³ tū bhvañ¹ eñ¹). ² = rup prī³ khrañ³, ns. ³ Ja V 27¹⁷. ⁴ cf. Pariccheda
10 s. v. saṃ (str 5 etc.). ⁵ S I 176¹⁴. ⁶ Dh 142^b. ⁷ J II 32². ⁸ J IV 435²¹.
⁹ S I 184¹⁰. ¹⁰ J II 86⁴. ¹¹ J IV 436⁴. ¹² S I 17³. ¹³ cf. Dh 151^c (vide 176⁴).

a B^m om. b (B^{ns} Jayadisa^o). c ns^c om. -sara- (sed = "tā" nhuik
ā kui rassa pru khrañ³, "nam" nhuik niggahit kui khye khrañ³, asara kui
khye khrañ³ eñ¹ acvām³ phrañ¹). d B^c ad. ekamsena (cf. Ja codd. Bi^d), quod
h. l. Nissayā debetur (addhā ekamsena cañ cac sa phrañ¹). e ita C^cB^cm (ns
compendii fecit, etiam 162^b). f B^m om. ayaṃ ... sabbhi ti (174²⁹—175²).

pañcasu ṭhānesu *sabbhis*addassa pavattiṃ ṇatvā puna aṭṭha-kathānayavasena pi tappavatti veditabbā, katham: yasmā Sagāthavaggass'^a aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ¹"santo sabbhihi saddhiṃ 'saṃ dhammo na jaram upeti' ti (evaṃ) pavedayanti" ti imasmiṃ
5 padese "sabbhihi" ti *hivacan*avasena saddaracanāviseso^b aṭṭha-kathācariyehi dassito. Tasmā *sabbhis*saddo sabbesu pi vibhatti-vacanesu yojetabbo. Atr' ²idaṃ vadāma:

- garū "sabbhihi saddhin" ti atthaṃ bhāsiṃsu pāliyā
yato, tato *sabbhis*saddaṃ dhīro sabbattha yojoye; 28
10 "asabbhirūpo" iti pi samāsavisaye suṃtaṃ
yasmā, tasmā *sabbhis*saddaṃ viññū sabbadhi yojoye. 29
³"Ovadeyya anusāseyya^c asabbhā ca nivāraye" ti ettha pana
asabbhā ti padaṃ ⁴vicitravuttisu taddhitapaccayesu *vyapaccaya*-
vasena nipphattim upāgatan ti veditabbaṃ, katham: yebhuy-
15 yena asabbhisu bhavaṃ asabbhaṃ, kin taṃ: akusalaṃ, tato
asabbhā akusaladhammā nivāraye ca, kusaladhamme patitṭhā-
peyyā ti attho. ⁵"Amhe asabbhāhi vācāhi vikkosamānā tippāhi
sattihi hanissanti" ti ettha tu 'asabbhināṃ etā' ti asabbhā 'na
vā sabbhināṃ etā' ti pi asabbhā ti nibbacanaṃ, *vyapacca*-
20 yavasena ca padasiddhi veditabbā. Yā ca pan' ettha amhehi
*santas*addassa *saṃ* · *santo* (santā), *saṃ santaṃ* · *sante* ti ādinā pada-
mālā dassitā, tattha ⁶"sameti asatā asan" ti pāliyaṃ *asan* ti pade-
ditṭhe yeva *san* ti padaṃ pāliyaṃ anāgatam pi ditṭham eva hoti ·
yugaḷabbhāvena vijjāmānatārahattā, evaṃ ditṭhena adiṭṭhassa
25 gahaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ; atha vā *asan* ti ettha 'na saṃ asan' ti
⁷samāsaviggahavasenādhigantabbattā *saṃ* iti padaṃ ditṭham
eva hoti, evaṃ aññatrā pi nayo. Tatra san ti sappuriso,
asan ti asappuriso. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *asati* *asā* ti rūpāni
bhavanti: *asati*^d · *asati* *asatiyo* *asā*, *asatiṃ* · *asati* *asatiyo*, *asāya*
30 *asatiyā* · *asatihi* *asatiḥhi*, *asatiyā* *asatinan* ti vakkhamānaitthi-
nayena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha pana ⁸"asā lok' itthiyo

¹ Spk *ad* S I 71²². ² = idaṃ sannitṭhānaṃ, ns. ³ Dh 77^{ab}. ⁴ Sp I 135¹⁸ > Sd § 864 (§ 764, C^c 686²¹). ⁵ Ja VI 582²⁷. ⁶ (174²⁴). ⁷ = i sui¹ so nanipātapubbapadakammadhārayamissakatappuris-samās-vacanāt eñ¹ acvaṃ³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁸ J I 288¹² (ns *variam lectionem* ahā e Thia 292²⁰ *eruit*; Thi 306^c kāmesu hi asā [rel ahā] kāmā).

^a CeBemns Sagāthavā^o. ^b ita Ce; Bemns saddaracanavā^o. ^c CeB^c ova-deyyānusāseyya (*metr*). ^d *addendum* asā?

nāma velā tāsam na vijjati; ¹mā ca vasam asatīnam nigacche" ti ādini dassetabbāni, *asā* ti c' ettha *asatī* ti ca samānatthā, asanta-jātikā ti hi tesam attho; yasmā pana Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ ²"asā ti asatiyo lāmikā; atha vā sātāṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, taṃ tāsū n' atthi, attani paṭibaddhacittānaṃ asātaṃ eva denti ti ³pī asā dukkhā, dukkhavatthubhūtā ti attho" ti attham saṃvaṇṇesum, tasmā 'sātāṃ n' atthi etissan ti asā' ti atthe *asā* ti padassa, yathā ⁴"ritto assādo etthā ti rittassan' ti padassa luttutarakkharassa *rittassam rittassāni, rittassan ti cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, tathā *asā · asā asāyo, asaṃ · asā 10 asāyo, asāyā* ti *kaññānayena* yojetabbā.

Ettha ca, yo amhehi *santo* iti saddo dassito, so katthaci ekavacana-bahuvacanabhāvena *saṃvijjamānasaddass'* attham pī vadati; tassa vasena ayaṃ nāmikapadamālā:

Santo · santo santā, santaṃ sante, satā santena · santehi 15 santebhi, sato santassa · satam santānaṃ, satā santā santasmā santamhā · santehi santebhi, sato santassa · satam santānaṃ, sati sante santasmim santamhi · santesu, bho sṃta · bhavanto santo bhavanto^a santā. Ettha pana ⁴"ayaṃ kho bhikkhave atthamo bhaddo assājāniyo santo saṃvijjamāno ⁵20 lokasmim; ⁵cattāro 'me bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim; ⁶asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti; ⁷bhave kho sati jāti hoti" icc evamādini payogāni bhavanti. ⁸"Saṃkhāresu kho sati viññānaṃ hoti" ti ādisu pana *satīsaddo* vacanavipallāsavasena ṭhito ti gahetabbo. Tatra ekavacana- ²⁵bahuvacanavasena dvividhā ṭhitesu *santosaddesu* bahuvacana-*santosaddam* ṭhapetvā sesā *samānasaddass'* attham pī vadanti, tasmā 'santo ti samāno, santā ti samānā' ti ādinā attho katthetabbo; *samāno* ti imassa ca honto ti attho ⁹"pahu samāno^b vipulatthacintī kiṃkāraṇā me na karosī dukkhaṃ" ti ādisu ³⁰viya. Payogāni pana ¹⁰"yo mātaraṃ vā^c pitaraṃ vā jinnakam gatayobbanam pahu santo na bharati taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ;

¹ J VI 310². ² Ja I 288¹⁷⁻¹⁷. ³ cf. Mp ad A I 280² (Pariccheda 10, s. v. udaka). ⁴ *cf. (cf. A II 114¹⁰). ⁵ A II 5¹⁰. ⁶ D III 34¹². ⁷ D II 31¹² = S II 5⁴. ⁸ S II 6³¹. ⁹ J VI 374²²⁻²³. ¹⁰ Sn 98a-d.

^a Ca om. ^b [- - - , cf. Ap 304¹⁰]; ns *hic* padacchedam *non statuit*: pahasamāno evam³ nuiñ sañ phrac lyak | . . . pahasanto , evam³ . . lyak |, cf. Sgh. pohosat < pahu santo. ^c B^e om.

- 'idh' eva tiṭṭhamānassa devabhūtassa me sato punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisā" ti evamādinī bhavanti. Api ca *santosaddo* yasmā kilanto ti ca upasanto ti ca niruddho ti ca atthaṃ vadati, tasmā tesam vasena *santasaddassa santo* 5 *santā*, *santaṃ sanle*, *sanlenā* ti *purisanayena* nāmikapadamālā veditabbā; ettha ca ²"santo tasito; ³dighaṃ santassa yojanam; ⁴santo danto^a niyato brahmacārī; ⁵santo niruddho atthaṅgato abbatthaṅgato" ti ādinī payogāni. Napuṃsakaliṅge vattabbe *santaṃ santānī* ti *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā, sā ca 'saṃvij- 10 jamānaṃ samānaṃ kilantaṃ upasantaṃ niruddham' iti atthadīpakāpadavati ti^b veditabbā; atha vā ⁶"upādāne sati bhavo hoti" ti ādisu napuṃsakappayogadassanato *santassaddassa saṃvijjamānasaddatthavācakatte* tatiyā-pañcamī-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-sattamiṭhāne *salā*, *sato salaṃ*, *salī* ti padāni adhikāni vattabbāni, 15 sesāni *cittanayena* ñeyyāni. Itthiliṅge pana vattabbe *santā* · *santā santāyo*, *santaṃ* · *santā santāyo*, *santāyā* ti *kaññānaya*na ca, *santī* · *santi^c* *santiyo*, *santiṃ* · *santi^c* *santiyo*, *santiyā* ti *itthinayena* ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Etāsu paṭhamā 'saṃvijjamānā kilantā upasantā niruddhā' ti atthadīpakāpadavati^b, 20 ettha payogā suviññeyyā va. Dutiyā pana 'saṃvijjamānā samānā' ti atthadīpakāpadavati^b, tathā hi ⁷"santi āpatti āvikātabbā" ti ettha saṃvijjamānā *santi* ti vuccati, ⁸"yāya mātu bhato poso imaṃ lokaṃ avekkhati tam pi pānadadiṃ santiṃ^d hanti kuddho puthujjano" ti ettha pana samānā *santi* ti vuccati. 25 Aparā pi itthiliṅge vattabbe padamālā veditabbā; *santisaddassa* hi *saṃvijjamānasaddatthavācakatte* ⁹"jātiyā kho sati jarāma- raṇaṃ hoti" ti ādinā itthiliṅgappayogadassanato sattamiṭhāne *sati satiyā satiyaṃ santiyā santiyaṃ* · *santisū* ti rūpāni vattabbāni, sesāni *itthinayena* ñeyyāni — ayaṃ tatiyā, ettha ca 30 ¹⁰"asantiyā āpattiyā tuṇhi bhavittabban" ti pālī *santiyā* icc ādinam atthibhāve nidassanaṃ. Aparo nayo: *satīsaddassa* 'sa-

¹ D II 285²⁶. ² (31^{1b}). ³ Dh 60^b. ⁴ Dh 142^b. ⁵ cf. Vibh 195²⁰ — Dhs § 1038. ⁶ cf. D II 31¹⁹ = S II 5²⁹. ⁷ Vin I 103¹¹. ⁸ A IV 97¹¹⁻¹². ⁹ D II 31⁸. ¹⁰ Vin I 103⁴ (Kkh).

^a (B^mns^c *ad. ca*). ^b *sic* C^eB^mns; iti atthadīpakā ī sui¹ so anak kui pra tat so · padavati (ti) · pud rhi eñ¹ (hū rve¹) · ns; *leg.* iti-atthadīpakapadavati (ti). ^c B^m *om.* ^d *ita* C^e; B^m pānadadi santi (ns: "yāya" ca so gāthā anak kui rhe³ nhuik [p. 32 n. a] chui pri).

mānā' ti imasmim atthe ¹"yā tvaṃ vasasi jññassa evaṃ dahariyā satī" ti ca ²"ye saṃ^a jññassa pādaṃsu evaṃ dahariyaṃ satin" ti ca pāḷidassanato *satī* · *satī satīyo*, *satīm* · *satī satīyo*, *satīyā* ti ādini pi rūpāni yojetabbāni, saṃyoge *nakāralopavāsena* vā.

5

Idāni *santo santā* ti padadvayassa payoganicchayaṃ katha-yāma · payogesu sotūnaṃ asammūḷhabhāvāya; tathā hi 'sap-purisā' ti vā 'paṇḍitā' ti vā bahuvacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmena ³"santo danto" ti evaṃ vuttaekavacanasadisam *santo* ti bahuvacanaṃ vattabbaṃ; 'saṃvijjāmāno' ti ekavacanavasena 10 atthaṃ vattukāmena *santo* ti ekavacanaṃ vattabbaṃ; 'saṃvijjāmānā' ti bahuvacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmena ⁴"santo (sap)purisā"^b ti ⁵"santo saṃvijjāmānā" ti ca evaṃ vuttabahuvacanasadisam *santo* ti vā, *santā* ti vā bahuvacanaṃ vattabbaṃ; 'kilanto' ti vā 'samāno' ti vā 'upasanto' ti vā 'niruddho' 15 ti vā^c ekavacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmena "santo sappurisā" ti ca evaṃ vuttabahuvacanasadisam *santo* ti ekavacanaṃ vattabbaṃ, te yev' atthe bahuvacanavasena vattukāmena pana ⁶"santā sūnehi pādehi, ko ne hatthe gahessatī" ti ettha viya *santā* ti bahuvacanaṃ vattabbaṃ. Ayam nīti sādhukaṃ mana- 20 sikātabbā, idaṃ hi mandabuddhīnaṃ sammohaṭṭhānaṃ. Ayam pi pan' ettha saṅgaho veditabbo:

tiliṅgatthe ca ekatthe bavhatthe pi ca dissati

sattamyanto *satīsaddo* vipallāsabahuṃhi^d so. 30

Idāni *mahantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate: 25

Mahaṃ mahā · *mahanto mahantā*, *mahantaṃ mahante*,
mahatā mahantena · *mahantehi mahantebhi*, *mahato ma-*
hantassa · *mahantānaṃ mahantaṃ*, *mahatā mahantā^c ma-*
hantasmā mahantamhā · *mahantehi mahantebhi*, *mahato*
mahantassa · *mahantānaṃ mahantaṃ*, *mahati mahante^c 30*
mahantasmiṃ mahantamhi · *mahantesu*, *bho^c maha^c bho*
mahā · *bhavanto mahanto* ti. Ayam amhākaṃ ruci. Ettha
mahanto mahantā^c, *mahantaṃ mahante*, *mahantenā* ti *purisa-*

¹ J VI (522² + ¹) 522⁹. ² J VI 521²⁶, ²⁸, 522⁴. ³ (32⁷, ¹³ 174²¹ 178⁷).

⁴ (31¹⁷). ⁵ (177²¹). ⁶ J VI 552².

^a *ita* C^cB^m (B^cyaṃ); ns J: taṃ (ns: taṃ sañ Amittā kui'; cf. 203⁸).

^b *ita* B^cns (*conī*); C^cB^m santo purisā. ^c B^cns *om*. niruddho ti vā. ^d *ita* C^cB^m; B^cns vipallāse bahuṃhi. ^e B^m *om*.

nayo pi labbhati; tasmā *bho mahanta bhavanto mahantā* ti ālapanapadāni yojetabbāni. Napuṃsakaliṅge vattabbe *mahan-taṃ mahantāni* ti *cittanayo* pi labbhati. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *mahatī · mahatī mahatiyo, mahatiṃ · mahatī mahatiyo, mahatiyā ·*
 5 *mahatihi mahatibhī* ti *itthīnayo* pi labbhati, ¹"mahatiyā ca yakkhasenāyā" ti ādin' ettha nidassanapadāni; aparo pi *ma-hantā · mahantā mahantāyo, mahantan* ti *kaññānayo* [pi] lab-bhati, ²"mahantā nidhikumbhiyo" ti ādin' ettha nidassanapa-dāni; Kaccāyane pana ³*mahantī* iti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, taṃ,
 10 *guṇavantī kulavantī* icc ādini viya, pāliyaṃ appasiddhattā vi-mamsitabbaṃ. Nanu bho yasmā sāsane pi *gacchantī carantī tiṭṭhantī*^a ti ādini ca *iddhimantī* ti ca padaṃ dissati, tasmā *mahantī guṇavantī* ti ādihi pi bhavitabban ti. Na bhavitabbaṃ · tathārūpassa nayassa vasena^b agahetabbattā *mahatī guṇavati*
 15 icc ādinayass' eva dassanato ca, tathā hi pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca ⁴"seyathā pi nāma mahatī naṅgalisā; ⁵itthī siyā rūpavati sā ca silavati siyā; ⁶satimati cakkhumati; ⁷iddhimati pattimati" ti ca ⁸"mahatiṃ senaṃ disvā Mahosadhasenā mandā ayaṃ ativiya mahatī [senā dissati]" ti ca ādini payogāni dissanti, na
 20 'mahantī rūpavanti' icc ādini. | Keci pana *mahā* iti saddo vyāse na labbhati, samāse yeva labbhati ⁹"mahāpuriso" ti ettha viyā ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · ¹⁰"mahā te upāsaka pariccāgo; ¹¹mahā vatāyaṃ bhante bhūmicālo; ¹²ghoso ca vipulo mahā; ¹³Bārāṇasirajjaṃ nāma mahā; ¹⁴senā sā dissate
 25 mahā" ti payogadassanato. Evaṃ vyāse pi labbhatī ti vedi-tabbaṃ. Tasmā *mahaṃ mahā · mahanto mahantā . . . bho mahanta bhavanto mahantā* ti pulliṅge, *mahantaṃ mahā · ma-hantāni . . . bho mahanta bhavanto mahantāni* ti napuṃsakaliṅge, *mahantā mahā · mahantā mahantāyo . . . bhoti mahante · bhotiyo*
 30 *mahantā mahantāyo* ti itthiliṅge sabbhaṃ sampunṇaṃ yojetabbaṃ. Samāse pana *mahāsatto mahāupāsako mahāupāsikā mahabbalo mahāvanam mahaggaṭaṃ mahapphalaṃ mahabbhayan* ti ādini

¹ D III 194⁴. ² ita Dhpa I 116¹⁹ *cod.* B (Sp *ad* Vin I 82⁹: mahantā nidhayo). ³ Kev 241: Sd § 471 (iddhimantiṃ) *vide* A I 148²⁷. ⁴ S I 104⁹. ⁵ J VI 348²⁹. ⁶ Thī 189⁴. ⁷ *cf.*; piṭṭhimatī pattimati, J VI 396²⁷. ⁸ *cf.* Ja VI 463²¹. ⁹ mahā-isi Sn 1008^d samāsa? *cf.* tamen Ap 139¹. ¹⁰ *cf.*. ¹¹ D II 107¹⁰. ¹² J VI 489¹⁴ (*cf. ib.* 489^{25, 27, 29}). ¹³ Ja I 262²⁴. ¹⁴ J VI 463²⁴.

a (B^c om). b B^cns nayavasena (*leg.* tathārūpassa rūpassa nayavasena?).

rūpāni bhavanti. Taddhite *mahattano mahattaṃ mahantattaṃ mahantatā* ti rūpāni bhavanti.

Gacchantasaddassa pana *gacchaṃ gacchanto* · *gacchantā* ti rūpāni vatvā sesāni *mahantasadde* vuttanayena vitthāretvā nāmikapadamālā veditabbā, tathā *gacchanto gacchantā* ti pu-
risanayo ca, *gacchantam gacchantāni* ti *cittanayo* ca, *gacchanti* ·
gacchanti gacchantiyo ti *itthīnayo* ca gahetabbo. Evaṃ līnga-
 ttayavasena *caraṃ caranto* · *carantaṃ* · *caranti*, *dadaṃ dadanto* ·
dadantaṃ · *dadanti* ti ādinam anekapadasahassānam^a nāmika-
 padamālā vitthāretabbā. Ye pañācariyā *gacchanto* ti ādinam 10
 paccattālapanabahuvacanattaṃ ca *gacchaṃ* icc ādinam ālapa-
 nekavacanattaṃ ca icchanti, tesam amhehi payogo sāsane na
 diṭṭho · nayavasena agahetabbattā^b; tasmā tāni ettha na va-
 dāma. Ayaṃ pana viseso diṭṭho, seyyathīdam:

gacchaṃ vidhamam icc ādipadāni munisāsane 13

katthac' ākhyātikā honti katthaci pana nāmikā, 31

¹"tassāhaṃ santike gacchaṃ so me satthā^c bhavissati;

²vidhamam deva te raṭṭhaṃ putto Vessantaro tavaṃ^d; 32

³adhammaṃ sārathi kayirā mañ ce tvaṃ nikhanaṃ vane"

icc evamādayo ñeyyā payogā ettha dhimatā, 33 20

'gacchissāmi, vidhami' ti ādinā jīnasāsane

nānākāla-purisānam vasen' atthaṃ vade vidū; 34

nāmatte pana 'gacchanto, vidhamanto' ti ādinā

gacchaṃ icc evamādinam attham atthavidū vade. 35

Idāni ⁴samagatikatte^e pi *jānaṃ passan* ti ādinam līnga-vibhatti- 25

vacanantaravasena yo viseso dissati, taṃ vadāma, tathā hi

⁵"sā jānaṃ yeva āha: na jānāmi ti, passaṃ yeva āha: na

passāmi" ti evamādisu *jānaṃ-passaṃsaddānaṃ* 'jānantī, pas-

santī' ti^f līngantaravasena parivattanam bhavati ti daṭṭhab-

baṃ, iminā *gacchaṃ* iti saddassa pi yathāpayogaṃ 'gacchanti' 30

¹ Thi 306^{cd} (*addere potuit* J VI 230²⁷ (Ja), 507³¹ = 508⁶); *scribendum* gañch^o (Ap 276²⁴ v. l., Th 356^a *ubi* Tha C^e gañch^o) JPTS 1908, 125--126.

² J VI 490⁷. ³ J VI 13². ⁴ = tū so alā^d rhi so² lañ³, ns; cf. 182¹. ⁵ *vide* § 384 (cf. Vin IV 216¹⁰⁻³¹ 307²² + A I 128²).

^a (B^e anekasatasahassānam). ^b *ita* C^eB^{ns}; B^m nayavasena gahetabbattā. ^c B^m yo me bhattā. ^d *ita* B^m; C^e tava, B^{ns} tvaṃ (ns: tvaṃ | eñ¹ | putto | so | Vessantaro sañ¹). ^e *ita* C^eB^{emns}; *leg.* samānago^o (*vide* n. 4, etc.)? ^f B^m *ad.* na.

ti itthiyā kathanattho labbhati · tehi ¹samānagatikattā, na *gacchanto* ti saddassa 'gacchanti' ti itthiyā kathanattho · tehi asamānagatikattā ti kāraṇaṃ dassitaṃ hoti; ²"api nu^a tumhe āyasmanto ekantasukhaṃ lokaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ viharathā" ti
 5 ettha 'jānantā, passantā' ti ³vacanantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, iminā pana *gacchaṃ* iti saddassa pi yathāpayogaṃ 'gacchantā' ti bahuvacanattho labbhati · tehi samānagatikattā, na *gacchanto* ti saddassa 'gacchantā' ti bahuvacanattho labbhati · tehi asamānagatikattā ti kāraṇaṃ das-
 10 sitaṃ hoti; esa nayo uttaratrā pi: ⁴"bhāranti mātāpitāro pubbe katam anussaran" ti ettha *m^b-anussaraṃ*saddassa 'm^b-anus-sarantā' ti vacanantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati, ⁵"saddhammo garukātabbo saraṃ buddhāna sāsanan" ti ettha *saraṃ*-saddassa 'sarantenā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanaṃ bha-
 15 vati, ⁶"phusaṃ bhūtāni saṇṭhānaṃ manasā gaṇhato yathā" ti ettha *phusaṃ*saddassa pi 'phusantassā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati; tathā ⁷"yācaṃ adadam appiyo" ti etthā pi *yācaṃ*saddassa 'yācantassā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati, ⁸yācan ti vā yācitabbaṃ dhanam — iminā
 20 nayena nānappakārato parivattanaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Iti *bhavaṃ karaṇ* ti ādinaṃ visadisapadamālā ca, *gacchaṃ caran* ti ādinaṃ sadisapadamālā ca, *jānaṃ passen* ti ādinaṃ līṅga-vibhatti-vacanantaravasena katthaci parivattanan ti ayaṃ tividho pi ākāro ākhyātikapadatthavibhāvanāya saddhiṃ kathito ·
 25 pāvacanavare sotūnaṃ saddesv atthesu ca visāradabuddhi-paṭilābhatthaṃ, sabbam etaṃ hi sandhāya imā gāthā vuttā:

Bhavaṃ karaṇ araham saṃ maham iti padāni tu

visadisāni sambhonti aññamaññan ti lakkhaye, 36

gacchaṃ caran dadan tiṭṭhaṃ cintayaṃ bhāvayaṃ^c vadam^d

30 *jānaṃ passen* ti ādini ⁹samānāni bhavanti hi; 37

¹ = tū so alā³ rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns; cf. 181²⁵. ² D I 192¹⁹ (Sd § 385). ³ ns *ad.*: tumhe āyasmanto tui¹ nhañ¹ samānādhikaraṇa aphrac kui rañ rve¹ vuc pran hū sañ kriyāvisesana phrac rve¹ vuc ma pran bhai lañ³-koñ³ rhe³ jānaṃ nhuik lin ma pran bhai lañ³-koñ³ sañ¹ sañ pañ | (183²). ⁴ A III 43². ⁵ A IV 91², S I 140¹⁶ (ns *cit.* Spk et Spk-ṭ). ⁶ ***, ns *cit.* Tīkā-kyo² (Abhidhammatthavibhāvinī S 194²: bhūte phusitvā s^o m^o gayhate yathā ...). ⁷ J III 353⁶. ⁸ Ja III 353¹⁰ *codd.* C^{ks} (Ja V 234¹⁷). ⁹ ns: aññamaññāṃ khyāñ³, luik ce samānāni tū kun sañ |.

^a D: api pana. ^b B^e ns *om.* m-. ^c B^e bhāsayaṃ. ^d ita B^e (169⁹); C^e B^m varaṃ.

tatra *jānaṃ* ti ādinaṃ katthaci parivattanaṃ

līṅga-vibhatti-vacanantarato pana ¹dissatī ti. 38

Api ca ayaṃ sabbesaṃ pi^a niggahītantapullīṅgānaṃ pakati
yadidaṃ dvīsu līṅgesu chasu vibhattisu terasasu vacanesu
aññataralīṅga-vibhatti-vacanavasena^b parivattanaṃ. Ayaṃ pi 3
pan' ettha nīti veditabbā:

gacchaṃ caran ti ādini ²vippakatavaco siyuṃ

gacchamāno caramāno icc ādini padāni ca; 39

mahaṃ bhavan ti etāni vippakatavaco pi ca

³avippakatavaco ca siyuṃ atthānurūpato; 40 16

arahaṃ san ti etāni vinimuttāni^c sabbathā —

ākāraṃ tividhaṃ p'etaṃ kare citte sumedhaso ti. 41

Savinicchayo 'yaṃ niggahītantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nā-
mikapadamālāvibhāgo. Akārantaṭāpakatikāṃ niggahītaṃ pul-
līṅgaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. 15

Idāni *dhanabhūti* icc etassa pakatirūpassa aññesaṃ ca
taṃsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgaṃ vakkhāma pubbā-
cariyamataṃ pure katvā:

Aggi · aggī aggayo, aggim · aggī aggayo, agginā · aggīhi 20

aggibhi, aggissa aggino · agginā, agginā · aggīhi aggibhi,

aggissa aggino · agginā, aggismiṃ aggimhi · aggisu, bho

aggi bhavanto aggayo Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Ettha

kiñcāpi nissakkavacanattḥāne *aggismā aggimhā* ti imāni nā-
gatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha taṃsadisapayogadassanato gahe- 25
tabbāni, *agginā aggismā aggimhā* ti kamo ca veditabbo.

Dhanabhūti · dhanabhūti^d dhanabhūtayo, dhanabhūtim · dha-

nabhūti^d dhanabhūtayo, dhanabhūtina · dhanabhūtihi dha-

nabhūtibhi, dhanabhūtissa dhanabhūtino · dhanabhūtinaṃ,

dhanabhūtina^d dhanabhūtismā dhanabhūtimhā · dhanabhūtihi 30

dhanabhūtibhi, dhanabhūtissa dhanabhūtino · dhanabhūti-

¹ ns *ad.*: 'jānaṃ passaṃ ti ādinaṃ līṅgāparivattanaṃ | kriyāvisesa-
nattā vā na katthaci pi dissatī', I sui¹ lañ³ saṅgahagāthā kui chui ap eñ¹
(182⁵). ² = ma pri³ se³ so vattamān kui ho sañ, ns. ³ = atit anāgat kui
ho sañ, ns.

a Bm *om.* b Bm aññamaññatara^o. c *ita h. l.* C^e; B^{em}ns vinimuttāni
(50²¹ 121¹⁵). d Bm *om.*

naṃ, dhanabhūtiṃ dhanabhūtimhi · dhanabhūtiṣu, bho dhanabhūti bhavanto^a dhanabhūtayo.

Siribhūti Sotthibhūti Suvatthibhūti aggini

- ¹gini joti dadhi^b pāṇi isi sandhi ²muni maṇi 42
- 5 vyādhi gaṇṭhi ravi muṭṭhi kavi giri kapi nidhi
kucchi vatthi vidhi sāli vihi rāsi ahi masi 43
sāti kesi kimi bondi bodhi dīpi pati hari^c
ari dhani timi kali sārathi 'dadhi^d añjali 44
adhipati narapati asi ñāti nirūpadhi
- 10 samādhi jaladh' icc ādī *dhanabhūti* samā matā. 45
Atha vā etesu *adhipati* saddassa ³"adhipatiyā sattā" ti pāḷi-
sanato *adhipatiyā* ti sattamīrūpam pi icchitabbam. Api ca ⁴"asāre
sāramatino" ti pāḷiyam *ikārantasamāsapadato*^e yovacanassa *no-*
ādesadassanato^f kvaci *adhipati* icc ādinam *ikārantasamāsapadā-*
15 *naṃ adhipatino* ti^g ādinā pi paccattōpayogarūpāni icchitabbāni ·
ikārantānaṃ daḍḍisaddādinam daḍḍino ti ādini paccattōpayoga-
sampadāna-sānivacanarūpāni viya; *gahapati-jānipati* saddādinam
pana samāsapadānam pi evarūpāni paccattōpayogarūpāni na
icchitabbāni · ⁵"gahapatayo; ⁶jānipatayo" ti ādinā *ñayena*
20 *yathāpāvacanam gahetabbarūpattā. Isi-muni* saddānam panāla-
panatṭhāne *ise mune* ti rūpantaram pi^h gahetabbam · ⁷"putto
uppijātam ise; ⁸paṭiggāṇha mahāmune" ti dassanato. Ye pan'
ettha amhehi *aggini-gini* saddā vuttā, tatr' eke evaṃ vadanti:
"aggini saddo paccattekavacanabhāve yeva labbhati, na pac-
25 cattabahuvacanabhāve upayogabhāvādisu vā" ti; keci pana
"pāḷiyam *aggini* saddo nāma n'atthi, *gini* saddo yeva atthi" ti
vadanti; keci^h "*aggini* saddoⁱ nāma¹ n'atthiⁱ, *gini* saddo nāma
n'atthi, *aggi*[*ni*] saddo yev' atthi" ti vadanti. | Sabbam etaṃ na

¹ cf. Rūp 149. ² ns: *munipud* kā³ "muninam monapathesu sikkhamā-
nam" Gaṅgamālaḥāt [J III 453¹³], "munino monapathesu sikkhato" Cūḷapan
Udān³ myā³ kui [Ud 43¹⁰ non 61¹²⁻²⁵; rhu rve¹ ikāran lañ³ [cf. 1937⁻²¹] rhi eñ¹ |.
³ cf. Tikapaṭṭhāna 84⁴ ⁴ Dhṛ 11^a (cf. 1933¹). ⁵ A II 57²⁰. ⁶ A II 59³, 11.
⁷ J IV 320¹ (V 325¹). ⁸ Ap 157¹¹ (148² 322², 10, contra Ap 323¹²); ns cit. Mg
II 136 (137) *unde exempla nom. sg. ise* [J VI 222¹⁵] *et acc. pl. ise* [J V 92²⁴].

^a C^e *ad.* dhanabhūti. ^b *sic* C^e B^e m^{ns} (= nui¹ dham¹); *leg.* odhi? cf.
Rūp 149. ^c *ita* (conl.²) B^e ns (= rhve | vā | cim³ ñui so achan³ | vā | Hari mañ
so nat); C^e rahi, B^m rati. ^d B^e sārathy udadhi; (ns: sārathi udadhi pud phrat).
^e B^m ikārantassa samāso. ^f C^e nokārādesadassanato. ^g B^m *om.* ^h B^m
om. pi ... keci, 184²¹⁻²⁷. ⁱ B^e ns *om.*

yujjati · *aggini-ginis*addānam upalabbhanato sabbāsu pi vi-
 bhattisu dvisu vacanesu yojetabbatādassanato ca. Tathā hi
 Suttanipāte Kokālikasutte¹ "na hi vaggu vadanti vadantā
 nābhijavanti na tāṇam upenti aṅgāre santhate senti *aggini*^b
 sampajjalitaṃ^c pavisanti" ti imasmim padese *aggini* ti upayoga- 5
 vacanaṃ dissati, tenāha aṭṭhakathācariyo: ²"*aggini*^b sampajja-
 litaṃ^c ti samantatojālaṃ^d sabbadisāsu ca^e sampajjalitaṃ^c *aggin*"
 ti; tatr' eva ca Suttanipāte Kokālikasutte ³"atha^f lohamayaṃ
 pana kumbhiṃ *agginis*añjalitaṃ pavisanti paccanti hi tāsu cira-
 rattam *agginis*amāsu samuppilavāso"^g ti imasmim padese sa- 10
 māsavisayattā *agginis*añjalitaṃ ti *aggini*hi sañjalitaṃ ti attho
 labbhati, tathā *agginis*amāsū ti *aggini*hi sadisāsū ti attho
 pi, evaṃ samāsavidhānamukhena *aggini*hi ti karaṇavacanam
 pi dissati. *Ginis*saddo pi ca pāliyaṃ dissati, tathā hi ⁴"tam
 eva kaṭṭhaṃ dahati^h yasmā so jāyate *gini*" ti Cūlabodhicariyā- 15
 yaṃ *ginis*saddo diṭṭho. Keci pan' ettha sandhivasena akāra-
 lopam saññogādissa ca *gakār*assa lopam vadanti. Tam pi na
 yujjati · tassā pāliyā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵"yasmā ti yato kaṭṭhā
 ... *gini* ti *aggi*" ti evaṃ *ginis*saddassa ulliṅgetvā vacanato, tathā
⁶"channā kuṭi āhito *gini*" ti imassa Dhaniyasuttassa aṭṭhaka- 20
 thāyaṃ ⁷"āhito ti ābhato jālito vā, *gini* ti *aggi*" ti vacanato,
 tath' eva ca ⁸"mahāgini pajjalito anāhārōpasammati" ti imissā
 Theragāthāya samvaṇṇanāyaṃ "*gini* ti *aggi*" ti vacanato; yadi
 hi *ginis*saddoⁱ visuṃ na siyā, aṭṭhakathācariyā ⁹"jāyate *gini*"
 ti ādini 'jāyate *aggini*' ti ādinā padacchedavasena attham 25
 vadeyyuṃ; yasmā evaṃ na vadiṃsu ¹⁰"*gini* ti *aggi*" ti pana
 vadiṃsu, tena nāyati: *ginis*saddo pi visuṃ atthi ti. Ye "*gini*-
 saddo n' atthi" ti vadanti, tesam vacanaṃ na gahetabbam
 eva · sāsaneⁱ *ginis*saddass' upalabbhanato, Suttanipātattṭhaka-

¹ Sn 668a-d (Sd V1289). ² Pj II 480¹⁰⁻¹¹. ³ Sn 670a-d (ns: atha thui mha ta pā³ || ayaṃ pana kumbhī | i Lohakumbhī naraī ui³ sañ | ayalohaṃ | sam pū rañ ati prañ¹ eñ¹ |, *agginis*añjalitaṃ " ... so | tam thui lohakumbhī sui³ | thañ¹ |). ⁴ J IV 26¹⁷ (non Cp II: 4). ⁵ Ja IV 27⁵. ⁶ Sn 18c. ⁷ Pj II 28²⁵. ⁸ Th 702ab. ⁹ (185¹⁵). ¹⁰ (185¹⁹, 21, 23).

a Be Kokāliya^o. b Be *aggini*ṃ (Bm *aggini*). c sic CeBemns. d Ce samantatojalitaṃ. e Ce vā. f Be aya- (ns *legerat*: atha loham ayaṃ pana kumbhī, *agg*^o vide n. 3). g Bm samuppilavā te. h ita CeBemns (= J *codd.* Bdf); J (*codd.* Cks): dahati; vide V1004. i Bm om. *ginis*saddo ... sāsane, 185²⁴⁻²⁹.

thāyaṃ hi ¹"channā kuṭi āhito gini" ti pāṭhassa saṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ eva ²"tesu^a ṭhānesu aggi gini ti vohariyati" ti tassa abhidhānantaraṃ vuttaṃ; tasmā mayam ettha gāthāracaṇaṃ karissāma:

- 5 ³Videharatṭhamajjhamhi yaṃ taṃ nāmena vissutaṃ
ratṭhaṃ Pabbataratṭhaṃ ti dassaneyaṃ manoramaṃ, 46
Dhammakonḍavhayaṃ tattha nagaraṃ atthi sobhaṇaṃ,
tamhi ṭhāne manussaṇaṃ ⁴bhāsā eva gini ce ayaṃ. 47
Gini · gini^b ginayo ti ādinā pavade vidū
10 padamālaṃ yathā-d^c-*aggisaddass'* eva sumedhaso. 48
Iti *alābu-lābusaddā* viya *aggini-gini'saddā* pi Bhagavato pāvaca-
cane dissanti ti veditabbā. Yathā ⁵pana *aggini'saddassa* sab-
bāsu vibhattisu dvīsu vacanesu yojetabbatā siddhā, tathā *gini'saddassa* pi siddhā va hoti. Tasmātra
15 *aggini · agginī agginayo, agginim · agginī agginayo, aggininā · agginīhi agginibhi, agginissa^d agginīnaṃ, aggininā agginismā agginimhā · agginīhi agginibhi, agginissa^d agginīnaṃ, agginismim agginimhi · agginisu, bho agginī · bhavanto agginī bhavanto^e agginayo, —*
20 *gini · gini ginayo, ginim · gini ginayo, gininā* ti sabbaṃ yojetabbaṃ. Iti pāḷinayānusārena *aggini-gini'saddānaṃ* nāmi-kapadamālā yojitā. Atha vā, yathā sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ^f *sa(t)va padma svāminī* ti saññogavasena^g vuttānaṃ saddānaṃ Magadhabhāsāṃ^h patvā *sattava⁶ paduma⁷ svāminī* ti nissaññogava-
25 *vasena* uccāritā pāḷi dissati ⁸"tvañ ca uttamasattavo" ti ādinā, tathā sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ^f *agniⁱ* iti saññogavasena^k vuttassa Magadhabhāsāṃ^h patvā *aggini* ti nissaññogana^kkaravasena uccāritā pāḷi dissati ⁹"aggini sampajjalitaṃ pavisanti" ti ādikā; yathā ca veyyākaraṇehi sakkaṭabhāsābhūtoⁱ *agnisaddoⁱ* sab-

¹ (185⁹⁰). ² Pj II 28²⁵⁻²⁶ (ns: tesu ṭhānesu | thui Videha tuiñ³ athay Pabbata tuiñ⁴ Dhammakonḍa mruī¹ arap tui¹ nhuik ¹¹). ³ Pj II 26²³. ⁴ bhāsā eva janapadavohāra [M III 235¹⁻¹⁴] pañ tañ³, ns. ⁵ pana = taṃ pākaṭaṃ karomi, ns. ⁶ (cf *tamen* Sd § 69, 162, 533 *cit.* J VI 497²⁸). ⁷ (Sd § 161, 529; J III 288¹⁴). ⁸ J V 351¹⁰ (Sd § 161, 235, 531). ⁹ (185⁴).

^a *ita* Bemns, *vide* 186⁷⁻⁸ *et n.* 2; (Ce Pj tesu tesu!). ^b Bm *om.* ^c Bc (ns) *om.* -d- (Pariccheda 11 *str.* 5). ^d *addendum* agginino? (183^{29, 31}). ^e Ce *om.* ^f Ce sakkaṭa^o. ^g Bmns saññogivasena. ^h Ce Māgadha^o. ⁱ Bem agni^o. ^k Bmns saññogivasena

bāsu vibhattisu tisu vacanesu yoḷiyati, tathā Magadhabhāsā-
bhūto^a *agginīsaddo* pi sabbāsu vibhattisu dvisu vacanesu
yojetabbo va hoti, tasmā so idh' amhehi yoḷiyati; *gīnīsaddo*
pi *agginīsaddena* samānatthattā isakañ ca sarūpattā tath' eva
yoḷiyati ti datṭhabbam. Ettha siyā: yadi *agginīsaddo* sabbesu 3
vibhatti-vacanesu yojetabbo, atha kasmā Kaccāyane 1 "aggiss'
ini" ti lakkhaṇena *simhi* pare *aggisaddantassa imādeso* dassito
ti. "Saccam, yathā, 'navakkhattum' ṭhapetvā katekasesassa
dasasaddassa yovacanamhi navādesam katvā *yovacanassa*
²*utīādesam* katvā *navutī* ti rūpe nipphanne, puna *navutī* ti 10
pakatim ṭhapetvā tato *naṃvacanam* katvā *navutinam* ti rūpam
nipphāditam, itthilīnge pana *nādiekavacanāni* katvā tesam
yāādesam katvā *navutiyā* ti rūpam nipphāditam, tathā hi 3 "chan-
navutinam pāsaṇḍanam dhammānam pavaram yadidaṃ suga-
tavinayam; 4 navutiyā haṃsasahashehi parivuto" ti ādini payo- 15
gāni dissanti, tathā *simhi aggisaddantassa imādesakaraṇa-*
vasena agginī ti rūpe nipphanne pi puna *agginī* ti pakatim
ṭhapetvā tato *yo-am-nādayo* vibhattiyo katvā *agginī* · *agginī*
agginayo, *agginim* · *agginī agginayo*, *aggininā* ti ādini katham
na nipphajjissanti ti sannitṭhānam^b 5 katabbam. 20

Savinicchayo 'yam *ikārantapullīṅgānam* pakatirūpassa
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Ikārantatāpakatikam* *ikārantapullīṅ-*
gam nitṭhitam.

Idāni *bhāvī* icc etassa pakatirūpassa aññesañ ca taṃ-
sadisānam nāmikapadamālāvibhāgam vakkhāma pubbācariya- 25
matam purecaram katvā:

Daṇḍi · *daṇḍi daṇḍino*, *daṇḍim* · *daṇḍi daṇḍino*, *daṇḍinā* ·
daṇḍihi daṇḍibhi, *daṇḍissa daṇḍino* · *daṇḍinam*, *daṇḍinā* ·
daṇḍihi daṇḍibhi, *daṇḍissa daṇḍino* · *daṇḍinam*, *daṇḍismim*
daṇḍimhi · *daṇḍisu*, *bho daṇḍi bho daṇḍi* · *bhavanto daṇḍino* 30

¹ Kc 95 (*vide* Sd § 254). ² (Kcv 391). ³ ***. ⁴ *** (*cf.* Ja V 351¹⁵
362³ *gen. pl.*; 359¹⁰ *loc. pl.*; 337²⁷ 354¹⁰ 358¹⁷ 371¹¹, 20 381¹³ *compos.*). ⁵ *ns*
ad.: *channavutinam* ca sañ kui pri³ ce khrañ³ nhā "naṃmhi navuti dasassa"
ca sañ phrañ¹ lañ³-koñ³, *agginī* ca sañ kui pri³ ce khrañ³ nhā "sabbāsv ag-
giss' ini" hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ sut tañ rve³ ma pri³ koñ¹ lo¹ cud | Saccam vattic-
chāvasen' [105³³] evam vuttam phre ||.

^a Cc Māgadha^o. ^b Bm nitṭhānam.

[ti]^a Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Ettha kiñcāpi *daṇḍinan* ti upa-
yogavacanañ ca, *daṇḍismā daṇḍimhā* ti nissakkavacanañ ca,
daṇḍinī ti bhummekavacanañ ca nāgataṃ, tathā pi tattha tattha
tādisassa payogassa dassanato gahetabbam eva. ¹“Bhaṇa samma
5 anuññāto atthaṃ dhammañ ca kevalaṃ, santi hi daharā pakkhī
paññavanto^b jutindharā” ti pāliyaṃ *pakkhī* iti paccattabahuva-
canassa dassanato pana *daṇḍi* iti paccattōpayogabahuvacanāni
vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbam.

Bhāvī · bhāvī bhāvino, bhāvīṃ bhāvinaṃ · bhāvī bhāvino,
10 *bhāvina · bhāvīhi bhāvibhī, bhāvissa bhāvino · bhāvinaṃ,*
bhāvina bhāvismā bhāvimhā · bhāvīhi bhāvibhī, bhāvissa
bhāvino · bhāvinaṃ, (bhāvini)^c bhāvismiṃ bhāvimhi · bhā-
visu, bho bhāvī bho bhāvī · bhavanto bhāvino.

Evam vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī dhajī gaṇī
15 *sukhī rogī sasi kuṭṭhī makuṭī kusali bali* 49
jaṭī yogī karī ²yāni tomarī musalī phalī^d
danti mantī sudhī ³medhī bhāgī bhogī nakhī sikhī 50
⁴dhammī saṃghī ṇāṇī atthī hatthī ⁵cakkhī pakkhī dāṭhī
raṭṭhī chattī māli cammī cārī cāgī kāmī sāmī • 51
20 *mallakārī pāpakārī sattughātī dighajīvī*
dhammavādī sihanādī bhūmisāyī sīghayāyī; 52
⁶vajjadassī ca pāṇī ca yasassi ce ādayo pi ca,
etesam koci bhedo tu ekadesena vuccate: 53

ikārantapullīṅgapadesu hi *vajjadassī pāṇi* icc evamādinam
25 upayoga-bhumavacanatṭhāne *vajjadassinam pāṇine* ti ādini
pi rūpāni bhavanti; ettha ca ⁷“nidhinaṃ va pavattāraṃ yaṃ
passe vajjadassinam; ⁸evam jarā ca maccu ca adhvattanti
pāṇine; ⁹samupagacchati sasini gaganatalam; ¹⁰upahacca manam
Mejjho^e Mātāṅgasmim yasassine ucchinno saha raṭṭhena^f Mejj-
30 *jhārañnam tadā ahu;* ¹¹susukham vata jīvāma verinesu averino”
ti evamādayo payogū veditabbā. Ayaṃ nayo *daṇḍipadādisu*
pi labbhat’ eva · samānagatikattā *daṇḍipadādinam vajjadassi-*

¹ J II 353⁷⁻⁸. ² = yāñ rhi, ns. ³ = lyañ so paññā rhi, ns. ⁴ cf. Rūp 154. ⁵ = paññā myak ci rhi, ns. ⁶ (Sd § 453). ⁷ Dhṛp 76^{ab}. ⁸ S I 102²¹ (cod. B). ⁹ Mbv 33¹ (Sd § 406). ¹⁰ J V 267⁹⁻¹¹ (Ja IV 389²⁷). ¹¹ Dhṛp 197^{ab}.

^a CeBe om. ^b ita CeBemns; J (Ee): paññāv^o. ^c cf. 188³; CeBemns om. (vile 189³). ^d ita Ce (metr.); B^{emns} phālī (= pharañ³ rhi | vā · thay rhi | vā thvan svā³ rhi). ^e B^{em} ubique Majjh^o. ^f J et Ja: sapārisajjo ucchinno.

padādīhi; tasmā upayogaṭṭhāne *daṇḍim daṇḍinaṃ · daṇḍino daṇḍine* ti yojetabbaṃ, bhummaṭṭhāne *daṇḍismiṃ daṇḍimhi* ¹*daṇḍini*^a *daṇḍine · daṇḍisu daṇḍinesū* ti yojetabbaṃ. Esa nayo, ²*gāmaṇī senāni* icc ādīni vajjetvā, yathārahaṃ *īkāranta*pulliṅgesu netabbo. 5

Savinicchayo 'yaṃ *īkāranta*pulliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Īkāranta*tāpakatikaṃ *īkāranta*pulliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Idāni *bhūdhātumayānaṃ īkāranta*pulliṅgānaṃ appasid-dhattā aññesaṃ *īkāranta*pulliṅgānaṃ vasena pakatirūpassa 10 nāmikapadamālaṃ pūressāma, katamāni tāni: ³*bhikkhu* hetu setu ketu Rāhu bhāṇu khāṇu saṃku ucchu veḷu maccu jantu sindhu bandhu ruru Neru sattu ⁴*babbu* paṭu bindu garu icc ādīni.

*Bhikkhu · bhikkhū bhikkhavo, bhikkhum · bhikkhū bhik- 15 khavo, bhikkhunā · bhikkhūhi bhikkhūbhi, bhikkhussa bhikkhuno · bhikkhūnaṃ, bhikkhunā bhikkhusmā bhikkhumhā · bhikkhūhi bhikkhūbhi, bhikkhussa bhikkhuno · bhikkhūnaṃ, bhikkhusmiṃ bhikkhumhi · bhikkhusu, bho bhikkhu · bhavanto bhikkhū bhikkhave bhikkhavo. Bhikkhu*ādīni 20 aññāni ca taṃsadisāni evaṃ ñeyyāni. Ayam pi pan' ettha viseso ñeyyo: *hetu · hetū hetuyo hetavo, hetum · hetū hetuyo hetavo . . . bho hetu · bhavanto hetū hetave hetavo*, esaṃ *bhikkhusamaṃ*. Atha vā *hetuyā*dīnaṃ^a dassanato *dhenuyā* ti itthi-lingarūpena sadisaṃ *hetuyā* ti pulliṅgarūpam pi sattaṃiṭṭhāne 25 icchitabbaṃ; kānici hi pulliṅgarūpāni kehici itthilingarūpehi sadisāni bhavanti, taṃ yathā: ⁵"*uṭṭhehi katte taramāno*; ⁶*ehi*^b *bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalaṃ*", *bhātara · mātara, adhipatīyā · rattiyā, hetuyo · dhenuyo, matyā · petyā* ti evaṃ nayadassanena ⁷"*hetuyā tīni*; ⁸*adhipatīyā satta*; ⁵*uṭṭhehi katte*" 30 ti ādisu liṅgavipallāsacintā na uppādetabbā.

Jantu · jantū jantuyo jantuno jantavo, jantum · jantū jan-

¹ (Sd § 406). ² (Rūp 154 p. 47¹⁷). ³ (Rūp 157). ⁴ = kroṇ sattavā, ns. ⁵ J VI 492². ⁶ J V 308¹. ⁷ Tikap 83⁵. ⁸ (184¹¹).

^a C^eBm *hetuyādīni*, B^e(ns) *hetuyā* ti ādīni (. . . | tui¹ kui¹), ^b J: *gaccha* (*supra* 84⁸, cf. 201 n. a, etc.).

luyo jantuno^a jantavo^b . . . bho jantu · bhavanto jantū jantave jantavo, sesaṃ bhikkhusamaṃ. Garu · garū garavo garuno, garuṃ · garū garavo garuno . . . bho garu · bhavanto garū garavo garuno, sesaṃ bhikkhusamaṃ. Ettha pana ¹"bhattu ca^c 5 garuno sabbe paṭipūjeti paṇḍitā" ti pālī nidassanaṃ.

Tatra *bhikkhave* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesv eva dissati na gāthāsu, *bhikkhavo* ti paccattapadaṃ gāthāsu yeva dissati na cuṇṇiyapadesu; api ca *bhikkhave* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ sāvakassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ ²sandhivisaye yeva 10 dissati na asandhivisaye, buddhassa pana bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ sandhivisaye pi asandhivisaye pi dissati, *bhikkhavo* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ gāthāsu ca dissati cuṇṇiyapadesu ca sandhivisaye yeva^d dissati, sāvakassa pana bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ ³na dissati 15 ti ayaṃ dvinnāṃ viseso dāṭṭhabbo. Tathā hi ⁴"evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyāthā" ti ādisu *bhikkhave* ti padaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesv eva dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁵"bhikkhavo tisatā ime yācanti pañjalikatā" ti ādisu *bhikkhavo* ti paccattapadaṃ gāthāsu yeva dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁶"āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: āvuṣo bhikkhave"^e ti evamādisu sāvakassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu 20 sandhivisaye yeva *bhikkhave*^f ti padaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁷"bhikkhū āmantesi: sotukāmaṃ attha bhikkhave ti; ⁸idha bhikkhave bhikkhū" ti ādisu pana buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu sandhivisayāvisayesu *bhikkhave* ti padaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁹"araññe rukkhamaṃ 25 mūle vā suññāgāre va bhikkhavo [ti]; ¹⁰tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: bhikkhavo ti" evamādisu buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu *bhikkhavo* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ gāthāsu ca dīṭṭhaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesu ca sandhivisaye yeva dīṭṭhaṃ. Icc evaṃ cuṇṇiye va pade dīṭṭhaṃ *bhikkhave* ti padaṃ dvidhā, 30 yato pavattate sandhivisayāvisayesu taṃ; 54

¹ A III 38¹⁶. ² = pud cap so arā nhuik, ns. ³ ns: "gāthāsu ca cuṇṇiyapadesu ca" . . . luk ce. ⁴ Vin III 21²². ⁵ Sn 573ab × 366ab. ⁶ S II 274⁷ (Spk ad S II 273⁸); cf. Ja I 120⁶: bhikkhave, Cullap⁹ . . . 137²¹, 140¹⁶. ⁷ ***, M I 9²⁴. ⁸ S I 220²². ⁹ M I 1⁵, A I 1⁷.

^a B^m om. ^b B^m ad. ca. ^c C^eB^m bhattuṃ ca 3: bhattuc ca? JPTS 1908, 126 n. 3 (ns: bhattu ca laṇ eṇ¹ laṇ³ | garuno ale³ pru ap kun so | sabbe khap sim³ kun so mi bha chve myui³ tui¹ kui paṇḍitā | pañña rhi so min³ ma saṇ paṭipūjeti pūjo² eṇ¹ . . .). ^d B^ens⁹ visaye va. ^e B^e bhikkhavo. ^f B^ens bhikkhavo.

bhikkhavo ti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ gāthāyañ c'eva cuṇṇiye
 padasmim pi ca sandhissa visaye vā ti niddise ¹ti. 55
 Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ukārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmika-
 padamālāvibhago. Ukārantatāpakatikaṃ ukārantapullīṅgaṃ
 niṭṭhitaṃ. 5

Idāni pana *sayambhū* icc etassa pakatirūpassa taṃsadiśā-
 nañ ca nāmikapadamālā^a kathayāma:
*Sayambhū · sayambhū sayambhuvo, sayambhuṃ · sayam-
 bhū sayambhuvo, sayambhunā · sayambhūhi sayambhūbhi,*
sayambhussa sayambhuno · sayambhūnaṃ, sayambhunā 10
sayambhusmā sayambhumhā · sayambhūhi sayambhūbhi,
sayambhussa sayambhuno · sayambhūnaṃ, sayambhusmiṃ
sayambhumhi · sayambhusu, bho sayambhū · bhavanto
sayambhū^b sayambhuvo. ²Evaṃ *paḥhu abhiḥhū vibhū*
 icc ādini pi. *Sabbaññū · sabbaññū sabbaññuno, sabbaññuṃ · 15*
sabbaññū sabbaññuno . . . bho sabbaññū · bhavanto sabbaññū
sabbaññuno, sesāsu vibhattisu padāni *bhikkhusadiśāni* bhavanti.
 Evaṃ *vidū viññū kataññū maggaññū dhammaññū atthaññū kā-*
laññū rattaññū mattaññū vadaññū avadaññū^c icc ādini. Tatra
³"ye ca^d laddhā manussattaṃ vadaññū vitamaccharā" ti ettha 20
vadaññū ti paccattabahuvacanassa dassanato ⁴*sayambhū sab-*
baññū icc ādinam^e pi paccattōpayogabahuvacanattaṃ gahetab-
 baṃ. Api ca *vidū viññū* ti ādisu ⁵"paracittavidunī" ti itthi-
 līṅgadassanato itthilīṅge vattabbe *vidunī · vidunī viduniyo,*
viduniṃ · vidunī viduniyo, viduniyā ti *itthī*ṇayena padamālā 25
 kātabbā; tathā ⁶"viññū paṭibalā subhāsitaḍḍabbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhul-
 lāduṭṭhullaṃ ājānitun" ti ettha *viññū* ti itthilīṅgadassanato,
⁷"kodhanā akataññū ca pisuṇā ca vibhedikā"^f ti ettha ca *aka-*
taññū ti itthilīṅgadassanato *viññū · viññū viññuḥ, viññuṃ ·*
viññū viññuḥ, viññuḥ^g ti ca *kataññū · kataññū kataññuḥ*, 30

¹ ns: iti ayaṃ | kā³ anugītigāthā | tañ³ samban |. ² (Rūp 168). ³ S I 34²¹. ⁴ (sayambhuno, Ap 538²). ⁵ vide A I 148²⁸ (*nom. pl.* ^oviduniyo; *msc* ^oviduno Vin II 241⁷). ⁶ Vin IV 22²¹. ⁷ J I 298²⁸ (*infra* 207¹⁸).

^a Be ns omālaṃ (167⁷). ^b Be om.; Bm bho sayambhū bho sayambhū bha-
 vanto sayambhuvo. ^c CeBm avidaṇṇū. ^d S: 'dha. ^e (CeBm ādini). ^f ita
 Ce (= J); Bm vibhedikā om. pisuṇā ca; Be ns pisuṇā mittabhedikā (< Ja I
 299² III 260¹⁹). ^g Bm om.

kataññuṃ · kataññū kataññuyo, kataññuyā ti ca *jambūnaya*ena padamālā kātabbā; evaṃ *maggaññū dhammaññū* icc ādisu pi. *Sayambhū* ti pade pana^a ¹"sayambhu ñāṇaṃ; ²gotrabhu cittaṃ" ti dassanato napuṃsakaliṅgathe vattabbe *sayambhu · sayambhū* 5 *sayambhuni, sayambhu[m] · sayambhū sayambhūnī* ti napuṃsake *āyunayo* pi gahetabbo. Esa nayo sesesu pi yathārahaṃ gahetabbo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ *ūkāranta*pulliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Ūkāranta*tāpakatikam *ūkāranta*pulliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam. Iti sabbathā pi pulliṅgānaṃ pakatirū- 10 passa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo samatto.

Yasmā paṇāyaṃ samatto pi, pāvacaṇādisu yaṃ yaṃ thānaṃ sotūnaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhānaṃ dissati, tattha tattha sotūnaṃ anuggahāya codanā-sodhanāvasena saṃsayam samugghāṭetvā puna vattabbo hoti, tasmā kiñci padesam ettha 15 kathayāma:

| Yaṃ kira bho pāliyaṃ ³"saññate brahmacārayo; ⁴apace brahmacārayo" ti ca rūpaṃ *īkāranta*ssa *aggāsaddassa aggayo* ti rūpaṃ iva vuttaṃ, taṃ tathā avatvā *īkāranta*ssa *daṇḍi*-saddassa *daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ iva 'brahmacārino' icc eva vattab- 20 ban ti. | Saccam, tattha 'brahmaṃ caratī ti brahmacārī, yathā ⁵munatī ti muni' ti evaṃ *īkāranta*vasena icchitattā, *munayo aggayo* ti rūpāni viya, *brahmacārayo* ti rūpaṃ bhavati; aññattha pana 'brahmaṃ caraṇasilo ti brahmacārī, yathā ⁶dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ karaṇasilo ti dukkaṭakammakārī' ti evaṃ ⁷tassilatthaṃ 25 gahetvā *īkāranta*vasena gahaṇe *dukkaṭakammakārino* ti rūpaṃ iva ⁸"daṇḍo assa atthī ti ... daṇḍi" ti *īkāranta*ssa (*daṇḍi*)-saddassa *daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ iva ca *brahmacārino* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tathā hi ⁹"ime hi ¹⁰nāma dhammacārino samacārino (brahmacārino) saccavādino^b silavanto kalyāṇadhammā pa-

¹ Uda 154¹⁷; Vm 234¹¹? (*nom. pl.*, mht). ² Uda 33²⁵ (*supra* 86²³).
³ Vv 374^b. ⁴ A IV 245^c (apace = apacayati, Mp, unde Sd I 703; *re vera acc. pl. msc. vocis* apaca, Kās VI 2: 157; *huc non pertinet* Ap 581¹⁹ = Thīa 72¹, *ubi leg. amejjhe* payate pi ca.; *addere potuit nom. pl.* paṇayo Ppa 254¹⁶, paripanthayo J VI 57¹¹. ⁵ cf. Dh 269^c (Kc 671: Sd I 1245). ⁶ Ja V 49²⁸ VI 248⁴). ⁷ (Kev 534, Mmd). ⁸ Kev 368. ⁹ Vin III 44²⁰. ¹⁰ "paṭijānissanti" kā² nāmasaddā eñ¹ ayhañ atitatta nhuik anāgat vibhat tañ⁴, ns (cf. katham hi nāma. Sd § 893).

^a Bm padena om. pana: Be padena pana. ^b Bens om.

tiṇṇissanti" ti pālī dissati. Evaṃ *ikārantavasena brahmacārayo* ti paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ yujjati, puna *ikārantavasena brahmacārino* ti paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi yujjati; tasmā *brahmacāri* · *brahmacāri*^a *brahmacārayo* ti *aggīnayena*, *brahmacāri* · *brahmacāri*^a *brahmacārino* 5 ti *daṇḍīnayena* ca padamālā gahetabbā.

Yaṃ pana āyasmā Buddhaghoso ¹"yathā sobhanti yatino silabhūsanabhūsitā"^b ti ettha *yatisaddassa*, *ikārantassa aggī-* *saddassa aggayo* ti rūpaṃ viya, 'yatayo' ti rūpaṃ avatvā, [kasmā]^c *ikārantassa daṇḍīsaddassa daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ viya 10 *yatino* ti rūpaṃ dassesi, nanv esā pamādalekhā viya ²dissati; tathā^d hi ³"kukkuṭā^e maṇayo daṇḍā; ⁴Sivayo deva te kuddhā" ti pāligatiyā upaparikkhiyamānāya *yatayo* ti rūpen' eva bhavitabbaṃ · *ikārantattā* ti. Nāyaṃ pamādalekhā · ⁵"vadanasiḷo vādī" ti ettha viya tassilattham gahetvā *ikārantavasena* yojane 15 niddosattā; tasmā 'yatanasiḷo yati' ti evaṃ tassilattham cetasi sannidhaya *ikārantavasena yatino* ti sampadāna-sāminam ekavacanasadisam paccattabahuvacanarūpaṃ bhadantena Buddhaghosena dāssitan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi tādīsam eva; yattha pana tassilattham agahetvā ⁶"yo munāti 20 ubho loke muni tena pavuccati" ti ettha viya ⁷'yatati viriyaṃ karoti ti yati' ti kattukārakavasena *ikārantabhāvo* gayhati. tattha, *munayo maṇayo Sivayo* ti *yokārantarūpāni* viya, *yatayo* ti *yokārantam* paccattabahuvacanarūpaṃ ca upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ ca bhavatiⁱ; evaṃ *ikārantapullīṅgānam*^g tīsu 25 ṭhānesu *yokārantāni*^h rūpāni bhavanti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. | Yadi evaṃ, *ikārantapullīṅgānam sāramati-suddhaditṭhi-sammāditṭhi-micchādītṭhi-vajirabuddhisaddādī* kathan ti. | Etesaṃ pana *ikārantavasena* nidditṭhānam pi samāsapadattā *aggīnaye* aṭhatvā *yathāsambhavaṃ daṇḍīnaye* tiṭṭhanato *nokārantān'* eva rūpāni, 30 tathā hi ⁸"asāre sāramatino" ti *nokārantapaccattabahuvacana-* *pālī* dissati, upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi tādīsam eva

¹ Vm 10¹⁷, cf. Uṇādi IV 117. ² ns *ad.*: ya khu kā³ yatayo pañ rhi kra eñ¹. ³ J II 415³. ⁴ J VI 492³. ⁵ (Sn 382a; 382d), cf. Pāṇ III 2: 78. ⁶ Dhṛ 269cd. ⁷ (V 396). ⁸ Dhṛ 11^a.

^a Be *om.* ^b (Bm obhūsiyā). ^c sic C^cB^cns (Bm tasmā). ^d C^cBe yathā; ns *om.* ^e (Bm kudukkaṭṭā) C^c dukkaṭṭā; ns: (asare eñ¹ ne rā) krak tui¹. ^f C^c labbhati. ^g B^c(ns) *ikārantā*^o. ^h B^c *yokārantān'* eva.

datṭhabbam. | Nanu ca bho Kaccāyanappakaraṇe ¹"atthe^a visā-
 radamatayo" ti ettha samāsapadassa *ikārantapullīṅgassa yo-*
kārantassa paccattabahuvacanapāṭhassa dassanato sāramati-
saddādinam pi, visāradamatayo ti rūpena viya, *yokārantehi*
 5 *rūpehi bhavitabban ti. Na bhavitabbam* · buddhavacane sa-
 māsapadānam *ikārantapullīṅgānam visāradamatayo* ti rūpa-
 disassa rūpassa adassanato ti. Nanu ca bho buddhavacane
²"pañc' ime gahapatayo ānisamsā; ³te honti jānipatayo aññam-
 aññam piyaṃvadā" ti samāsapadānam *ikārantapullīṅgānam*
 10 *visāradamatayo* ti rūpasadisāni *yokārantāni rūpāni* dissanti;
 evaṃ sante kasmā "buddhavacane samāsapadānam *ikāra-*
pullīṅgānam visāradamatayo ti rūpasadisassa *yokārantassa rū-*
passa adassanato" ti vuttan ti. Ettha vuccate: visadisattaṃ
 paṭicca, *gahapatīsaddādisu* hi yasmā *paṭisaddo sabhāven'* eva
 15 *pullīṅgo* na tu samāsato pubbe itthilīṅgapakatiko hutvā pacchā
pullīṅgabhāvaṃ patto, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *gahapatayo jāni-*
patayo ti *yokārantāni senāpatayo senāpatino* ti *yo-nokārantāni*
 ca paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpāni bhavanti, tathā hi
⁴"tattakā^b senāpatino" ti aṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati; yasmā pana
 20 *sāramati-suddhadiṭṭhi-sammādiṭṭhi-micchādiṭṭhi-vajirabuddhisad-*
dādisu mati-diṭṭhisaddādayo samāsato pubbe itthilīṅgapakatikā
 hutvā pacchā bahubbihi samāsavasena *pullīṅgabhāvappattā^c*,
 tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *sāramatino suddhadiṭṭhino sammādi-*
ṭṭhino micchādiṭṭhino vajirabuddhino ti ādini *nokārantāni* yeva
 25 paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpāni bhavanti sampadāna-
 sāmīnam ekavacanehi sadisāni ti niṭṭham etthāvagantab-
 bam. | *Seṭṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī* icc etesu kathan ti.
 Ettha pana ayaṃ viseso veditabbo: katthaci pāṭhe *seṭṭhi*
sārathi cakkavatti sāmī ti antakkharassa dighattaṃ dissati,
 30 katthaci pana *seṭṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī* itī antakkharassa
 rassattaṃ dissati; kiñcāpi rassattam etesaṃ dissati, tathā pi
 tattha tattha paccattavacanādibhāvena *seṭṭhino sārathino* ti
 ādipayogadassanato 'rassaṃ katvā^d etāni uccārīyanti' ti ñāyati,
 tasmā evaṃ^d nibbacanatto gahetabbo: seṭṭhaṃ dhanasāraṃ
 35 ṭhānantaraṃ vā assa atthī ti seṭṭhī, assadam mādayo sārāṇa-

¹ Kev 526 (proem. v. 2^c). ² Vin I 227^{3b}. ³ A II 59¹¹ ... 62¹⁹. ⁴ * * *

^a Kev: attha- (metr.). ^b Ce tattha ke. ^c B^m obhāvappattā, Ce obhāvaṃ
 pattā. ^d B^m om. katvā ... evaṃ, 194³³⁻³⁴.

sīlo^a ti sārathī, cakkam pavattanasīlo ti cakkavattī, sam etassa atthī ti sāmī ti, assaatthivācaka^b tassilatthasaddā hi nokārantarūpavasena samānagatikā bhavanti · yathā *daḍḍino bhūmi-sāyino* ti; aparo pi nibbacanattho ikārantavasena: assadam-mādayo sāreti ti sārathī, tathā hi ¹"purisadamme sāreti ti pu-⁵ risadammasārathī" ti vuttaṃ, cakkam vatteti ti cakkavattī; evaṃ kattukārakavasena ikārantattaṃ gahetvā katthaci lab-bhamānam pi ikārantattaṃ anapekkhitvā buddhavacanānurū-pena sārathino cakkavattino ti ādini nokārantarūpāni gahetvā *daḍḍinayena* yojetabbāni · *daḍḍini* ti ādikaṃ vajjetabbaṃ vaj-¹⁰ jetvā. Evaṃ *seṭṭhino sārathino cakkavattino sāmīno* ti ādini nokārantāni yeva rūpāni ñeyyāni. Atra kiñci payogaṃ nidas-sanamattaṃ kathayāma: ²"tāta^c tayo seṭṭhino amhakaṃ ba-hūpakāra" ti ca, ³"te katabhattakicca 'mahāseṭṭhino mayam gamissāmā' ti vadimsū" ti ca, ⁴"sārathino āhamsū" ti ca ⁵"dve ¹⁵ cakkavattino" ti ca evamādini. Tattha kiñcāpi katthaci "seṭṭhi, sārathī" icc ādi rassattapāṭho dissati, tatha pi so sabbhāvena rassatta[bhāvo]pāṭho^d na hoti, dīghassa rassattakaraṇapāṭho ti vedīḥabbo; padamālā c' assa vuttanayen' eva veditabbā. | *Mahesi* ti ettha kathan ti. | *Mahesi* ti ettha kiñcāpi *mahesi*-²⁰ saddo ikārantavasena niddisiyati, tathā pi *isī*saddena sama-nagatikattā *isī*saddassa *aggī*saddena samānapadamālattā *aggī*-nayena padamālā kātabbā. Nanu ca bho ettha tassilattho dissati: mahante silakkhandhādayo dhamme esanasīlo ti ma-hesi ti, tasmā *bhūmisāyī* ti padassa viya *daḍḍinayen'* eva ²⁵ padamālā kātabbā ti. Na kātabbā · tassilatthassa asambhavato; imassa hi ⁶"mahante silakkhandhādayo dhamme ⁷esi gavesi esitvā ṭhito ti mahesi" ti atassilattho eva yujjati · katakara-ṇīyesu buddhādisu ariyesu pavattanāmattā; *isī*saddena cāyam saddo isakaṃ samāno kevalaṃ samāsapariyosāne dīghavasena ³⁰ uccāriyati, rassavasena pana 'mahā isī mahesi' ti sandhivig-gaho, — yasmā rassattaṃ gahetvā tassa padamālākaraṇaṃ

¹ Sp I 120¹⁴, Vm 207²² etc. ² Dhpa I 206¹⁵ (tayo seṭṭhi Dhpa I 207¹⁵).
³ Dhpa I 206²². ⁴ *scilicet* (contra A I 28²); rājāno cakkavattino Ap 111¹²
 (118¹⁴ 131¹⁹); *scilicet* cakkavattī mahabbalā: 116¹⁴ 117¹⁹. ⁶ cf. Nidd I 343²²⁻²⁵
 (Pj II 153¹⁰ 215²⁸ 470¹⁶). ⁷ ns: esi gavesi rhā pri |.

^a (Bense saraṇa^o). ^b (Bense assatthika-). ^c Dhpa: tāta (*supra* 174 n e).
^d ns rassabbhāvo pāṭho.

yujjati, tasmā ¹"saṅgāyimsu mahesayo" ti *īkārantarūpaṃ* dissati, na hi sātṭhakathe *tepiṭake* buddhavacane katthaci pi ca-tutthi-chatṭhekavacana-rūpaṃ viya 'mahesino' ti paccattōpayogā-lapanabahuvacana-rūpaṃ dissati; tasmā *īkārantavasena* uccā-
 5 ritassa pi sato, rassavasena uccāritassa viya, *mahesi · mahesi mahesayo, mahesiṃ · mahesi mahesayo, mahesinā* ti padamālā kātābba. Api ca *mahesi*saddo yattha rājaggubbarivācako, tattha itthiliṅgo hoti; tabbasena pana ²*mahesi · mahesi mahesiyo, mahesiṃ · mahesi mahesiyo, mahesiyā* ti ca vakkhamānaitthi-
 10 nayena padamālā kātābbā. *Hatthi*sadde kathan ti. *Hatthi*sad-dassa pana 'hattho assa atthi' ti evaṃ *īkārantavasena* gahaṇe *hatthino* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tathā hi ³"vane hatthino" ti payogo dissati; tass' etasmim yev' atthe rassaṃ katvā gahaṇe *hatthayo* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tathā hi ⁴"haṃsā koṇcā mayūrā ca hatthayo"
 15 pasadā migā sabbe sīhassa bhāyanti n'atthi kāyasmim tulyatā, evaṃ evaṃ^b manussesu daharo ce pi paññavā so pi tattha mahā hoti n'eva bālo sariravā" ti imasmim Kelisilajātake^c *hatthayo* ti āhacca padaṃ dissati. Evam assa *daṇḍin*ayena ca *aggin*ayena ca dvidhā padamālā veditābbā; iminā payena
 20 avuttesu pi thānesu pālinayānurūpena porāṇatṭhakathānurūpena ca padamālā yojetābbā.

Ettāvatā *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* pulliṅgānaṃ nāmikapadamālā saddhim liṅgantarehi saddantarehi atthantarehi ca nānappa-kārato dassitā.

25 Imam Saddanītiṃ sunītiṃ vicittaṃ
 sapaññehi sammā paripālanīyaṃ^d
 sadā sutṭhu cinteti vāceti yo, so
 naro ñāṇavithiṇṇataṃ^e yāti seṭṭhaṃ. 36

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 30 ñunaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparāṇe savinicchayo nig-gahītantaḍipulliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo sattamo paricchedo.

Sabbathā pi pulliṅgaṃ samattaṃ.

¹ Vva 1¹⁰ (Sp I 104⁶). ² [∪ ∪ -] Thī 520^c, J V 45¹⁰ VI 421²⁰. ³ 4-4*.
⁴ J II 144²⁻³ = S II 279²⁸.

^a J (E^c) S (E^c); hatthiyo; ns: Bhikkhusaṃyut nhuik hatthiyo hu rhi eñ¹
 1201 n. a. ^b Be evam eva. ^c Bm Kelisilō. ^d ita Ce (*metr.*); B^mns pari.
^e C^c B^mns ñāṇavithinnatam.

VIII.

Atha itthiliṅgesu ākārantassa bhūdhātumayassa pakatirū-pabhūtassa bhāvikāsaddassa nāmikapadamālāyaṃ vattabbāyaṃ pi pasiddhassa tāva kaññāsaddassa nāmikapadamālāṃ vak-khāma:

5

Kaññā · kaññā kaññāyo, kaññaṃ · kaññā kaññāyo, kaññāya · kaññāhi kaññābhi, kaññāya kaññānaṃ, kaññāya · kaññāhi kaññābhi, kaññāya kaññānaṃ, kaññāya kaññāyaṃ · kaññāsu, bhoṭi kaññe · bhoṭiyo kaññā kaññāyo

ayaṃ amhākaṃ ruci. Ettha *kaññā* ti ekavacana-bahuvacana- 10
vasena vuttaṃ, Niruttiṭṭake bahuvacanavasena vutto nayo
n' atthi, tathā hi tattha *saddhā tiṭṭhati saddhāyo tiṭṭhanti, sad-*
dhaṃ passati saddhāyo passati ti ettakam eva vuttaṃ, *saddha*
ti bahuvacanaṃ na āgataṃ; kiñcāpi nāgataṃ, tatha pi ¹"bāhā
paggayha pakkandam Sivikaññā samāgatā; ²ahetu appaccaya 15
purisassa saññā uppajjanti pi nirujjhanti pi" (ti)^d ādipālidassa-
nato *bāhā-kaññā-saññāsaddādinaṃ bahuvacanatā gahetabbā*.
Cūḷaniruttiyaṃ *bhoṭi kaññe bhoṭi kaññā* ti dve ekavacanani
vatvā ³*bhoṭiyo kaññāyo* ti ekaṃ bahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ, Nirutti-
ṭṭake pana *bhoṭi saddhā* iti ekaṃ ekavacanaṃ vatvā *bhoṭiyo* 20
saddhāyo ti ekaṃ bahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ; mayaṃ pan' ettha
³"ehi bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalaṃ; ⁴Phussati^b vara-
vaṇṇābhe; ⁵ehi godhe^c nivattassū" ti ādipālidassanato^d *bhoṭi*
kaññe · bhoṭiyo kaññā kaññāyo ti evampakārāni^e yeva ālapa-
nekavacana-bahuvacanāni icchāma. Ettha *bhoṭi kaññe* ti ayan 25
nayo ammaḍisu mātādisu ca na labbhati.

Bhāvikā · bhāvikā bhāvikāyo, bhāvikāṃ · bhāvikā bhāvikāyo,
bhāvikāya · bhāvikāhi bhāvikābhi, bhāvikāya bhāvikanaṃ,
bhāvikāya · bhāvikāhi bhāvikābhi, bhāvikāya bhāvikānaṃ,
bhāvikāya bhāvikāyaṃ · bhāvikāsu, bhoṭi bhāvike · bho- 30
tigo bhāvikā bhāvikāyo. Evaṃ heṭṭh' uddiṭṭhānaṃ sab-
besaṃ bhūdhātumayānaṃ ⁶*bhāvanā vibhāvanā* iec evamādināṃ
ākārantapadānaṃ aññesaṃ c' ākārantapadānaṃ nāmikapadamālā
yojetabbā. Etth' aññāni ākārantapadāni nāma *saddhādini*:

¹ J VI 302^o. ² D I 180^o. ³ J V 308^o (*supra* 189^o). ⁴ J VI 481^o. ⁵ J III 85^o. ⁶ (62^o; 81¹⁰⁻¹⁴).

^a CeBm om. ^b CeBemns Phussati. ^c J: godha (ns: Godhajāt nhuḥk ehi godha rhi eñ¹, cf. 196 n. a). ^d CeBm ādisu pāḷo. ^e CeBm ekappakārāni.

- ¹saddhā medhā paññā vijjā cintā mantā taṇhābhijjhā
 icchā ²pucchā †chāyā^a māyā mettā mattā sikkhā saṃkhā 1
 jaṃghā bāha gīvā jivhā vācā chāyā^b gaṅgā nāvā
 niddā kantā sālā mālā velā vīṇā bhikkhā lākhā 2
 5 gāthā senā lekhāpekkhā āsā pūjā esā kaṃkhā
 aññā muddhā khiḍḍā bhassā bhāsā kilā sattā ³cetā 3
 pipāsā vedanā saññā cetanā tasiṇa pajā
 devatā vaṭṭakā godhā balākā vasudhā sabhā 4
⁴ukkā sephālikā sikkā salākā vālikā sikhā
 10 kāraṇā visikha sākhā ⁵vaccā^c vañjhā jaṭā ghaṭā 5
 pīlā soṇḍā vitaṇḍā ca karuṇā vanitā latā
 kathā nindā sudha Rādhā vāsanā siṃsapā papa 6
 pabhā simā khamā jāyā khattiyā sakkharā^d surā
 dolā tulā silā līlā lāl' elā mekhalā kalā 7
 15 vaḷava ⁶suṇisā mūsā mañjūsā Sulasā diṣa
 nāsā juṇhā guhā ihā lasikā parisā †dusā^e
 mātik' icc ādayo c' eva *bhāvikā* padasādisā; 8
 amm'-ann'-ambā ca tātā ca kiñcid eva samā siyuṃ;
 mātā-dhitā-panattādī puthag eva ito siyuṃ. 9
 20 *Parisās*saddassa pana sattamīṭhāne *parisāya parisāyaṃ* ⁷*parisati* ·
parisāsū ti yojetabbaṃ · ⁸"ekam idaṃ bho Gotama samayaṃ
 Todeyyassa brāhmaṇassa parisati parūpārambhaṃ vattenti" ti
 pāḷidassanato. *Ammā*dīnaṃ pana *amma* · *ammā ammāyo* ti
 ādinā *kaññā*na yena vatva avasāne *bhoti amma bhoti amma* ·
 25 *bholiyo amma ammāyo* ti ādinā yojetabbaṃ.

Māta · *mata mataro, mātaraṃ malaro, mātara mātuyā*
matyā · *mātūhi mātūbhi, mātu mātuya matyā* · *mātarānaṃ*
mātānaṃ mātunaṃ, mātara mātuya matyā · *mātūhi mā-*
tubhi, ⁹mātu mātuyā matyā · *mātarānaṃ mātānaṃ mātū-*

¹ cf. Rūp 180. ² ns: pucchā ame³ | mucchā lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= Rūp) tve
 ve khrañ³ . ³ = vay khrañ³, ns ⁴ ns: ūkā lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= Rūp) ⁵ ns: vaccā
 ma cañ¹ | ⁶ "vaccā duggandhā" Rūpasiddhiṭṭkā . ⁷ = khvye³ ma, ns, cf n. e.
⁸ ns *cit* Mg II 107 (parisati, et sabhati *quod ni fallor e* saṃsati J III 493¹
fluvit. ⁹ A II 180¹⁰. ¹⁰ (ns *cit*, J VI 16¹).

^a *sic* Bemns (= arip) *vide* n. b; C^e jāyā; *leg.* ejā (= Rūp) ^b *ita* CeBemns;
 ns: chāyā kā¹ rhe³ nhuik [198²] lañ³ rhi pri. ^c C^e Rūp: vacā. ^d *ita* h. l. Ce;
 Bemns sakkarā (42 n. b). ^e *sic* Bemns (= khvye³ ma, i. q. suṇisā [n. 6]; *leg.*
 nusā); nhusā, cf. J VI 586⁷; C^e (*conī*,) nisā.

naṃ, mātari mātuyā matyā mātuyam matyam · mātusu, bhoti mātā^a bhoti^b mātā · bhotiyo mātā mātaro. Ettha pana yasmā pāliyaṃ itthiliṅgānaṃ sakārantāni rūpāni *chi-ebhi-esukārantāni* ca *enantādini* ca na dissanti, tasmā ¹kehici vuttāni pi ²*mātussa* ³*mātarehi* ti ādini na vuttāni; esa nayo itaresu 5 pi. ⁴“Yaṃ kiñci ‘tthi kataṃ puññaṃ mayhañ ca mātuyā ca te; ⁵anuññāto ahaṃ matyā” ti pāḷidassanato pana karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-(sāmi)^c-bhumavacanaṭṭhāne *mātuyā matya* ti ca vuttaṃ · itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne samānagatikattā tesam vacanānaṃ, tathā hi Ummadantiṭṭake ⁶“matyā” ti padaṃ pañcamī-tatiyeka- 10 vacanavasena āgataṃ. Yathā pana *khatliyā* ti padaṃ majjibasara-lopavasena ⁷*khatyā* ti bhavati, tathā *matuyā mātuyan* ti ca padaṃ *matyā matyan* ti bhavati. Ayan nayo *dhūtasaddādisu* na labbhati.

Dhūta · dhūta dhūtaro, dhūtaṃ dhūtaṃ · dhūtaro, (dhūtara^d) dhūtuyā · dhūtūhi dhūtubhi, dhūtu dhūtuyā · dhūtara- 15 naṃ dhūtānaṃ dhūtunaṃ, dhūtara dhūtuyā · dhūtūhi dhūtubhi, dhūtu dhūtuyā · dhūtaraṇaṃ dhūtānaṃ dhūtūnaṃ, dhūtari dhūtuya dhūtuyam · dhūtusu, bhoti dhūta^d bhoti dhūta · bhotiyo dhūta dhūtaro. Ettha pana “Jāliṃ Kaṇhājiṇaṃ dhūtaṃ Maddideviṃ patibbatam cajamāno na cin- 20 tesim bodhiyā yeva kāraṇā” ti pāliyaṃ *dhūtan* ti dassanato upayogavacanaṭṭhāne *dhūtan* ti vuttaṃ. Tasmā idaṃ sārato gahetabbam. Tathā pāliyaṃ “assamaṇi hoti asakyadhūtara” ti samāsapadassa dassanato tatiyekavacanantapadasadisam *seṭṭhidhūtara* ti ādikaṃ paṭhamekavacanantam pi samāsapadam 25 gahetabbam eva. Niruttiṭṭake pana *mātā dhūta* ti padadvayaṃ *saddhānaye* pakkhittam; tam amhehi *saddhāyā* ti padassa viya *mātāyā* ti ādinaṃ pāḷiādisu vyāse adassanato viṣuṃ gahitaṃ, samāse yeva hi idisiṃ saddagatiṃ passāma: *rājamātāya rāja-dhūtāya seṭṭhidhūtāyā* ti; evaṃ *kaṇṇānayo* pi ekadesena lab- 30 bhati. Tathā ¹⁰“acchariyaṃ Nandamāte abbhutaṃ Nandamāte”

¹ = akhyu¹ so Rūpasiddhi-charā ca sañ tui¹ sañ, ns. ² ns: “buddha-mātussa . . . sugatoraso” Gotamīapadān [Ap 541¹²] rhi sañ mhā | gāthā arā yathucchitapayoga hū lui || ³ Rūp 194 (Ce p. 60²²). ⁴ J VI 92¹². ⁵ J VI 16⁶. ⁶ J V 214⁵; 214¹⁹ (Ja). ⁷ Sd § 69, J VI 397¹ (*metr. etiam* D I 99⁸ J V 116³; cf. titthyā Sn 891^c (Sd I 430). ⁸ Cp I 9: 52^{a-d} (Ja VI 570¹⁸). ⁹ (141²⁵). ¹⁰ A IV 65¹².

^a Be om. ^b Ce Be om. ^c Ce Bm om. ^d Be dhūtu.

ti pāḷiyaṃ *Nandamāte* ti dassanato *bhoti rājamāte bhoti rajadhite* ti evamādinayo pi labbhati; tatra *Nandamāte* ti *Nandassa mātā Nandamātā: bhoti Nandamāte*; evaṃ samāse yeva īdisi saddagati hoti; tasmā samāsapadatte *mātu dhātu dūhātu* 5 icc etesaṃ pakatirūpānaṃ dve koṭṭhāsā gaḥetabbā: paṭhamam dassitarūpakotṭhāso ca *kaññānayo*^a rūpakotṭhāso cā ti. *Nattā-dīni*^b na kevalaṃ pullingāni yeva honti atha kho itthilingāni pi; tathā hi ¹"Visākhāya . . . nattā kalamkatā hoti; ²catasso mūsikā: gādham khattā^c no vasitā" ti ādini payogaṇi sāsane 10 dissanti:

Nattā · nattā nattāro, nattam nattaram · nattāro, nattāra nattuyā · nattūhi nattūbhi, natu nattuyā · nattārānaṃ nat-
tanam nattunam, nattāra nattuyā · nattūhi nattubhi, natu
nattuyā · nattārānaṃ nattānaṃ nattunam, nattari nattuyā 15 *nattuyam · nattusu, bhoti natta bhoti nattā · bhotiyo natta*
nattāro. Evaṃ *khattā*^c *vasitā bhāsītā* icc ādisu pi. Samāsapadatte pana, *rājamātāya Nandamāte* ti ādini viya, *rajanat-*
tāya rājanatte ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti. Savānicchayo 'yaṃ *ākārant'-ukārantitthilingānaṃ* pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā- 20 vibhāgo. *Ākārant'-ukārantatāpakatikam ākārantitthilingam* niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūmipadādinam* nāmikapadamalaṃ vakkhāma pubba-cariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

Ratti · ratti rattiyo, rattim · ratti rattiyo, rattiya · rattihī 25 *rattibhi, rattiya rattīnaṃ, rattiya · rattihī rattibhi, rattiya*
rattinaṃ, rattiya rattiyam · rattisu, bhoti ratti bhotiyo rattiyō
Yamakamahātheramatam. Bhūmi · bhumi bhūmiyo, bhūmim ·
bhūmi bhumīyo ti sabbaṃ neyyaṃ. Evaṃ ³bhūti vibhūti^d satti patti vutti mutti kitti^c khanti titti siddhi iddhi vuddhi suddhi buddhi 30 bodhi pīti nandi mati asani ⁴vasani sati gati vuḍḍhi yuvati aṅguli bondi diṭṭhi tuṭṭhi nābhi icc ⁵ādīnam pi nāmikapadamālā voje-tabbā. Api ca ⁶"ratyo amoghā gacchanti; ⁷divā ca ratto ca

¹ Ud 91¹¹. ² Pp 43²² (cf. A II 203²⁸: sā datā hoti). ³ Cf. Rūp 186. ⁴ = avat pu chur³, ns. ⁵ (de sabbhi vīde 174²⁹—176¹¹). ⁶ J VI 26¹⁰. ⁷ Khp VI 2^c.

^a sic C^cB^mns (leg. onaye?), Be onayona(?). ^b Be ad. padāni (< ns). ^c C^cB^mns kattā (ns: 200⁹: tū³ tat, 200¹⁰: pru tat). ^d Be ns om. ^e (B^m kinti).

haranti ye baliṃ; ¹na bhumyā^a caturaṅgulo; ²seti bhumyā anu-
tthunāṃ; ³bhumyā so patitaṃ pāsaṃ gīvāya paṭimuṇcati; ⁴imā
ca nabhyo satarāṇicittitā sateritā^b vijjur iva ppabhāsare” ti
evamādīnaṃ payogānaṃ dassanato *ratti-bhūmi-nābhisaddādī-*
naṃ ayam pi nāmikapadamālāviseso veditabbo, katham: 5

Ratti · rattī rattiyo ratyo, rattim · rattī rattiyo ratyo, rattiya
ratyā · rattihī rattībhi, rattiya ratyā · rattīnaṃ, rattiya ra-
tyā · rattihī rattībhi, rattiya ratyā · rattīnaṃ, rattiya ratyā
rattiyaṃ ratyaṃ ratto · rattisu, bhoti ratti · bhotiyo ratti
rattiyo ratyo. Ettha ratto ti rūpanayaṃ vajjetvā bhūmi · 10
bhūmi bhumīyo bhumyo ti sabbaṃ neyyaṃ.

Nābhi · nābhī nābhiyo nabhyo, nābhīm · nābhī nābhiyo
nabhyo, nābhiya nabhya · nābhihi nābhībhi, nābhiyā na-
bhyā · nābhīnaṃ, nābhiyā nabhyā · nābhihi nābhībhi, nā-
bhiya nabhyā · nābhīnaṃ, nābhiyā nabhyā nābhiyaṃ na- 15
bhyaṃ^c · nābhisu, bhoti nābhi · bhotiyo nābhī nābhiyo nabhyo.
Bodhi · bodhi bodhiyo bojjho, bodhīm bodhiyaṃ bojjhaṃ ·
bodhi bodhiyo bojjho, bodhiyā bojjhā · bodhīhi bodhībhi,
bodhiya bojjhā · bodhīnaṃ, bodhiyā bojjhā · bodhīhi bo-
dhibhi, bodhiyā bojjhā · bodhīnaṃ, bodhiyā bojjhā bodhiyaṃ 20
bojjhaṃ · bodhisu, bhoti bodhi · bhotiyo bodhi bodhiyo bojjho.

Ettha pana ⁵“bujjhassu jīnabodhiyaṃ; ⁶nāññatra bojjhā tapasā”
ti vicitrapālinayadassanato vicitrānaya nāmikapadamāla vuttā.
Sabbo pi cāyaṃ^d nayo aññatthā pi yathārahaṃ yojetabbo. Savi-
nicchayo ‘yaṃ ikārantitthiliṅgaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapada- 25
mālāvibhāgo. Ikārantatāpakatikaṃ ikārantitthiliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūrisaddādīnaṃ* nāmikapadamālāṃ vakkhāma pubbā-
cariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

Itthi · itthi itthiyo, itthīm · itthi itthiyo, itthiyā · itthihī it-
tthībhi, itthiyā itthīnaṃ, itthiyā · itthihī itthībhi, itthiyā itthi- 30
naṃ, itthiyā itthiyaṃ · itthisu, bhoti itthi · bhotiyo itthi^e
itthiyo Yamakamahātheramatam. Bhūrī · bhūrī bhūriyo,

¹ J I 507¹². ² J III 114⁶ (*infra* 204¹⁰). ³ J IV 405¹⁰. ⁴ Vv 745^{cd} (Vva. 277^d). ⁵ Bv 2: 183^d (Sd § 450; ns *cit.* Bva *et* Maṇḍipā *qui* *locativum* *stan-*
tuunt); cf. Ap 588²² = 600^b: pāpuṇissati bodhiyaṃ *vide* 203³⁻²² n. 12. ⁶ S I 54³.

^a ns: Ekapaṇṇajāt nhuik ‘na bhumā’ lañ³ rhi eñ¹, cf. 109 n. b, 148 n. a, 157 nn. 6 *et* c, 169 n. f., 196 n. a, 197 n. c, 218 n. c. ^b *ita* C^eBemns. ^c Bem nabhyā). ^d Bm pi ayam. ^e Bem om.

bhūriṃ · bhūri bhūriyo ti *itthiyā* samaṃ. Evaṃ *bhūti bhoti vibhā-vū* icc ādinam *bhūdhātumayānam* aññesaṇ ca *ikārantasaddānam* nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Etth' aññe *ikārantasaddā* nāma:

- ¹mātulāni ca bhaginī bhikkhunī †kāminī^a aṭṭhi
 5 vāpī pokkharāṇi devī nāgi yakkhini-rājini 10
 dāsī ca brāhmaṇi muṭṭhassatini sīghayayini
 Sākiyāni ti cādini payogāni bhavanti hi^b. 11
 Tatra ²*pokkharāṇi* ³*dāsī* ⁴*brāhmaṇi* cc ādinam gati
 aññathā pi siyā gāthā-cuṇṇiyesu yathārahaṃ; 12
 10 ⁵*Kusāvati* ti ādinam gāthāsv eva viśesato
 rūpāni aññathā honti ekavacanato vade, 13
⁶*Kāśi Avanti*^c icc ādi bahuvacanato vade,
⁷*Canduvati* ti ādini payogassānurūpato. 14
 Tathā hi ⁸"pokkharāṇṇo sumāpitā; ⁹ tā ca sattasatā bhariyā
 15 dāsyo satta satāni ca; ¹⁰dārake ca ahaṃ nesaṃ brāhmaṇyā
 paricārake^d; ¹¹naijjo sandanti; ¹²naijā Nerañjarāya tīre; ¹³lak-
 khyā^e bhava nivesanam; ¹⁴Bārāṇasyam mahārāja kākarājā ni-
 vāsako asītiyā sahassehi puttehi^f parivārīto; ¹⁵rāja yathā Vessa-
 vaṇo Naṭṭhāna" ti evamādinam pālīnam dassanato *pokkharāṇi*
 20 icc ādinam nāmikapadamālāyo savisesāyo^g yojetabbā, katham:
pokkharāṇi · pokkharāṇi pokkharāṇiyo pokkharāṇṇo, pokkha-
ranin ti ādinā vatvā karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmivacana-
 tṭhāne *pokkharāṇiyā pokkharāṇṇā* ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni,
 bhumavacanatṭhāne pana *pokkharāṇiyā pokkharāṇṇā pok-*
 25 *kharāṇiyam pokkharāṇṇan* ti ca ekavacanāni vattabbāni sab-
 battha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni katabbāni. Tathā *dāsī · dāsī*
dāsiyo dāsyo, dāsiṃ dāsiyam · dāsī dāsiyo dāsyo ti vatvā ka-
 raṇavacanatṭhānādisu *dāsiyā dāsyā* ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni,
 bhumavacanatṭhāne pana *dāsiyā dāsyā dāsiyam dāsyān* ti ca
 30 ekavacanāni vattabbāni, sabbattha padāni paripuṇṇāni katab-

¹ cf. Rūp 188. ² (202¹⁴). ³ (202²⁶). ⁴ (203¹⁹). ⁵ (204¹⁹). ⁶ (205¹⁴). ⁷ (205¹⁹).
⁸ cf. S I 233¹, Pv 112^d. ⁹ J VI 53¹⁶⁻²⁵ + VI 301⁷ 303¹⁴ (codd. Cks). ¹⁰ J VI 54⁵⁹
 (cf. infra 294⁷). ¹¹ S III 202⁶ (Kev 98, Sd § 263). ¹² Ud 1⁵ (Sd § 264). ¹³ J V 113¹.
¹⁴ J II 435¹⁴⁻¹⁷. ¹⁵ J VI 313⁹, Vv 972^d; ns cit. Vva 340²⁵ et D III 201¹⁵ ... 202⁶.

^a ita C^e (conī.); Bm kāmūṇi; B^ens (conī.) Sāmuṭṭi^{ns} cit. Sāmuṭṭi nāma Koliyanam nigamo, A II 194²⁸, ubi E^c: Sāpūgan n. K. nigame(!), codd. BK: Sāmu-
 giyam). ^b Bm ti (169 n. b). ^c Bem bhavanti. ^d C^e paricārīte. ^e J codd. CksBd:
 lakkhī (2); lakkhī-bhava-nivesanam, ut ākācamha-ca-mayā J VI 268¹⁷), cod. B^e:
 lakhyā. ^f ita C^eBm; B^ens Supatto (= J). ^g ita Bm; C^eB^ens savisesā.

bāni; ettha pana ¹"yaṭṭhiyā^a paṭikoṭeti ghare jātaṃ va dāsiyaṃ; ²phusissāmi^b vimuttiyaṃ" ti payogaṇaṃ dassanato *aṇṇ*-vacanassa *yamādesavasena dāsiyaṃ* ti vuttaṃ. Tesu ca "ghare jātaṃ va dāsiyaṃ" ti ettha ³*aṇṇ*vacanassa *yamādesato añño* pi ⁴saddanayo labbhati, kathaṃ: yathā daharī eva dahariyā ti ⁵vuccati, evaṃ dāsī eva dāsiyā ti — ettha pana ⁵"passāmi vo 'haṃ dahariṃ kumāriṃ cārudassanaṃ"^c ti ca ⁶"ye taṃ jīṇṇassa pādamsu evaṃ dahariyaṃ satin" ti ca pālī nidassanaṃ — upayogavacanicechāya *dāsiyaṃ* ti vuttaṃ. Imasmiṃ panādhippāye *dāsiyā · dāsiyā dāsiyāyo, dāsiyaṃ · dāsiyā dāsiyāyo, dāsiyāyā* ti ¹⁰*kaññānayaṇ'* eva nāmikapadamālā bhavati · *kumāriyā* ti saddassēva, tathā hi ⁷"kumāriye upaseniye"^d ti pālī dissati. Tathā *Pupphavaliya, Pupphavatiyaṃ, Pupphavatiyāya, Pupphavatiyāyaṃ, bhoṭi Pupphavatiye* ti *kaññānayanissitena* ekavacanāyena nāmikapadamālā bhavati; ettha pana ⁸"atite ayaṃ Bārāṇasī Pupphavatiyā nāma ahosi; ⁹rājāsī luddakammo Ekarājā (ti) Pupphavatiyāyaṃ; ¹⁰†uyyassu^e pubbena Pupphavatiyāyā" ti pālī ^c attha-kathāpāṭho ca nidassanaṃ. Aparo nayo: *dāsiyā dahariyā kumāriyā* ti ¹¹*kakārassa yakārādeso* daṭṭhabbo. *Brāhmaṇisad-*dassa tu *brāhmaṇī · brāhmaṇī brāhmaṇiyo brāhmaṇyo, brāhmaṇin* ²⁰ti ādini vatvā karaṇavacanatṭhānādisu *brāhmaṇiyā brāhmaṇyā* ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni, sabbattha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni kātabbāni. *Nadisaddassa nadi · nadi nadiyo najjo*, ¹²*nadin* ti ādināⁱ vatvā *nadiyā najjā* ti ca *nadiyaṃ najjan* ti ca vattabbam, sabbattha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni kātabbāni. Itthiliṅgesu hi pae- ²⁵cattabahuvacane diṭṭhe yeva upayogabahuvacanam anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, tathā upayoga(bahu)vacane diṭṭhe yeva paccattabahuvacanam anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, karaṇasampadāna-nissakka-sāmi-bhumavacanānam pi aññatarasmiṃ diṭṭhe yeva aññataram diṭṭham eva hoti; tathā hi ¹³"dāsā ca ³⁰

¹ J VI 554¹³ (Sd § 450). ² *ns*. ³ Kc 223 (Sd § 450; *infra* n. 12). ⁴ = sakattha nhuik *ṇiyapaccañ*³ sak so saddā nañ³, ns. ⁵ J VI 26⁵. ⁶ J VI 521¹⁶ *sqq* (cf. *supra* 179 n. a). ⁷ J VI 64¹⁵ (Sd I 409). ⁸ Ja VI 131¹¹. ⁹ J VI 132¹⁰. ¹⁰ J VI 145²³ *sqq*. ¹¹ (ns *cit.* Ja VI 554¹⁷). ¹² (acc. nadiyaṃ, D II 135³, Rohiṇiyaṃ, Th 529^d; Aciravatiyaṃ, Mp I 248²; *supra* 201 n. 5, CPD s. v. ajī). ¹³ J IV 53²⁹.

a J: laṭṭhiyā b B^m phusissāma. c J: odassaniṃ. d *ita* C^eB^m; B^{ns} kumāriye upasenañ ca, *quod* ns *cum* J VI 134²⁶ (kumāriyo ... Upaseniṃ) *confert, addit tamen*: Janakajāt nhuik 'kumārike upaseniye' rhi eñ¹. e B^m uyassu, C^e dayassu = J (o - o | - - | o - o | o o - | -). f *ita* C^eB^mns; *vide* 203²¹.

dāsyo anujivino cā" ti ettha *dāsyo* ti paccattabahuvacane diṭṭhe yeva aparam pi *dāsyo* ti upayogabahuvacanaṃ taṃsadisattā diṭṭham eva hoti, ¹"Sakko ca me varaṃ dajjā so ca labbhettha me varo, ekarattim^a dvirattim^a vā bhaveyyaṃ Abhipārako
 5 Ummadantyā^b ramitvāna Sivirājā tato siyaṃ"^c ti ettha *Ummadantyā*^b ti karaṇavacane diṭṭhe yeva taṃsadisāni sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi-bhumma^avacanāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ²"brāhmaṇyā paricārake"^d ti ettha *brāhmaṇyā* ti sāmivacane^e diṭṭhe yeva taṃsadisāni karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-bhumma^avacanāni
 10 pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ³"seti bhomyā anutthunan"^f ti ettha ⁴"pathavyā cārupubbaṅgī" ti ettha ca *bhomyā pathavya* ti sattamiyā ekavacane diṭṭhe yeva taṃsadisāni karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmivacanāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ⁵"Bārāṇasyaṃ mahārājā" ti ettha *Bārāṇasyaṃ* ti bhumma^avacane diṭṭhe
 15 yeva taṃsadisāni aññāni pi *brāhmaṇyaṃ ekadasyaṃ pañcamyaṃ* ti ādini bhumma^avacanāni diṭṭhāni yeva honti, gaṇhanti ca tādisāni rūpāni pubhācariyāsabhā pi gāthābhisamkharāṇavasena, sāsane pi pana etādisāni rūpāni yebhuyyena gāthāsu sandissanti.

Kusāvatī, Kusāvatim, Kusāvaliyā Kusāvalyā, Kusāvatīyaṃ
 20 *Kusāvatyaṃ, bhoṭi Kusāvatī. Bārāṇasī, Bārāṇasiṃ, Bārāṇasiyā Bārāṇasyā, Bārāṇasiyaṃ Bārāṇasyaṃ · Bārāṇassam* iec apī, *bhoṭi Bārāṇasī. Naṭinī, Naṭiniṃ, Naṭiniyā Naṭiññā, Naṭiniyaṃ Naṭiññaṃ, bhoṭi Naṭini.* Aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Gāthāvisayaṃ pana patvā *Kusāvatimhi Bārāṇasimhi Naṭinimhi* ti
 25 ādinā saddarūpāni pi yojetabbāni; tathā hi pāṭiyaṃ ⁶*Kusāvatimhi* ādini *mhiyāntāni* itthiliṅgarūpāni gāthāsu yeva paññāyanti, na cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyaṃ; ⁷akkharasamaye pana tādisāni rūpāni anivāritāni · ⁸"nadimhā cā" ti ādidassanato; yaṃ pana atṭhakathāsu cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyaṃ ⁹"sammādiṭṭhimhī"^g ti
 30 ādikaṃ itthiliṅgarūpaṃ dissati, taṃ ¹⁰akkharavipallāsavasena^h vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ · cuṇṇiyapadaṭṭhāne "sammādiṭṭhiyaṃ paṭisandhiyaṃ, sugatiyaṃ duggatiyaṃ" ti ādidassanato.

¹ J V 216¹⁻⁴. ² (202¹⁵). ³ (201¹). ⁴ J VI 481²⁰. ⁵ (202¹⁷). ⁶ (205¹¹).

⁷ = akkharā kui si kroṇ³ phrac so sut pud nhuk, ns. ⁸ Kc 340. ⁹ ...

¹⁰ = yaṃakkharā kui mhiakkharā pran khraṇ⁵ eñ¹ acvaṃ³ phraṇ¹, ns.

^a Ce B^m ns "rattam. ^b (B^mns Ummadantyā). ^c J: siyā (cf. *supra* 99 n. c).

^d Ce B^mns paricārike. ^e B^m sāmikavacane (s: sāmi(e)kavacane?). ^f Ce B^mns anutthunan. ^g ita Ce B^mns; cf. *tamen* sandhimhi (paṭisandhimhi) Sd § 672, 673, 674. ^h B^m taṃ dakkhara⁹ (s: tad akkhara⁹).

Ayaṃ pan' ettha niyamo: sugatasāsane gāthāyaṃ cuṇṇiyapa-
daṭṭhāne ca kaññā ratti itthi yāgu vadhu ti evampañcanteehi^a
itthilingehi saddhiṃ nā sa smā smūṃ mhā mhi icc ete saddā
sarūpato parattaṃ na yanti, mhisaddo pana gāthāyaṃ iṇaṇ-
nantehi itthilingehi saddhiṃ parattaṃ yāti. Tatr' idaṃ vuccati: 5

gāthāyaṃ cuṇṇiye cā pi nā-sa-smādī sarūpato

¹n' ākāraṇta-iṇaṇṇantaithibhi parattaṃ gatā, 15

mhisaddo pana gāthāyaṃ iṇaṇṇantitthibhi saha

yāto^b parattaṃ, etassa payogaṇi bhavanti ²hi: 16

³"yathā balākayonimhi na vijjati pumo sadā; 10

⁴Kusāvatimhi nagare rājā^c āsi mahipati" ti. 17

Evaṃ *Kusāvatī* icc ādini aññathā bhavanti, nagaranāmattā
pan' ekavacanāni pi, na janapadanāmāni viya bahuvacanāni.

*Kasī Kāsiyo, Kāsihi Kāsibhi, Kāsinam, Kāsusu, bhotiyo Kā-
siyo.* Evaṃ *Avanti Avantiyo* ti ādinā pi nāmikapadamālā yoje-
tabbā, aññāni pi padāni gahetabbāni; evaṃ *Kāsi* icc ādini
⁵janapadanāmattā rūhivasena bahuvacanān' eva bhavanti at-
thassa ekatte pi.

⁶*Āṇḍavati, Candavatiṃ, Candavatiyā, Candavatiyaṃ, bhoti
Candavati* evaṃ ekavacanavasena vā, *Candavatiyo, Candavatiyo,* 20
*Candavatihi Candavatiḥhi, Candavatinam, Candavatisu, bhotiyo
Candavatiyo* evaṃ bahuvacanavasena vā nāmikapadamālā vedi-
tabbā, aññāni pi padāni yojetabbāni; *Candavati* icc ādini hi
ekassā^d bahūnañ c' itthinaṃ paṇṇattibhāvato payogaṇurūpena
ekavacanavasena va bahuvacanavasena vā yojetabbāni bha- 25
vanti; esa nayo aññatrā pi. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ikārantitthi-
lingānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Īkārantatā-*
pakatikam ikārantitthilingam niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūdhātumayānaṃ ukārantitthilingānaṃ* appasid-
dhattā aññena *ukārantitthilingena* nāmikapadamālaṃ pūres- 30
sāma:

¹ ns *ad.*: ī nhuik 'iṇaṇṇanta' kui ka³ arā a³ phrañ¹ yū, ns. ² ns: *hisaddā*
sañ tasmā hū so hit-anak nhuik appaka ā³ phrañ¹ phrac eñ¹ hū so Maṇḍipanañ³
(cf. 70²³ 117¹³ 120⁵ et 169 n. b etc.). ³ Ap 42¹¹ (*supra* 162²⁹). ⁴ Cp I 4: 1^{ab} (Sd §
266, 672, 673) ⁵ (Ps *ad* M I 473⁶; Ja IV 397²⁷ *ad* J IV 397⁵). ⁶ (Bv 8: 17^a).

^a (Be opañcavantehi). ^b *ita* CeBm (cf. yanti 205⁴); Be ns yato (ns:
"yato" kui 'yaṃ ato' pud phrat, yaṃ yasmā kroñ¹ gato [$< 205^7$] rok eñ¹
ato thui¹ kroñ¹ || !). ^c Cp: yadā. ^d *ita* CeBemns.

Yāgu · yāgū yāguyo, yāguṃ · yāgū yāguyo, yāguyā · yāgūhi yāgūbhi, yāguyā yāgūnaṃ, yāguyā · yāgūhi yāgūbhi, yāguyā yāgūnaṃ, yāguyā yāguyam · yāgusu, bhoṭi yāgu · bhoṭiyo yāgū yāguyo. ¹Evaṃ dhātu dhenu kāsū daddu kaṇḍu
 5 kacchu rājju icc ādini. Tatra ²*dhātusaddo* rasa-rudhira-maṃsa-
 meda-nhāru ⁴-aṭṭhi-aṭṭhimiñja-sukkasamkhātadhātuvācako pul-
 liṅgo, sabhāvavācako pana sugatādinam sārīrikavācako loka-
 dhātuvācako cakkhādivācako ca itthiliṅgo, *bhū-hū-kara-pacā-*
disaddavācako itthiliṅgo c' eva pulliṅgo ca; atra pan' itthiliṅgo
 10 adhippeto. Savinicchayo 'yam *ukārantitthiliṅgānaṃ* nāmikapada-
 mālāvibhāgo. *Ukārantatāpakatikam ukārantitthiliṅgam* niṭ-
 ṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūsaddādinam* nāmikapadamālam vakkhāma pubbā-
 cariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

15 *Jambū · jambū jambuyo, jambuṃ · jambū jambuyo, jam-
 buyā · jambūhi jambūbhi, jambuyā jambūnaṃ, jambuyā ·
 jambuhi jambūbhi, jambuyā jambūnaṃ, jambuyā jambu-
 yam · jambūsu, bhoṭi jambu · bhoṭiyo jambū jambuyo*
 Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Ettha *jambūsaddassa* itthiliṅgattaṃ
 20 ³"ambā sālā ca jambuyo" ti ādinā pasiddham, ⁴"ime te jam-
 bukā rukkhā" ti ettha pana ^b*rukhasaddam* apekkhitvā *jambukā*
 ti pulliṅganiddeso kato ti daṭṭhabbam; tathā hi 'jambū ti katha-
 tabbā' ti jambu-kā, ⁵"ke re ge sadde" ti^c dhātu; atha vā
⁶itthiliṅgavasena 'jambū eva jambukā, jambukā ca tā rukkhā
 25 cā' ti *jambukārukkhā* · yathā ⁷"Laṃkāḍipo"; pulliṅgapakkhe
 vā samāsavasena 'jambukarukkhā' ti vattabbe gāthāvisayattā
 chandānurakkhaṇattham dīgham katvā "jambukārukkhā" ti
 vuttam · ⁸"saraṇāgamane^d kañci"^e ti ettha viya.

*Bhū · bhū bhuyo, bhuṃ · bhū bhuyo, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi,
 30 bhuyā bhūnaṃ, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi, bhuyā bhūnaṃ,
 bhuyā bhuyam · bhūsu, bhoṭi bhu · bhoṭiyo bhuyo.* Evaṃ

¹ = Rūp 194 (C^c p. 60¹³) *additī* kaneru piyaṅgu sassu. ² cf. 2¹³, 215²⁴.
³ xxx, cf. J VI 269¹¹ Vv 49^c (Vv 484^a). ⁴ J VI 364². ⁵ l 1076^d—i (cf. jāta-kam,
 l 4; *vide* 58³⁰ (etc.), 59¹⁰). ⁶ sakatthe : nhuik *kapaccayavasena*, phrañ¹ || thañ¹
 ns. ⁷ (Sd § 716, ex.: Gaṅgānādī; Kev 333, ex.: saddhadhanam). ⁸ Bv 2: 190^a.

^a (Bm nāru). ^b Bm om rukkhā ti ettha pana. ^c C^cB^m ke de se ge
 sadde ti; B^c ke sadde ge sadde ti; ns ke ge s. t. ^d Bm saraṇāgamena.
^e C^cB^cm^{ns} kiñci.

¹*abhū · abhū abhuyo, abhuṃ · abhū abhuyo, abhuyā* ti ādinā yojetabbam^a; a[ñña]tra^b ²"abhuṃ me katham nu bhaṇasi pāpakam vata bhāsasi" ti nidassanapadam.

³Vadhū ca Sarabhū c' eva sarabū^c sutanū camū

vāmūrū nāganāsūrū icc ādi *jambuyā* samā. 18 5

Idam pana sukhumaṃ thānaṃ suṭṭhu manasikātabbam:

Vadaññū · vadaññū vadaññuyo, vadaññuṃ · vadaññū vadaññuyo, vadaññuyā ti *jambūsamaṃ* yojetabbam; evaṃ *maggaññū dhammaññū kataññū* icc ādisu pi. Nanu ca bho ⁴"so 'ham^d nūna^e ito gantvā yoniṃ laddhāna mānusiṃ vadaññū 10 silasampanno kāhāmi kusalam bahun" ti evamādippayogadasanato *vadaññūsaddādinam* pulliṅgabhāvo pasiddho; evaṃ sante kasmā idha itthiliṅganayo dassito ti. *Vadaññū* icc ādinam¹ ekantapulliṅgabhāvābhāvato dviliṅgāni · tesam vāccaliṅgattā; tathā hi ⁵"sāham gantvā manussattaṃ vadaññū vitamaccharā 15 samghe dānāni dassāmi appamattā punappunan" ti ca "'ko-dhanā akataññū cā" ti ca itthiliṅgapayogikā bahū pāliyo dis-santi; tasmā ⁶evaṃ nīti amhehi thapitā. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ūkāraṇṭitthiliṅganaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ūkārantāpakatikaṃ ūkārantitthiliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam. 20

Okārantapadam *bhūdhātumayaṃ* itthiliṅgaṃ appasiddham, aññaṃ pan' okāraṇṭam itthiliṅgaṃ pasiddham:

Okāraṇṭam itthiliṅgaṃ *gosaddo* ti vibhāvaye.

| *Gosaddassēva* pulliṅge rūpaṃ assāhu ⁸kecana; 19
tathā hi keci, ⁹*go · gāvo gavo, gāvun* ti ādinā nayeṇa vuttāni 25
pulliṅgassa *gosaddassa* rūpāni viya, itthiliṅgassa *gosaddassa*
rūpāni icchanti. | Tesam mate majjhe bhinnasuvanṇānaṃ vaṇ-
ṇavisesābhāvo viya rūpavisesābhāvato *gosaddassa* itthiliṅga-

¹ (J V 295¹⁴). ² J VI 495²³ (*supra* 84 n. 7). ³ cf. Rūp 194 (C^e p. 60²¹).
⁴ J III 47¹⁴⁻¹⁵, Pv 797 (784, 507; Vv 609). ⁵ ns: sāham = thui ṇā Revati
sañ, *sed vide* Vv 609, cf. A II 59⁵. ⁶ J I 298²⁵ (*supra* 191²³). ⁷ ns: evaṃ-
nīti | i sui¹ so nīti (kui) |. ⁸ = akhyui¹ so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ | (Rūp
194, C^e p. 61¹⁻²). ⁹ (Rūp 169—175).

a B^{em}se yojetabba. b B^{em}se (*conl.*) atra c *ita* C^eB^{em}ns Mp (C^e) *ad*
A II 73⁸, etc. (JPTS 1909: 125). d *ita* C^eB^{em}ns J *codd.* Bid; J [E^c *codd.* Cks]
hi; cf. Pva 281 n. 6. e B^m nanu. f *sic* C^eB^{em}ns; *leg.* ādini?

bhāvapaṭipādanam anijjhānakkhamam; kasmā ti ce: yasmā
mātugāmasaddassa mātugāmo mātugamā, mātugāman ti ādinā
 nayena dve padamālā katvā^a 'ekā pulliṅgassa padamālā, ekā
 itthiliṅgassa^b padamālā' ti vuttavacanam viya idam vacanam
 5 amhe paṭibhāti, tasmā anijjhānakkhamam. Api ca itthiliṅgassa
 gosaddassa rūpesu pulliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpehi samesu san-
 tesu katham gosaddassa itthiliṅgabhāvo siyā rūpamālāvisesā-
 bhāvato; yathā hi *ratti-aggi-aṭṭhisaddānam ikārantabhāvena*
 samatte pi itthiliṅga-puma-napumsakaliṅgalakkhaṇabhūto rūpa-
 10 mālāviseso dissati, yathā pana dvinnam¹ *dhātusaddānam*^c pum-
 itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso dissati, na tathā teh'
 ācariyehi abhimatassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpamālāviseso
 dissati; yathā pana dvinnam *dhātusaddānam* pum-itthiliṅga-
 15 riyaṇnam rūpamālāviseso bhavati, tathā dvinnam gosaddā-
 nam pum-itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāvisesena bhavi-
 tabbam; yathā ca dvinnam² *āyusaddānam* puṃ-napumsakaliṅ-
 gapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso dissati, tathā dvinnam
 gosaddānam pum-itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāvisesena
 bhavitabbam — avisesatte sati katham tesam pum-itthiliṅga-
 20 vavattānam siyā, kathaṇ ca visadāvisadākāravohārātā siyā.
 Idam ṭhānam atīva saṇhasukhumam paramagambhīram mahā-
 gahanam na sakkā sabbasattānam mūlabhāsābhūtāya sabbañ-
 ñujineritāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvaniruttiyā nayam sammā
 aṇantena akatañāpasambhārena kenaci³ ajjhogāhetum vā
 25 ⁴vijaṇetum vā. Amhākam pana mate dvinnam gosaddānam rū-
 pamālāviseso c' eva dissati, pum-itthiliṅgavavattānaṇ ca dissati
 visadāvisadākāravohārātā ca dissati; napumsakaliṅgassa tadu-
 bhayamuttākāravohārātā ca dissati ti daṭṭhabbam.

Idāni imass' atthassa āvibhāvattam imasmiṃ ṭhāne imam
 30 nitiṃ ṭhapessāma: evaṇ hi sati pariyattisāsane paṭipannakā
 nikkamkhabhāvena na kilamissanti. Ettha tāva atthaggaṇe
 viññūnam kosalluppādanattam tisso nāmikapadamālāyo ka-
 thessāma^d, seyyathidam:

Gāvī · gāvī gāvīyo, gāvīṃ · gāvī gāvīyo, gāvīyā · gāvīhi

¹ (206 n. 2 etc.). ² (215²⁴; Pariccheda 9 sub finem). ³ "saṇha-sukhuma-
 gambhīra" [208²¹] kui raṇ saṇ, ns. ⁴ "mahāgahanam" [208²¹] kui raṇ saṇ, ns.

a (B^m kasmā). b B^e ns itthiliṅga-. c (B^m dhātunam). d B^m kathissāma.

*gāvibhi, gāviyā gāvīnaṃ, gāviyā · gāvīhi gāvibhi, gāviyā
gāvīnaṃ, gāviyā gāviyaṃ · gāvīsu, bhoṭi gāvī · bhoṭiyo gāvī
gāviyo ayaṃ gosaddato vihitassa ipaccayassa vasena
nipphannassa itthivācakassa ikārantitthilīṅgassa gāvīsaddassa
nāmikapadamālā.*

5

*Go · gāvo gavo, gāvum gāvaṃ gavaṃ · gāvo gavo, gāvena
gavena · gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a
gonam, gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā gavā gavasmā gavamhā ·
gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonam, gāve
gāvasmim gāvamhi gave gavasmim gavamhi · gāvesu gavesu 10
gosu, bho go · bhavanto gāvo gavo ayaṃ pumavācakassa
okārantapullīṅgassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā.*

*Go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo, gāvaṃ gavaṃ^b gāvīm · gāvo^c
gāvī gavo, . . . gohi gobhi, . . . gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonam,
. . . gohi gobhi, . . . gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonam, . . . gosu, bhoṭi 15
go · bhoṭiyo gāvo gāvī gavo^d ayaṃ pum-itthivācakassa
okārantass' itthi-pullīṅgassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā. Ettha
pana *gāvum* ti padaṃ ekantapumavācakattā na vuttan ti
daṭṭha^ebaṃ; ekantapumavācakattañ c' assa āhaccapāḷiyā ñāyati:
1" idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagataṃ bhikkhum itthi niman- 20
teti^e: ehi bhante hiraññaṃ vā te demi suvaṇṇaṃ vā te demi
khettaṃ vā te demi vatthum vā te demi gāvum vā te demi
gāvīm vā te demi dāsaṃ vā te demi dāsim vā te demi dhī-
taraṃ vā te demi bhariyatthāya ahaṃ vā te bhariyā homi
aññaṃ^f vā te bhariyaṃ ānemi" ti evaṃ āhaccapāḷiyā ñāyati, 25
ettha hi *gāvum* ti vacanena pumā vutto, *gāvīm* ti vacanena
itthi. Yaṃ pana imissaṃ okārantitthilīṅgapadamālāyaṃ *gāvī*
ti padaṃ catukkhattum vuttaṃ, taṃ *kaññā* ti padaṃ viya
itthilīṅgassa avisadākāravohāratāviññāpane samatthaṃ hoti;
na hi itaresu līṅgesu samānasutikabhāvena catukkhattum āga- 30
tapadaṃ ekam pi atthi. *Gāvī gāvīm* ti ca imesaṃ saddānaṃ
katthaci ṭhāne itthi-pumesu sāmāññavasena pavattiṃ upari
kathayissāma. Yā pan' amhehi okārantitthilīṅgassa *go gāvī ·
gāvo gāvī gavo, gāvaṃ (gavaṃ)^b gāvīm* ti ādinā nayena pada-*

¹ Vin I 150^{b-11}.

a Bm gūnaṃ b Bm om. c Bm gā. d ita Be (215^a); CeBm gave.
e ita ns (Vin); CeBem nimantesi. f (Bm aññe).

- mālā katā, tattha gosaddato *si-yonam* *ikārādeso* *aṇṇvacanassa* ca *imkārādeso* bhavati, tena *okārantitthiliṅgassa* *gāvī*, *gāvī*, *gāvin* ti rūpāni dassitāni; tathā hi Mukhamattadīpaniyaṃ saddasatthavidunā Vajirabuddhācariyena^a niruttinaye kosallava-
 5 sena ¹*gosaddato yonam ikārādeso* vutto; yathā pana *gosaddato yonam ikārādeso* bhavati, tathā *sīss'* *ikārādeso aṇṇvacanassa* ca *imkārādeso* bhavati. Atr' imā nayaggāhaparidīpaniyo gāthā:
²*ipaccayā siddhesv api gāvī gāvī* ti ādisu
 paṭhamekavacanādiantesu^b jīnasāsane, 20
 10 vadatā *yonam ikāraṃ gosaddass'* itthiyaṃ pana
 avisadattam akkhātum nayo dinno ti no ruci. 21
 Kiñca bhiyyo: atṭhakathāsu ca
 "gāvo" ti vatvā "gāvin" ti vacanena pan' itthiyaṃ
 avisadattam akkhātum nayo dinno ti no ruci; 22
 15 tathā hi Samantapāsādikādisu atṭhakathāsu ³"cheko hi gopā-
 lako sakkharāyo ucchaṅgena gahetvā rajjudandaḥattho pāto
 va vajam gantvā gāvo piṭṭhiyaṃ paharitvā palighatthambha-
 matthake nisinno dvāram pattam pattam^c *gāvim* 'eko, dve'
 ti sakkharam khipitvā gaṇeti" ti imasmiṃ padese "gāvo" ti
 20 vatvā "gāvin" ti vacanena itthi-pumavācakassa *okārantitthi-*
liṅgassa gosaddassa avisadākāravohāratā vihitā, "gāvo" ti hi
 iminā sāmāññato itthi-pumabhūtā goṇā^d gahitā tathā "gāvin"
 ti iminā pi itthibhūto pumabhūto ca goṇo; evaṃ *gāvo* ti ca
gāvin ti ca ime saddā saddasatthavidūhi atṭhakathācariyehi
 25 niruttinaye^e kusalatāya samānaliṅgavasena ekasmiṃ yeva pa-
 karaṇe ekasmiṃ yeva vākye piṇḍikatā. Yadi ⁴hi itthiliṅge
 vattamānassa itthi-pumavācakassa *okārantitthiliṅgassa gosad-*
dassa padamālāyaṃ gāvī gāvim icc etāni rūpāni na labbheyyum,
 atṭhakathāyaṃ "gāvo" ti vatvā 'gāvan' t' icc eva vattabbam
 30 siyā, "gāvin" ti pana na vattabbam; yathā ca pana atṭhaka-
 thācariyehi^f "gāvo" ti itthi-pumavasena sabbesam gunnaṃ^g
 saṅgāhakavacanam vatvā te yeva gāvo sandhāya puna "dvā-

¹ (Mmd 74, Ce p. 89⁴) cf. 211^{12, 16}. ² ns: *ipaccayā ipaccayena* | phrañ¹ |
 kroñ¹ . ³ Sp (II) 419²²⁻²⁶ = Vm 279⁵⁻⁹. ⁴ = byatirik kui chui am¹, ns.

^a Ce Vajirabuddhiāc^o; *vulgo* Vimalabuddhi [Franke, *Gesch. der einh. Palī Gr.* p. 22 sq.], Piṭakatsamuiñ³ § 374 Saddanītim *sequitur*. ^b CeBm ova-
 canāniantesu. ^c Sp Vm *ad.* yeva. ^d (Bm itthipumagoṇā). ^e (Be ns oṇaya-).
^f sic CeBemns (< 211²⁰); *leg.* oācariyā. ^g Bm gūṇam.

ram pattam pattam gāvin" ti saddaracanam kubbimsu, tasmā *gāvin* ti idam pi sabbasāṅgāhakavacanam^a evā ti daṭṭhabbam.

Asabbasaṅgāhakavacanam idam · *gāvisaddena*^b itthiyā yeva gahetabbattā ti ce. Na · pakaraṇavasena atthantarassa vidi-tattā; na hi sabbavajesu 'itthiyo yeva vasanti, na pumāno' ti^c ca 'pumāno yeva vasanti, na itthiyo' ti ca sakkā vattum. Api ca ¹"gāvim pi disvā palāyanti bhikkhū ti maññamānā" ti pālī dissati; etthā pi "gāvin" ti vacanena itthibhūto pumabhūto ca sabbo go gahito ti daṭṭhabbam, itarathā 'itthibhūto yeva go bhikkhū ti maññitabbo' ti āpajjati. Iti pālinayena itthiliṅge^c 10 vattamānamhā itthi-pumavācakasmā gosaddato *amv*vacanassa *imkārā*deso hoti ti viññāyati. ²Vajirabuddhācariyena^d pi go-saddato ipaccaye kātābbe pi akatvā yonam ikārādeso kato; tassādhippāyo evaṃ siyā: 'gosaddato ipaccaye kate sati ipac-cayavasena *gāvi* ti nipphanasaddo yattha katthaci visaye, ¹⁵ *mīgi mori kukkuṭi* icc ādayo viya, itthivācako yeva siyā, na katthaci pi itthi-pumavācako, tasmā sāsanānukūlappayogava-sena yonam ikārādeso kātabbo' ti. Iti Vajirabuddhācariyamate^d gosaddato yonam ikārādeso hoti ti ñāyati. Kiñca bhiyyo: yasmā atthakathācariyehi ³"gāvo piṭṭhiyam paharitvā" ti ādinā^e 20 nayena racitāya "dvāram pattam pattam gāvim 'eko, dve' ti sakkharam khipitvā gaṇeti" ti vacanapariyosānāya saddara-canāyam 'eko gāvi, dve gāvi' ti atthayojanānayo vattabbo hoti, *gāvin* ti upayogavacanāñ ca dissati iti atthakathācariyā-nam mate gosaddato *si*-yonam ikārādeso *amv*vacanassa *imkārā*- 25 deso hoti ti ñāyati, tasmā yev' amhehi yā sā okārantatāpa-katikassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa *go gāvi · gāvo gāvi gavo, gavam gāvin* ti ādinā nayena padamālā ṭhapitā, sā pālinayānu-kūlā atthakathānāyānukūlā Kaccāyanācariyamataṃ gahetvā ⁴padanipphattijanakassa garuno ca matānukūlā, *gāvi* ti padassa 30 catukkhattum āgatattā pana okārantitthiliṅgassa gosaddassa avisadākāravohārattañ ca sādheti; icc esā pālinayādisu ñāṇena sammā upaparikkhiyamānesu atīva yujjati, n' atth' ettha appa-mattako pi doso. Ettha pana paccattōpayogālapanānam bahu-

¹ cf. Vin III 144³⁵. ² (210⁴). ³ (210¹⁷⁻¹⁹). ⁴ padanipphattijanakassa | pud pri³ khrañ kui phrac ce so | garuno | Nās-charā eñ¹ |, ns.

a Bm om. sabba-. b ns gāvim^o. c Bm ad. ca. d Ce Vajirabuddhiāc^o.

- vacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyo* ti padañ ca, karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmīnam ekavacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyā* ti padañ ca, karaṇa-nissakkānam bahuvacanaṭṭhāne *gāvihi gāvibhi* ti padāni ca, sampadāna-sāmīnam bahuvacanaṭṭhāne *gāvinan* ti padañ ca,
- 5 bhumavacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyā gāviyaṃ · gāvisū* ti padāni cā ti imāni vitthārato soḷasa padāni ekantena ipaccayavasena siddhattā ekantitthivācakattā ca^a na vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbam. Ayaṃ pan' ettha nicchayo vuccate sotūnaṃ nikkamkhabhāvāya^b: itthiliṅgapadesu hi *gāvi gāvin* ti imāni ipaccayavasena
- 10 vā *īkār'-īmkārādesavasena* vā sijjhanti, etesu pacchimanayo idhādhippeto, pubbanayo aññattha; tathā *gāvi gāvin* ti imāni ipaccayavasena pi siddhattā yebhuyyena itthivācakāni bhavanti, *īkār'-īmkārādesavasena* pi siddhattā katthaci ekakkhaṇe yeva sabbaśaṅgāhavasena^c itthi-pumavācakāni bhavanti, etesu
- 15 pi pacchimo^d yeva nayo idhādhippeto, pubbanayo aññattha; *gāviyo gāviyā gāvihi gāvibhi gāvinan gāviyaṃ gāvisū* ti etāni pana ipaccayavasen' eva siddhattā sabbathā pi itthinam yeva vācakāni bhavanti · itthibhūtesv eva godabbesu lokasaṃketavasena viśesato pavattattā, ekantato itthidabbesu pavattāni
- 20 *mīgī morī kukkuṭī* icc ādini padāni viya. Kiñcāpi pana *nadi mahī* icc ādini pi itthiliṅgāni ipaccayavasen' eva siddhāni, tathā pi tāni aviññānakattā tadatthānam 'itthidabbesu vattanti' ti vattum na yujjati, itthi-puma-napumsakabhāvarahitā hi tadatthā. Yasmā pana itthiliṅge gosadde enayogo esukāro ca
- 25 na labbhati, tasmā *gāvena gāvena gāvesu gāvesū* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca itthiliṅgena gosaddena saddhim *sā-smā-smiṇ* vacanāni sarūpato parattaṃ na yanti, tasmā *gāvassa gāvassa gāvasmā gāvasmā gāvasmīṇ gāvasmīn* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca tattha *smāvaca* nassa ādesabhūto ākāro ca
- 30 *mhākāro* ca na labbhati, tasmā *gāvā gavā gāvamhā gavamhā* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca *smiṇ* vacanassa ādesabhūto ekāro ca^a *mhīkāro* ca na labbhati, tasmā *gāve gave gāvamhi gavamhi* ti padāni na vuttāni. Api ca *yāya tāyā* ti ādihi samānādhikaraṇapadehi yojetum ayuttattā pi *gāvena gāvenā*
- 35 ti ādini itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne na vuttāni; tathā hi *yāya tāya* icc

^a Bm om. ^b (B^e nikkamkhabhāvāya). ^c sic CeBem (ns^c ośaṅgāhaka^o).

^d Bm picchimo pro pi pacchimo.

ādihi saddhiṃ *gāvena gavenā* ti ādini na yojetabbāni · ekanta-pullīṅgarūpattā.

| Keci pan' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yā tumhehi okārantatāpa-katikassa itthilīṅgassa *gosaddassa go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādinā nayena padamālā ṭhapitā, sā *mālugāmo itthi, mālugāmā* 5 *itthiyo* ti vuttasadisā ca hoti ti. Tan na: *mālugāma-itthisaddā* hi nānālīṅgā · pum-itthilīṅgabhāvena, nānādhātukā ca · ¹*gamu-* ²*isudhātuvasena*; imasmim pana ṭhāne *go-gāvisaddā ekalīṅgā ·* itthilīṅgabhāvena, ekadhātukā ca · ¹*gamudhātuvasenā* ti. | Yajj evaṃ, *goṇasaddassa gosaddassādesavasena* ³Kaccāyanena vut- 10 tattā tadādesattaṃ ekadhātukattaṃ cāgamma tenā pi saddhiṃ missetvā padamālā vattabbā ti. | Na · *goṇasaddassa* accanta-pullīṅgattā^a *akārantatāpakatikattā* ca; tathā hi so ³visuṃ pullīṅgaṭṭhāne uddiṭṭho, ayaṃ pana *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādikā padamālā *okār'-ikārantapadāni* missetvā kathitā ti na 15 sallakkhetabbā, atha kko ⁴vikappena *gosaddato paresaṃ si-yo-* *amivacanānaṃ ikār'-iṃkāra*desavasena vuttapadavāntattā *okā-* *rantitthilīṅgapadamālā* icc eva sārato paccetabbā.

Idāni *gosaddassa itthilīṅgabhāvasādhakāni* suttapadāni lokikappayogāni ca kathayāma: ⁵"seyyathā pi bhikkhave vas- 20 sānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye kiṭṭhasambādhe gopā-lako gāvo rakkheyya^b tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ākoṭeyya; ⁶annadā baladā c' etā vaṇṇadā sukhadā ca tā etam attha-vasaṃ ṇatvā nāssu gāvo haniṃsu te; ⁷sabbā gāvo samāharati^c; ⁸gamissanti bhante gāvo vacchagiddhiniyo" ti imāni 25 suttapadāni, ⁹"gosu duyhamāṇāsu gato" ti ādini pana lokika-ppayogāni; iti *gosaddassa itthilīṅgabhāvo* pi pullīṅgabhāvo viya sārato paccetabbo. Tatra *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādini kiñcāpi itthilīṅgabhāvena vuttāni, tathā pi yathāpayogaṃ *pajā devatā* ti padāni viya itthi-purisavācakān' eva bhavanti; tasmā 30 itthilīṅgavasena "sā go" ti vā "tā gāvo" ti vā vutte itthi-pumabhūtā sabbe pi goṇā gahitā ti veditabbā; na hi idise ṭhāne ekantato līṅgaṃ padhānaṃ, attho yeva padhāno: "vaje

¹ (V 677). ² (I 989). ³ Kc 80. ⁴ (Kcv 74). ⁵ M I 115²⁹. ⁶ Sn 297a-d, 7 Sp I 154²¹. ⁸ S IV 181¹³. ⁹ cf. Sd § 644, Kcv 315 < Kās II 3: 37 (Uda 22²²).

^a Bm ^opullīṅgassa. ^b M *ad. so.* ^c *ita* Sp ns (= ta poṇ³ tañ³ choṇ eñ¹); Ce Bems sammā harati.

gāvo duhantī" ti vutte kiñcāpi *gāvo* ti ayaṃ saddo pume pi vattati, tathā pi duhanakkiriya^a pume asambhavato^b atthavasena itthiyo ñāyante, — "gāvī duhantī" ti vutte pana liṅgavasena atthavasena ca^c vacanato ko saṃsayam āpaṇissati^d 5 viññū; "tā gāvo carantī" ti vutte itthiliṅgavasena vacanato kadāci kassaci saṃsayo siyā: 'nanu itthiyo' ti, — pulliṅgavasena pana "te gāvo carantī" ti vutte saṃsayo n' atthi, itthiyo ca pumāno ca ñāyante · pulliṅgabahuvacanena kathaci itthipumassa gahitattā · ¹"ath' ettha^e "sihā^f vyaggā cā" ti ādisu 10 viya; "gāvī caratī" ti ca "gāviṃ^g passatī" ti ca vutte itthī ca ñāyate^h · *gāvisaddena* itthiyā gahetabbattā; lokiyappayogesuⁱ hi sāsānikappayogesu ca *gāvisaddena* itthī gayhati. Ekaccaṃ pana sāsānikappayogaṃ sandhāya *gāvī* ti *gāvin* ti ca itthipurisasādhāraṇavacanam avocumha, tathā hi ²"seyyathā pi 15 bhikkhave dakkho goghātakoj^j vā goghātakantevāsij^k vā gāviṃ vadhitvā cātummahāpathe^k bilaso vibhājivā^m nisinno assā" ti pālī dissati; atthakathāsu ca ³"gāvo" ti itthipumasādhāraṇaṃ saddaracanaṃ katvā puna tad eva itthipumaṃ sandhāya "dvāram pattam pattam gāvin" ti racitā saddaracanaṃ dissati, 20 ettha hi gojātiyaṃ tthitā itthī pi pumā pi *gāvi* ti saṃkhaṃ gacchati; visesato pana *gāvi* ti idaṃ itthiyā adhivacanam, tathā hi tattha tattha pālippadesādisu ⁴"acirapakkantassa Bhagavato Bāhiyaṃ Dāruciriyaṃ gāvī taruṇavacchā adhipatitvā jivitā voropesī" ti ⁵"gāvaṃ vā te demi gāviṃ vā te demi" ti 25 ca ⁶"tiṇasiho kapotavaṇṇagāvisadiso" ti ca payogadassanato itthī kathiyatī ti vattabbaṃ. Gosaddena pana ⁷"goduhanam, gadduhanam; gokhīram, godhano, gorūpāni" cā ti dassanato itthī pi pumā pi kathiyatī ti vattabbaṃ.

Idāni okārantassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa padamālāyaṃ 30 pālinayādinissito atthayuttinayo vuccate viññūnaṃ kosallaṇaṇatthaṃ:

Sā go gacchati sā gāvī gacchati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo gac-

¹ J VI 537³⁰. ² D II 294¹⁸. ³ (210¹³⁻¹⁸). ⁴ Ud 8¹⁶ (Uda). ⁵ (209²²).
⁶ Mp ad A II 33². ⁷ cf. Spk ad S II 264²³.

^a CeBens okriyāya. ^b Ce alabbhanato. ^c Bm om. ^d (Bm ad. ti).
^e Bm at' ettha, Ce atth' ettha. ^f J: siha- (L^k = Sd). ^g Bm gāvī, Ce gāvī.
^h ita Bm; CeBens itthī viññāyate. ⁱ CeBens lokika^o (213^{20, 26}). ^j Bemns
goghātak^o. ^k ita Ce; Bm cātumah^o, Bens cātumah^o. ^m D: paṭivibhājivā.

chanti, taṃ gāvaṃ gāviṃ gavaṃ passati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo passati, tāhi gohi gobhi kataṃ, tāsāṃ gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ deti, tāhi gohi gobhi apeti, tāsāṃ gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ siṅgānī, tāsū gosū paṭiṭṭhitaṃ, bhoti go tvaṃ tiṭṭha · bhoṭiyo gāvo gāvī gavo tumhe tiṭṭhatha. 5

Aparo pi vuccate:

Sā go nadiṃ tarantī gacchati^b · tā gāvo gāvī gavo nadiṃ tarantiyo gacchanti, taṃ gāvaṃ gāviṃ gavaṃ nadiṃ tarantiṃ passati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo nadiṃ tarantiyo passati, tāhi gohi gobhi nadiṃ tarantihi kataṃ, tāsāṃ gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ nadiṃ tarantiṃ deti, tāhi gohi gobhi nadiṃ tarantihi apeti, tāsāṃ gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ nadiṃ tarantiṃ santakaṃ, tāsū gosū nadiṃ tarantisū paṭiṭṭhitaṃ ti^c. 10

Tatra yā sā go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo ti ādinā okārantass' itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa padamālā ṭhapitā, sā go · gāvo gavo 15 ti ādinā vuttassa okārantapullīṅgassa gosaddassa padamālāto savisesā · paccattōpayogālapanaṭṭhāne catunnaṃ kaṇṇāsaddānaṃ viya gāvīsaddānaṃ vuttattā. Yasmā panāyaṃ viseso, tasmā jmassa okārantitthiliṅgassa gosaddassa aññesam itthiliṅgānaṃ viya avisadākāravohāratā sallakkhetabbā, na pulliṅgānaṃ viya visadākāravohāratā, nā pi napuṃsakaliṅgānaṃ viya ubhayamuttākāravohāratā sallakkhetabbā. Ettha vinicchayakaraṇī^d gāthā vuccati:

duvinnāṃ ¹*dhātusaddānaṃ yathā dissati nānatā, gosaddānaṃ tathā dvinnāṃ icchitabbā va nānatā.* 23 25

Tathā hi pum-itthiliṅgavasena dvinnāṃ *dhātusaddānaṃ* viseso dissati, taṃ yathā:

Dhātu · dhātū dhātavo, dhātuṃ · dhātū dhātavo, dhātunā · dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātussa dhātūnaṃ, dhātusmā dhātumhā · dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātussa dhātūnaṃ, dhātusmiṃ dhātumhi · 30 dhātusu ayaṃ pullīṅgaviseso.

Dhātu · dhātū dhātuyo, dhātuṃ · dhātū dhātuyo, dhātuyā · dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātuyā dhātūnaṃ, dhātuyā · dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātuyā dhātūnaṃ, dhātuyā dhātuyāṃ · dhātusu ayaṃ

¹ (2²⁴, 208¹⁰ etc).

a Bm gūnaṃ. b Bens ad. sā gāvī nadiṃ tarantī gacchati. c Ce om. ti.

d Bens^e nicchayakaraṇī.

itthilingassa viseso. Yathā ca dvinnam *dhātusaddānam* viseso paññāyati, tathā dvinnam pi *gosaddānam* viseso paññāyat' eva; yathā ca pun-napumsakalingānam dvinnam *āyusaddānam āyu* · *āyū āyavo* ti ādinā *āyu* · *āyū āyūni* ti ādinā ca viseso paññāyati, tathā dvinnam pi *gosaddānam* viseso paññāyat' eva. Tathā hi ¹visadākāravohāro pulliṅgam, avisadākāravohāro itthilingam, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumsakalingam.

Idāni imam ev' attham pākāṭataram katvā saṃkhepato kathayāma: *puriso* ti visadākāravohāro, *kaññā* ti avisadākāravohāro, *rūpan* ti ubhayamuttākāravohāro. *Puriso tiṭṭhati*, *kaññā tiṭṭhati*, *kaññā tiṭṭhanti*, *kaññā passati*, *bhoṭiyo kaññā tiṭṭhatha* etth' ekapadam asamam, cattāri samāni; *purisā tiṭṭhanti*, *purisā nissaṭam*, *bhavanto purisā gacchatha*, *kaññāyo tiṭṭhanti*, *kaññāyo passati*, *bhoṭiyo kaññāyo gacchatha* tiṇi tiṇi samāni; *purisaṃ passati*, *kaññaṃ passati* dve asamāni; *purise passati*, *purise pa-tiṭṭhitam* dve samāni; *tena purisena kaṭam*, *tāya kaññāya kaṭam*, *tāya kaññāya deti*, *tāya kaññāya apeti*, *tāya kaññāya santakam*, *tāya kaññāya patiṭṭhitam* ekam asamam, pañca samāni. Evaṃ pulliṅgassa visadākāravohāratā dissati, itthilingassa aviśadākāravohāratā dissati, napumsakalingassa pana *rūpaṃ* · *rūpāni rūpā*, *rūpaṃ* · *rūpāni rūpe*, *bho rūpa* · *bhavanto rūpāni rūpā* ti evaṃ tisu paccattōpayogālapanaṭṭhānesu *saṃikārāya* vīsāya^a rūpamālāya vasena ubhayamuttākāravohāratā dissati, pum-itthilingānam tisu ṭhānesu *saṃikārāni* rūpāni sabbadā na santi. Iti visadākāravohāro pulliṅgam, avisadākāravohāro itthilingam, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumsakalingam veditabbam. Ayam nayo ²"saddhā^b satī^b hirī^b; ³yā itthi saddhā pasannā; ⁴te manussā saddhā pasannā; ⁵pahūtam^c saddham paṭiyattam; *saddham kulan*" ti ādisu samānasutikasaddesu pi padamālāvasena labbhat' eva. Yā ca^d pana itthilingassa avisadākāravohāratā vuttā, sā ekaccesu pi saṃkhyāsaddesu labbhati, tathā hi ⁶*visatī*ādayo *navuttipariyantā* saddā ekavacanantā itthilingā ti vuttā. Ettha *visatiyā* ti pañcakkhattuṃ vattabbam, tathā *tiṃsāyā* ti ādinam^e *navutiya* ti padapariyantānam^e. Evaṃ *visati-*

¹ (112 n. 2); ns: visadākāravohāro san¹ rhañ³ so akbrañ³ arā rhi so saddā sañ · vā; san¹ rhañ³ so akhrañ³ arā hū so pañap sañ |¹. ² *** (cf. Ja V 392²¹). ³ ***. ⁴ Vin III 172¹⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ (Pariccheda 13 str. 2).

^a ita CeBemns (= thū³ so). ^b Be ns om. ^c (Bm bahutam). ^d Bm om. ^e ita CeBemns.

ādinam pi^a *kaññāsaddassēva avisadākāravohāratā labbhatī ti* avagantabbam. | Yadi evam, *ti-catusaddesu kathan ti. Ti-catusaddā pana, yasmā tayo tisso tīpi* ^b *cattāro caluro catasso cattārī* ti attano attano rūpāni abhidheyyaliṅgānugatattā yathāsakam^c liṅgavasena *purisā kaññāyo cittāni* ti ādihi visadāvisadōbhaya-⁵ rahitākāravohārasaṃkhātehi saddehi yogam gacchanti, tasmā paccekaliṅgavasena visadāvisadōbhayarahitākāravohārā ti vat-tum arahanti. Sabbanāmesu pi ayam tividho ākāro labbhati ^d rūpavisesayogato, katham: pun-napumsakavisaye *tassa kassa* icc ādini sabbāni sabbanāmikarūpāni catutthī-chaṭṭhiyantāni bhavan-¹⁰ ti, itthiliṅgavisaye *tassā kassā* icc ādini sabbanāmikarūpāni tatiyā-catutthī-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamiyantāni bhavanti; tasmā sabhanāmatte pi itthiliṅgassa^d avisadākāravohāratā ekantato sam-paṭicchitabbā. Ettha pana sulabhāni catutthī-chaṭṭhirūpāni anāharitvā sudullabhabhāvena tatiyā-pañcamī-sattamirūpāni sāsa-¹⁵ nato āharitvā dassessāma Bhagavato pāvacane nikkamkhabhāve-na sotūnam paramasaṃhasukhumāññādhigamattham, tam yathā: ^e "āyasmā Udāyi yena sā kumārikā ten' upasaṃkami upasaṃka-mitvā tassā kumārikāya saddhim eko ekāya raho paṭicchanne āsane alaṃkammaniye nisajjam kappesi" ti ettha *tassā* ti tatiyāya²⁰ rūpam, *tassā* ti tatiyāya rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* ti ādini tatiyārūpāni pāliyam anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma ^f tesam aññamaññasamānagatikattā diṭṭhena ca adiṭṭhassa pi yut-tassa gahetabbattā; ^g "kassāham kena hāyāmī" ti ettha *kassā* ti pañcamiyā rūpam, (*kassā* ti)^e pañcamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sab-*²⁵ *bassā katarissā* ti ādini pañcamiyā rūpāni pāliyam anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma; ^h "aññataro bhikkhu Vesāliyam Mahāvane makkaṭṭim āmisena upalāpetvā tassā methunam dhammam paṭisevati; ⁱ "aññataro bhikkhu aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti" ti ca ettha *tassā aññatarissā* ti ca sattamiyā rūpam, tasmim³⁰ diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pāliyam anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāmā ti. | Nanu ca bho ^j "tassā kumārikāya saddhin" ti ettha *tassā* ti idam vibhattivipallāsena vuttam, 'tāyā'ⁱ ti hi 'ssa attho, tathā ^k "kassāham kena hāyāmī"

¹ Vin III 187¹⁷. ² Vin III 132²⁷ (Sd § 366); ns: Attakāmasikkhāpud nidān³ pāli nhuik. ³ Vin III 21²⁹. ⁴ Vin III 37¹⁴. ⁵ (217¹⁹).

a B^ens om. b B^m om. c C^eB^ens yathāsaka-. d (B^m itthiliṅga-). e C^eB^m om. f B^m om. tāyā . . . vuttam, 217³⁴—218³.

ti^a idam pi vibhattivipallāsena vuttaṃ, 'kāyā' ti hi 'ssa attho,
 1 "aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto" ti etthā pi *aññatarissā*
 ti idam vibhattivipallāsena vuttaṃ, 'aññatarissan' ti hi 'ssa
 attho ti. | Tan na · idisesu cuṇṇiyapadavisayesu vibhattivi-
 5 pallāsassa anicchitabbattā. Nanu ca bho cuṇṇiyapadavisaye
 pi 2 "saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti ādisu 'saṃghassā' ti vibhattivi-
 pallāsattham vadanti garū ti. | Saccaṃ; tathā pi tādisesu
 ṭhānesu dve adhippāyā bhavanti · ādhāra-paṭiggāhakabhāvena^b
 bhumma-sampadānānaṃ icchitabbattā; tathā hi 'saṃghassa
 10 dethā' ti vattukāmassa sato "saṃghe dethā" ti vacanaṃ na
 virujjhati, yujjati yeva; tathā 'saṃghe dethā' ti vattukāmassa
 pi sato "saṃghassa dethā" ti vacanaṃ pi na virujjhati, yujjati
 yeva; yathā pana *alābu-lābusaddesu* visuṃ visuṃ vijjamānesu
 pi 3 "lābūni sīdanti silā plavanti" ti ettha 'chandānurakkhaṇat-
 15 tham akāralopo hoti' ti 4 akkharalopo buddhiyā kariyati, tathā
 2 "saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti ādisu pi buddhiyā vibhattivipallā-
 sassa parikappanaṃ katvā 'saṃghassā' ti vipallāsattham ic-
 chanti ācariyā, — tasmā 2 "saṃghe Gotami dehi; 5 Vessantare
 varam datvā" ti ādisu vibhattivipallāso yutto, 6 "tassā kumāri-
 20 kāyā" ti ādisu pana na yutto; vibhattivipallāso ca nāma
 yebhuyyena 7 "n' eva dānaṃ^c viramissan" ti ādisu gāthāsu
 icchitabbo. Athā pi vadeyya: yā sā tumhehi 8 "tassā methu-
 naṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati" ti pālī ābhata, na sā sattamīpa-
 yogā^d, *tassā* ti hi idam chaṭṭhiyantapadaṃ · 'tassā makkaṭiyā
 25 aṅgaṭe methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati' ti atthasambhavato
 ti. Tan na · aṭṭhakathāyaṃ 9 "tassā ti bhumma vacanan" ti
 vuttattā; kiñca bhiyyo aṭṭhakathāyaṃ yeva 10 "tassā ca sikkhāya
 sikkham paripūrento sikkhati tasmiṃ ca sikkhāpade avitikka-
 manto sikkhati" ti imasmiṃ padese *tassā* ti bhumma vacananid-
 30 deso kato ti. Nanu ca bho tatthā pi *tassā* ti idam vibhattivi-
 pallāsavasena bhummatthe sāmivacanan ti. 11 Ativīya tvam^e vi-

¹ (217²⁹). ² (125¹²; Kev 313, Sd § 642). ³ J I 344¹⁹. ⁴ = vaṇṇanāsa-
 nañ³, ns. ⁵ J VI 573²² (Ja). ⁶ (217¹⁹). ⁷ J VI 493¹⁴. ⁸ (217²⁸). ⁹ Sp I 227⁷.
¹⁰ Sp I 245²⁷ (ns cit. Sp). ¹¹ (cf. 150³²).

^a ita C^eB^{em}ns (addendum: ettha *kassā* ti?). ^b B^e(ns) ādhārapaṭiggāha-
 kaṭṭhānesu bhāve(na). ^c J (E^e): dānā (< Ja); ns: n'eva dānā viramissam n'eva
 dānā viramissāmi hu Vessantarājat nhuik rhi eñ¹ (cf. 201 n. a, 243 n. 10).
^d ita C^eB^{em}ns (= sattamīprayug ma hut). ^e B^m om.?

bhattivipallāsanaye kusalo 'si, Vibhattivipallāsiko ¹nāmā ti bhavaṃ vattabbo, yo tvaṃ dhammasaṅgāhakattherehi vuttapālīm pi ullamghasi atthakathāvacanam pi ullamghasi; aparam pi te Niddesapālīm āharissāma, sace tvaṃ paṇḍitajātiko, saññattim^a gamissasi, sace apaṇḍitajātiko, attano gāhaṃ ²amuñcanto yeva ³saññattim^a na gamissasi; sāsane cittim katvā suṇohi: ⁴"tasmā hi sikkheyya^b idh' eva jantū" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ niddisantaṇa pabbhinnapaṭisambhidena satthukappena aggasāvakena dhammasenāpatinā āyasmatā Sāriputtena ⁵"idhā ti imissā diṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmiṃ ādāye^c imasmiṃ dhamme" ti evaṃ *imissā* ti padaṃ bhummaṇṇavacanasena vuttam, taṃ hi idhā ti padassa atthavācakattā sattamiyā rūpaṇi ti viññāyati — iti *imissā* ti sattamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* ti ādini sattamiyā rūpaṇi pāliyaṃ anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma; aparam pi te sabbalokānukampakena ¹³sabbaññunā āhacca bhāsitaṃ pālīm āharissāma, cittim katvā suṇohi: ¹⁴"atthānam etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā apubbaṃ acarimaṃ dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā upapajjeyyū" ti; ettha *ekissā* ti idaṃ sattamiyā rūpaṃ, evaṃ *ekissā* ti sattamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* ²⁰ti ādini sattamiyā rūpaṇi pāliyaṃ anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma, na hi sabbathā pi vohārā sarūpato pālīdisu dissanti: ekacce dissanti, ekacce na dissanti yeva. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

tassā icc ādayo saddā *tāya* icc ādayo viya

ñeyyā pañcasu ṭhānesu tatiyādisu dhīmatā; 24 25

⁶tiṇṇannaṃ^d pana *nādinam* † *hoti savyapadesato* —

tassā kassā ti ādini bhavanti tatiyādisu. 25

Atra paṇāyaṃ pālīnayavibhāvanā atthakathānayavibhāvanā ca:

tassā kaññāya saddhiṃ gacchati · tassā kaññāya kataṃ.

¹ ns: "tvam pi nāma āvuso maṃ vattabbaṃ maññasi" [~*~] nhuik kai¹ sui¹ *nāmasaddā* garahattha. ² ns *suppl.*: ucchubhāraṃ viya ādāgāhiduppaṭinissaggitāya 'idam eva saccaṃ moghaṃ aññan' ti. ³ Sn 775a. ⁴ Nidd I 40²². ⁵ A I 27⁹⁸. ⁶ ns: tiṇṇannaṃ, suṃ³ pā³ kun so | *nādinam* | *nā smā smiṃ* tui¹ eñ¹ || *savyapadesato*. | *savibhat* kai¹ sui¹ nai¹ khrañ³ tañ³ hū so tamrūpāti-deśa ā³ phrañ¹ | *sādeso*, *sā* apru sañ thañ¹ || hoti eñ¹ : . . . *et cit*. Sd § 366 (. . *savacanam* iva dāṭṭhabbāni).

a *ita* Ce (*coní*); B^{emns} paññattim (= aprā³ ā⁴ phrañ¹ si khrañ³ sui¹)

b B^{ens} sikkhetha (= Sn). c *ita* Nidd (. . . gahaṇavāsena ādayo, Nidda) et B^{ens} (= ayū nhuik); C^{Bm} ādhāre. d (B^m tiṇṇannaṃ).

tassā kaññāya deti, tassā kaññāya apeti · tassā kaññāya ayaṃ kaññā hīnā · tassā kaññāya ayaṃ kaññā adhikā, tassā kaññāya santakaṃ, tassā kaññāya paṭiṭṭhitan ti. Dulla-
bhāyaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ cittimkatvā^a pariyāpuṇitabbā · sāsanassa
5 ciraṭṭhitatthaṃ. Evaṃ sabbathā pi pāli-aṭṭhakathānayaṃ^b nusā-
rena^b itthiliṅgassa avisadākāravohārata nātabbā.

Evaṃ pana nātvā viññujātinā 'dvinnam gosaddānam rūpa-
mālāvisesena līṅganānattaṃ hoti' ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam.
Gosaddo hi *puriso mātugāmo orodho āpo satthā*^c ti ādayo
10 viya na niyogā visadākāravohāro nā pi *kaññā ratti itthi* ti
ādayo viya niyogā avisadākāravohāro; tathā hi ayaṃ pulliṅga-
bhāve *dhātusaddo* viya visadākāravohāro, itthiliṅgabhāve avisa-
dākāravohāro — iti imassa atthassa sotūnaṃ nāpanena parama-
saṃhasukhumañāṇapaṭilābhatthaṃ *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti
15 ādinā okārantassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa āveṇikā nāmikapada-
mālā vuttā. Ettha pana *gāvīn* ti ekakkhattuṃ āgataṃ, *go gohī*
ti ādini dvikkhattuṃ, *gāvo gāvī gāvan*^d ti tikkhattuṃ, *gāvīyā* ti
pañcakkhattuṃ; evaṃ ettha pañcakkhattuṃ āgatapadānaṃ^e va-
sena avisadākāro dissati ti idam itthiliṅgan ti gahetabbam; imaṃ
20 hi nayaṃ muñcitvā n' atthi añño nayo yena gosaddo itthiliṅgo
siyā, — tasmā idam eva amhākaṃ mataṃ sārato paccetabbam.
Pum-itthiliṅgasamkhātānaṃ dvinnam gosaddānam rūpamālāya
nibbisesataṃ vadantānaṃ pana ācariyānaṃ mataṃ, pulliṅge
vattamānena gosadden' itthiliṅge vattamānassa gosaddassa rū-
25 pāmālāya sadisatte sati, *mātugāmasaddassa* dve^f nāmikapada-
mālāyo samam yojetvā pum-itthiliṅgabhāvaparikkappanaṃ viya
hoti ti na sārato paccetabbam.

Ettha pana kiñci līṅgasamśandanaṃ kathayāma: heṭṭhā
niddiṭṭhassa okārantapullīṅgassa gosaddassa (nāmikapadamā-
30 lāyaṃ^g *gāvum gāvaṃ*^h *gāvenā* ti ādini ekakkhattuṃ āgatāni,
go gohī ti ādini dvikkhattuṃ, *gāvo gavo gavan* ti imāni pana
satthā rājā ti ādini viya tikkhattuṃ, catukkhattuṃ vā pan'
ettha pañcakkhattuṃ vā āgatapadāni na santi, tadabhāvato
visadākāro dissati; *purisasaddassa* nāmikapadamālāyaṃ pi pu-

^a B^m cittikavā, cf. 219^g, 1^h. ^b B^m pāliatṭhakathānusārena. ^c C^e (*conī.*)
satto; ns comp. fecit (vide 221^g 224²³). ^d C^e gavaṃ. ^e C^e āgatānaṃ padā-
naṃ. ^f (B^e om). ^g B^m gosaddassa padamālaṃ. ^h C^e gāvum gavaṃ, B^e ns
gāvum gavum; B^m gāvam (om. gāvum).

riso purisan ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *purise* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *purisā* ti^a tikkhattum, evaṃ visadākāro dissati; ākārantitthilīṅgassa pana *kaññan* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *kaññāhi* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *kaññāyo* ti ādini tikkhattum, *kaññā* ti idam catukkhattum, *kaññāvā* ti idam pana pañcakkhattum, 3 evaṃ avisadākāro dissati; ākārantapullīṅgassa^b tu *satthari* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *satthū* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *satthā* ti ādini tikkhattum, evaṃ visadākāro dissati; iminā nayena sabbāsu pi pum-itthilīṅgapadamālāsu visadākāro ca avisadākāro ca veditabbo. Napumsakalīṅgassa pana nāmikapadamālāyaṃ 10 *cittanā* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *cittan* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *cittāni* ti idam tikkhattum^c āgataṃ, *aṭṭhi-āyusaddādisu* pi es' eva nayo, ettha ubhayamuttākāro dissati. Kiñcāp' ettha catukkhattum (pañcakkhattum)^d vā āgatapadānaṃ abhāvato visadākāro upalabbhamāno viya dissati, tathā pi yasmā *cittam* 13 *aṭṭhi āyū* ti ādini napumsakāni *gacchaṃ aggi bhikkhū* ti ādinam pullīṅgānaṃ nayena appavattanato visadākāraṃ ca *rattiyāgū* ti ādinam itthilīṅgānaṃ nayena appavattanato avisadākāraṃ ca ubhayam anupagamma visesato *cittam* · *cittāni* *cittā*^d, *cittam* · *cittāni*^d *citte* ti ādinā *saṃkāra*ya rūpamālāya rūpavan- 20 tāni bhavanti, tasmā tesam ākāro ubhayamutto ti daṭṭhabbo.

Tividho p' āyaṃ ākāro sakkaṭabhāsāsu^e na labbhati, ten' esa sabbesu pi vyākaraṇasatthesu na vutto. Sabbasattānaṃ pana mūlabhāsābhūtāya jīneritāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvaniruttiyā labbhati; tathā hi ayaṃ Niruttimañjūsāyaṃ vutto: "kiṃ 23 pan' etaṃ līṅgaṃ nāma: keci tāva vadanti:

¹thanakesavati¹ itthi, massuvā puriso siyā,

ubhinnaṃ antaraṃ etaṃ itarōbhayamuttako ti 26 vuttattā viṣiṭṭhā thanakesādayo līṅgaṃ ti, — etaṃ na sabbattha · gaṅgā-sālā-rukkhādīnaṃ thanādīnā sambandhābhāvato; apare 30 vadanti: na līṅgaṃ nāma paramatthato kiñci atthi, lokasaṃketarūlho pana vohāro līṅgaṃ nāmā ti, idam ettha sanniṭṭhānaṃ; sabbalīṅgiko pi saddo hoti: ²*taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo* ti, yadi ca paramatthato līṅgaṃ nāma siyā, kathaṃ aññaṃaññaviruddhā-

¹ Mmd 236 (< Mahābhāṣya vol. II 196⁴⁻⁵), ² Mahābhāṣya vol. II 197²³).

a *ita* Bemns (purisā ti, hū so pud sañ tikkhattum kriṃ āgataṃ eñ¹); C^e ad. ādini b C^e ukāranta^o c (B^m ad. evaṃ visadākāro dissati), d B^m om, e C^e sakkata^o, f *ita* C^eB^ens; B^m thanakesatā (?: thanakesayutā?).

naṃ tesam ekattha samāveso bha(va)ti^a, — tasmā yassa kassaci atthassa avisadākāravohāro itthilīṅgaṃ, visadākāravohāro pullīṅgaṃ, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napuṃsakalīṅgaṃ ti veditabban¹ ti.

- 5 Ettha pana nāmikapadamālāsamkhātapaṇḍitavāsena^b eva^b avisadākāravohārādītā gahetabbā, na ekekapadavasena; tathā hi *kaññā puriso cittaṃ* ti ca *kaññāyo purisā cittaṃ* ti ca evamādikassa ekekapadassa avisadākāravohārādītā na dissati^c, yasmā^d pana paṇḍitavāsena visadākāravohārādibhāve siddhe yeva
 10 samudāyāvayavattā ekekapadassa pi avisadākāravohārādītā sījhat^e eva. | Keci pana nāmikapadamālāsamkhātapaṇḍitavāsena^b eva^b avisadākāravohārādikaṃ^e icchanti. Te vattabbā: yadi ekekapadass^e eva avisadākāravohārādītā siyā, evaṃ sante *kaññā purisā satthā gūḍavā rājā*
 15 ti ādināṃ padānaṃ^f ākāsutivasena, *puriso satthāro kaññāyo* ti ādināṃ pana okāsutivasena, *cittaṃ purisaṃ kaññānaṃ*^g ti ādināṃ anussārasutivasena^h aññamaññaṃ samānasutisabbhāvāⁱ kathāṃ avisadākāravohārādītā siyā ti. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: | siyā eva, nānattaṃ pana tesam duppaṭivedhar ti, | te
 20 vattabbā: mā tumhe evaṃ avacuttha, duijānataram pi nibbānaṃ kathane^j samatthaṃ puggalaṃ nissāya jānanti; tasmā sutṭhu upaparikkhitvā vadethā ti. Evañ ca pana vatvā tato uttarim te paṇḍitaṃ pucchitabbā^k: *bodhisaddo āyusaddo* ca kataralīṅgo ti. | Te jānantā evaṃ vakkhanti: *bodhisaddo* itthilīṅgo c^e eva
 25 pullīṅgo ca, *āyusaddo* ca pana napuṃsakalīṅgo c^e eva pullīṅgo cā ti dvilīṅgā ete saddā ti. Te vattabbā: yadi *bodhisaddo* ca *āyusaddo* ca dvilīṅgā ete^m saddā^m, evaṃ sante dvinnāṃ *bodhi-*
saddānaṃ ekekapadabhāvena vavattitānaṃ accantasamānasutikānaṃ kathāṃ avisadākāravohārātā ca visadākāravohārātā ca
 30 siyā; kathaṃ ca pana dvinnāṃ *āyusaddānaṃ* ek[ek]apadabhāvena vavattitānaṃ accantasamānasutikānaṃ ubhayamuttākāravohārātā ca visadākāravohārātā ca siyā ti. Evaṃ vuttā te

¹ = ma sum³ sap mū rve¹, ns.

a C^eBem^{ns} bhavati; B^e samāveso bhati (o: o so sobhati?). b (B^m o gaten^e eva). c C^eB^m dissanti. d ita C^eBem^{ns}. e ita h. l. Bem^{ns}; C^e o aditā. f (B^e ad. pana). g (B^m kusaṃ). h Bem anussara^o vel anussāra^o. i B^e o sutisambhāvā (= tū so suti eñ¹ thañ rhā³ rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns.). j B^e ns kathana-. k C^eBem^{ns} pucchitabbā. m ita C^eBem^{ns} (< 222²⁶?).

addhā kiñci uttarim^a apassantā niruttarā bhavissanti. || Saddasatthavidū pana saddasatthato nayam gahetvā vadanti:

'es' esā etam' iti ca ¹pasiddhi atthesu yesu lokassa,

thī-pun^b-napuṃsakāni ti vuccante tāni nāmāni ti. 27

Tesaṃ kira ayam adhippāyo: *eso puriso · eso mātugāmo · eso 3 rājā, esā itthī · esā latā, etam napuṃsakam · etam cittaṃ* ti evaṃ purisādisu yesu atthesu lokassa 'eso esā etan' ti ca pasiddhi hoti, tesu atthesu tāni nāmāni pum-itthi-napuṃsakalingāni ti vuccanti, tadvārena^c aññāni pi ti. Evaṃ vadantehi tehi 'iminā nāma ākārena *eso esā etan* ti nāmāni aññāni ca 10 pullingādināmaṃ labhanti' ti ayam viseso na dassito; saddhammanayaññūhi pana neruttikehi dassito: ²"yassa kassaci atthassa avisadākāravohāro itthilingan" ti ādinā.

|| Keci pana 'avisadākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro itthilingan' ti ādini vadanti. Taṃ na gahetabbam; yadi hi 15 avisadākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro itthilingam, evaṃ sante ³*mātugāma-kalatta-kanta-kaṇṭaka-gumbādayo* pi vohārā itthilingāni siyūṃ · avisadākārattā tadatthānaṃ; yadi pana visadākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro pullingam, evaṃ sante *devatā saddhā ñāṇam* icc ādayo pi vohārā pullingāni siyūṃ · 20 visadākārattā tadatthānaṃ; atha vā, yadi avisadākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro itthilingam, visadākārānaṃ pan' atthānaṃ vācako vohāro pullingam, evaṃ sante ekass' ev' atthassa ekakkhaṇe dvihi lingeḥi na vattabbatā siyā: ⁴"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha hitakāmo 'si^d devate karomi te taṃ vacanaṃ tvam 25 'si ācariyo mamā" ti; yadi ca ubhayamuttākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro napuṃsakalingam, evaṃ sante ubhayamuttākārānaṃ atthānaṃ tiṇarukkhādisu 'idaṃ nāmā' ti niyamābhāvato lingavacanaṃ viruddham siyā; api ca ⁵"paññāratanaṃ^e; ⁶Sāriputtamoggallānaṃ^f sāvakayugan" ti ca ādinā napuṃsakalinga- 30 vacanena tadatthānaṃ pi ubhayamuttākārattā vuttā siyā; api ca ekam pi tīraṃ ⁷"taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo" ti tihi lingeḥi na vattab-

¹ lokassa ā³ pasiddhi thaṃ rhā³ khraṇ³ saṇ | hoti | eñ¹ | ns. ² (222¹). ³ mātugāma min³ ma | kalatta | ma yā³ | kanta ma yā³ kaṇṭaka chū³ | gumbādayo pi | . ns. ⁴ Vv 951a—d (*supra* 83²⁸). ⁵ Dhs § 16. ⁶ D II 52⁴. ⁷ (221³³).

^a *ita* (*vel* uttari) C^eB^{em}ns (= alvan). ^b Be-puma-, ns^e-puman-. ^c Be^{ns}^e taṃdvārena. ^d *ita* h. l. C^eB^{em}ns. ^e B^m paññāyatanam. ^f *ita* C^eBe^{ns} (*cf.* D II 5¹); B^m oḷlāna.

baṃ siyā, ekam pi ca nāṇaṃ ¹“paññāṇaṃ^a; ²paññā pajānanā . . . amoho” ti ādinā tihi liṅgehi na vattabbaṃ siyā, — tasmā taṃ nayaṃ agahetvā yathāvutto yeva nayo gahetabbo.

- Lokasmiṃ hi itthīnaṃ hetṭhimakāyo visado hoti, uparima-
 5 kāyo avisado, uramaṃsaṃ avisadaṃ, gamanādīni pi avisadāni:
 itthiyo hi gacchamānā avisadaṃ gacchanti, tiṭṭhamānā, nipajja-
 mānā, nisīdamānā, khādamānā, bhuñjamānā avisadaṃ bhuñ-
 janti; purisaṃ pi hi avisadaṃ disvā “mātugāmo viya gacchati,
 tiṭṭhati, nipajjati, nisīdati, khādati, bhuñjati” ti vadanti. Iti yathā
 10 itthiyo yebhuyyena avisadākārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇa-
 kassa vā aviññāṇakassa vā atthassa ye vohārā yebhuyyena
 avisadākārā, te yeva itthiliṅgāni nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā:
kaññā devatā dhitalikā ³*dubbā saddhā ratti itthi yāgu vadhū* icc
 evamādīni. Purisaṇaṃ pana hetṭhimakāyo avisado hoti, uparima-
 15 kāyo visado, uramaṃsaṃ visadaṃ, gamanādīni pi visadāni honti:
 purisā hi gacchamānā visadaṃ gacchanti, tiṭṭhamānā, nipajja-
 mānā, nisīdamānā, khādamānā, bhuñjamānā visadaṃ bhuñjanti;
 itthim pi hi gamanādīni visadāni kurumānaṃ disvā “puriso viya
 gacchati” ti ādīni vadanti. Iti yathā purisā yebhuyyena, visadā-
 20 kārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇakassa vā aviññāṇakassa vā
 atthassa ye vohārā yebhuyyena visadākārā, te yeva pulliṅgāni
 nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *puriso mātugāmo orodho āpo rukkho*
moho satthā icc evamādīni. Yathā ca pana napuṃsakā ubha-
 yamuttākārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇakassa vā aviññāṇa-
 25 kassa vā atthassa ye vohārā ubhayamuttākārā, te yeva napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgāni nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *cittaṃ*^b *rūpaṃ itthāgā-*
raṃ kalattaṃ nāṭakaṃ ratanaṃ nāṇaṃ atthi āyu icc evamā-
 dīni. Icc evaṃ nāmikānaṃ sabbesaṃ pi vohārānaṃ
 visadāvisadākārā ākārōbhayamuttako
 30 liṅgassa lakkhaṇaṃ etaṃ ñeyyaṃ syādipabandhato. 28
 Idaṃ thānaṃ dubbinivijjhaṃ mahāvanagahanāṃ niggumbaṃ
 nijjaṭaṃ katvā dassitaṃ, sādhuṇaṃ manasikātabbaṃ. Iti sab-
 besaṃ nāmikapadānaṃ pabandhanissitena avisadākāravohārā-
 dibhāvena itthiliṅgādibhāvassa sambhavato dvinnam pi gosaddā-
 naṃ pabandhanissitena avisadākāravohārādibhāvena yathāsa-

¹ (*infra* 238^{2c} *sqq.*). ² Dhs § 16. ³ = ne jā mrak, ns.

^a Be nāṇaṃ (*pro* paññāṇaṃ), ns nāṇaṃ paññāṇaṃ, om. paññā. ^b Bm om.

kaṃ itthiliṅgādhāvo veditabbo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ okāran-
titthiliṅgassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Okārantatāpakatikāṃ
okārantitthiliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

Evam sabbathā pi ākāraṇta-ivaṇṇanta-ivaṇṇant'-okāraṇta-
vasena chabbidhāni itthiliṅgāni niravasesato gahitāni bhavanti. 5
Etesu pana kesañci ākāraṇtānaṃ ikāraṇtānañ ca katthaci pac-
cattekavacanassa ekāraḍesavasena yo pabhedo dissati, so idāni
vuccati. Tathā hi ¹"na tvaṃ Rādha vijānāsi aḍḍharatte anā-
gate avyayatāṃ^a vilapasi, viratte Kosiyāyane" ti imasmiṃ Rādha-
jātake 'virattā' ti ākāraṇtavasena vattabbe paccattavacanassa 10
ekāraḍesavasena "viratte" ti vuttaṃ, tathā 'Kosiyāyani' ti
ikāraṇtavasena vattabbe paccattavacanassa ekāraḍesavasena
"Kosiyāyane" ti vuttaṃ; ten' aṭṭhakathācariyo ²"viratte Kosi-
yāyane ti mātā no Kosiyāyani brāhmaṇi virattā ambhakaṃ pitari
nippemā jātā" ti atthaṃ samvaṇṇesi. Nanu ca bho pāliyaṃ 15
"viratte" ti "Kosiyāyane" ti ca paccattavacanassa dassanato
'ekāraṇtam pi itthiliṅgaṃ atthi' ti vattabban ti. ³Na vattabbaṃ
ākār'-ikāraṇtogadharūpavisesattā tesāṃ rūpānaṃ, ādesavasena
hi siddhattā viṣuṃ ekāraṇtaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi —
tasmā itthiliṅgānaṃ yathāvuttā chabbidhatā yeva gahetabbā. 20

Icc evaṃ^b itthiliṅgānaṃ ⁴pakiṇṇanayasālini

padamālā vibhattā me sāsanaṭṭhaṃ sayambhuno. 29

⁵Saddanītisuriyo^c 'yaṃ

anekasuvinicchayarasmiḱalāpo

saṃsayandhakāraṇudo

25

kassa matipadumaṃ^d na vikāse^e.

30

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparāṇe itthiliṅgānaṃ
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo aṭṭhamo paricchedo.

¹ J I 496¹¹⁻¹² (*supra* 127²⁵; *infra* 244⁵, § 160 277). ² Ja I 496¹⁶. ³ *cf.*
235¹². ⁴ = mrat so nañ³ tui¹ phrañ¹ prvañ³ so, ns. ⁵ ns: ī gāthā kā³ ariya
myui³ nhuik athū³ phrac bhvay rhi eñ¹ [pāda a = c: - - - - - (12) |
pāda b: - - - - - | - - - - - (18) |] pāda d (*cf. n. d et e*): - - - - -
- - - - - | - - - - - (16)].

^a *ita* C^eB^{em}ns avyayatāṃ avyattavilāpaṃ [= Ja] ma limmā so mrañ
tam³ khrañ³ kui | ; B^m avyahitaṃ (o: avyayitaṃ, 244⁵); J: avyāyataṃ. ^b B^m
eva). ^c *ita* C^eB^{em}ns; B^m saddanītiramso *vel* o:riso. ^d *ita* C^eB^{em}ns; B^m matipaduma;
metr. matip^o. ^e *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens na vikase (= ma pvañ¹ ce lhañ¹ am¹ nañ³).

vadeyyum: nanu ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādippayogadassanato *satipaṭṭhānasaddādīnaṃ* okārantapullīṅgabhāvo labbhati; evaṃ sante kasmā tumhehi ⁴"*satipaṭṭhānasaddādīnaṃ* paṭhamekavacanaṭṭhāne okārantapullīṅgabhāvena ṭhitabhāvassa adassanato" ti vuttaṃ, kasmā ca ekanta- 5 to *satipaṭṭhānasaddādīnaṃ* niggahitantanapumsakalīṅgatā anumatā, nanu ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādīdassanato ⁵"cattāro satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādisu pi *satipaṭṭhānasaddādayo* līṅgavipallāsavasena vuttā ti vattabbā ti. Na vattabbā, kasmā ti ce: "satipaṭṭhāno dhammo, citto 10 dhammo, cittā dhammā" ti ādisu pi *satipaṭṭhāna-cittasaddādīnaṃ* līṅgavipallāsavasena aniechitabbato, tattha hi pullīṅgena *dhammasaddena* yojetuṃ dhammissaro Bhagavā *dhammāpekkhaṃ* katvā "satipaṭṭhāno, citto, cittā" ti ca abhāsi; kevalā hi *satipaṭṭhāna-cittasaddādayo* okārantapullīṅgabhāvena katthaci 15 pi yojitā na santi, niggahitantanapumsakabhāvena pana yojitā santi; tathā hi ⁶"Citto gahapati" ti etthā pi pullīṅgagahapati-saddaṃ apekkhitvā viññāṇe pavattaṃ *cittanāmaṃ* paṇṇattivasena puggale āropetvā puggalavācakaṃ katvā *Citto* ti vuttaṃ, yadi pana viññāṇasaṃkhātāṃ cittaṃ adhippetāṃ siyā, 20 'cittam' icc eva vucceyya — tasmā ³"Citto gahapati, ⁷Cittā itthi" ti ādisu līṅgavipallāso na icchitabbo · sāpekkhattā *cittasaddādīnaṃ*, yathā ca ettha, evaṃ ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādisu pi līṅgavipallāso na icchitabbo. ⁵"Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādisu^a pana *satipaṭṭhāna-* 25 *saddādīnaṃ* apekkhitabbāni padāni na^b santi, yehi te pullīṅgāni siyūṃ — tasmā *cattāro* ti ādīni yeva padāni parivattetvā^c 'cattāri, sabbāni^d, etāni' ti napumsakalīṅgavasena gahetvā *satipaṭṭhānā* (*sammappadhānā*)^b ti ādihi padehi yojetabbāni. Īdisesu ṭhānesu keci aṭṭhakathācariyā *nikāralopam* icchanti; 30 ⁸"yā pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pallaṃkavaram-ābhuje nimittāni paḍissanti" ti ettha viya ⁹adassanaṃ hi lopo — tasmā 'cattāri satipaṭṭhānāni, cattāri sammappadhānāni, sabbāni mālāni' ti

¹ 1. 2. 3. 4. Dhs p. 511. ⁵ (226²⁷). ⁶ (226¹⁹). ⁷ A I 26⁵. ⁸ (Ja I 261²). ⁹ Bv 2: 83abc ins cit. Bva: vibhattilopam katvā vuttaṃ). ⁹ (Pāṇ I 1: 60)

^a (Bm cattāro satī ādisu). ^b Bm om. ^c Bemns parivattitvā (= napum³ lin pran rve¹) vide 229³. ^d Bm tabbāni.

ādikā yojanā kātabbā; keci pana ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man"
 ti ettha *mālāsaddam* itthiliṅgan ti maññitvā pulliṅgabhūtaṃ
sabbesaddam itthiliṅgavasena parivattetvā^a 'sabbā mālā' ti
 atthaṃ kathenti. | Taṃ kiñcāpi yuttataraṃ viya dissati, tathā
 5 pi na gahetabbam; na hi so Bhagavā liṅgaṃ n' aññasi, na ca
 'sabbā mālā upenti man' ti dve padāni itthiliṅgāni katvā
 vattum na sakkhi, yo evaṃ visadisaliṅgāni^b padāni uccāresi;
 jānanto yeva pana Bhagavā vattum sakkonto yeva ca ¹"sabbe
 mālā upenti man" ti visadisaliṅgāni padāni uccāresi — tasmā
 10 pulliṅgabhūtaṃ *sabbesaddam* 'sabbāni' ti napuṃsakaliṅgavasena
 parivattetvā^a, Vibhaṅgapāliyaṃ ²"tīṇ' indriyā" ti padaṃ viya,
 luttamākārena napuṃsakaliṅgena *mālāsaddena* yojetvā 'sabbāni
 mālāni' ti attho gahetabbo · ³"yassa ete dhanā atthi" ti ettha
 viya, ettha hi 'yassa etāni dhanāni' ti attho. Idam p' ettha
 15 sallakkhitabbam: *mālāsaddo*^c dviliṅgo · itthi-napuṃsakavasena;
 tiṭṭhatu tass' itthiliṅgattaṃ · suviññeyyattā, napuṃsakatte^d pana
⁴"tīṇi mālāni; ⁵mālehi ca gandhehi ca Bhagavato sariraṃ
 pūjenti" ti ādayo napuṃsakappayogāni^e pi bahū^f sandissanti
 ti. | Yadi pana bho *mālāsaddo*^c itthi-napuṃsakavasena dviliṅgo,
 20 ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti ettha *mālāsaddassa*^c itthiliṅga-
 bhāvaparikappane ko doso atthi ti. | Atth' eva · itthiliṅgasad-
 dassa pulliṅgabhūtena sabbanāmikapadena saddhiṃ samānā-
 dhikaraṇabhāvassābhāvato, napuṃsakaliṅgassa pana pulliṅga-
 bhūtena sabbanāmikapadena saddhiṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa
 25 upalabbhanato; ten' eva ca ³"ete dhanā" ti ādayo payogā
 pāvacane bahudhā diṭṭhā. Etthā pi pana vadeyyum: *dhanā*
 ti ādini vipallāsavasena pulliṅgāni yeva · *ete* ti^e ādihi samānā-
 dhikaraṇapadehi yojitattā ti. Na, napuṃsakāni yev' etāni^f;
 yadi hi *dhanā* ti ādini pulliṅgāni^g siyum, katthaci paccatteka-
 30 vacanaṭṭhāne *eso* ti ādihi okārantasamānādhikaraṇapadehi
 yojitā okārantadhanasaddādayo siyum; tathārūpānaṃ abhāvato
 pana *dhanā indriyā viññāṇā* ti ādayo saddā napuṃsakaliṅgāni
 yeva honti. Ayaṃ nayo paccattabahuvacanaṭṭhāne yeva lab-
 bhati; napuṃsakaliṅgāni hi visadākārāni pulliṅgarūpāni viya

¹ (226²⁰). ² (226²¹). ³ (226²⁰). ⁴ 777. ⁵ cf. D II 159²⁰.

^a CeB^{ns} parivattitvā (vide 229³). ^b Bm visadisaliṅgāni. ^c ita CeB^{ems}.
^d ns napuṃsakaliṅgatte. ^e (Bm hi). ^f B^{ns} yeva tāni. ^g (Bm ādini napuṃ-
 liṅgāni).

hutvā pullīngehi pi saddhiṃ caranti napuṃsakā viya purisa-
vesadhārino purisehi ti niṭṭham^a etthāvagantabbam. Athā pi
te pubbe vuttavacanam puna parivattetvā^b evaṃ vadeyyum:
1“Citto gahapati; 1Cittā itthi” ti ādisu ‘cittam etassa atthi ti
Citto, cittam etissā atthi ti Cittā, yathā 2saddho saddhā’ ti 5
evaṃ ‘assa atthi’ ti atthavasena gahetabbato līṅgavipallāso
n’ icchitabbo; 3“satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; citto dhammo; cittā
dhammā” ti ādini pana evarūpassa atthassa agahetabbato ‘sati-
paṭṭhānam dhammo; cittam dhammo; cittāni dhammā’ ti vat-
tabbe līṅgavipallāsenā^c “satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; citto dhammo; 10
cittā dhammā” ti ādi vuttan ti līṅgavipallāso icchitabbo ti.

Tan na “Citto gahapati” ti^d ādisu pana “satipaṭṭhāno dhammo”
ti ādisu ca *citta-satipaṭṭhānasaddādīnaṃ gahapati-dhammādī-*
naṃ apekkhanavasena niccam pullīṅgabhāvassa icchitattā; tathā
hi ekantanapuṃsakalīṅgo pi *puññasaddo abhisamkhārā*pekkha- 15
navasena 4“puñño abhisamkhāro” ti pullīṅgo jātō, tathā ekanta-
napuṃsakalīṅgā pi *paduma-maṅgalasaddādayo aññass’* atthassā-
pekkhanavasena 5“Padumo bhagavā; 6Padumā devī; 7Maṅgalo
bhagavā; 8Maṅgalā itthi” ti ca pum-itthilīṅgā jātā; ekanta-
pullīṅgā pi hatthivisesavācakā *Kālāvaka-Gaṅgeyyasaddādayo* 20
*kulā*pekkhanavasena 9“Kālāvakaṃ ca Gaṅgeyyan” ti ādinā
napuṃsakalīṅgā jātā, tadepekkhanavasena hi atṭhakathāyaṃ
10“Kālāvako ca Gaṅgeyyo” ti ādi pullīṅganiddeso dissati —
evaṃ tamtadatthānam apekkhanavasena tam tam pakatilīṅgaṃ
nāsetvā aparaṃ līṅgaṃ patitṭhāpetvā niddeso dissati, na ca 25
tāni sabbāni pi līṅgāni 11taddhitavasena aññalīṅgāni jātāni,
atha kho *gahapati-dhammādīnaṃ* apekkhanavasena^e eva añña-
līṅgāni jātāni; tasmā 12“petāni bhoti puttāni khādamānā tuvaṃ
pure; 13Siviputtāni^c c’ avhaya; 14evaṃ dhammāni sutvāna
vipassīdanti paṇḍitā” ti ādisu yeva līṅgavipallāso icchitabbo 30

1 (227¹⁷, 21). 2 (Kc 372, Sd § 795). 3 (227¹¹). 4 Vibha 142⁸. 5 Ja I 36²³.
6 cf. Bv 2: 209^c, 18: 16^c. 7 Ja I 30¹⁸. 8 ***. 9 Vibha 397¹⁷, Ps ad M I 69³¹,
cf. Uda 403⁸. 10 cf. Sv (Se II 228¹²) ad D II 137¹². 11 = ass’-atthitaddhit eñ¹
acvā³ phrañ¹, ns (229⁶). 12 Thī 312^{ab}. 13 J VI 563¹⁰ (Sd § 672). 14 Dhṃ
82^{cd} (cf. S I 238²²).

a Bm niṭṭham. b *ita h. l.* CeBcm (*vide* 227²⁷ 228^{3, 11}). c (Bm līṅgapallā-
sena). d Bm om. e ns: Sivi Sivi tuiñ³ sū lū tui¹ myak mhan mañ³ Vessan
puttāni | smi³ Kaṇhā sñ³ moñ Jā¹(li) tui¹ kui (!)

anaññāpekkhattā *putta-dhammasaddādīnaṃ*, na pana "Citto gahapati, Cittā itthi; satipaṭṭhāno dhammo, citto dhammo, cittā dhammā" ti ādisu *cittasaddādīnaṃ* vipallāso icchitabbo · *gahapati-dhammānaṃ*^a apekkhakattā tesaṃ ti niṭṭham etthāvagan-
 5 tabbaṃ. Idañ ca ekaccānaṃ sammohaṭṭhānaṃ; tasmā sad-
 dhammaṭṭhitiyā ayaṃ nīti saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi sād-
 dhukaṃ manasikātabbā. Badaratitthavihāravāsī^b ācariya-
 Dhammapālo pana "aparimāṇā padā aparimāṇā akkharā aparimāṇā vyañjanā" ti pālīpadese "padā akkharā vyañjanā
 10 ti līṅgavipallāso kato ti daṭṭhabban" ti āha. | Etthā pi mayaṃ
padā ti idaṃ *indriyā rūpā* ti ādini viya napuṃsakalīṅgam evā
 ti vadāma · okārantavasena paṭhamekavacanantabhāvābhā-
 vato^c, ²itaradvayaṃ pana napuṃsakalīṅgan ti pi pullīṅgan ti
 pi gahetabbaṃ · niggahītaṃ^d okārantavasena paṭhamekavaca-
 15 nantabhāvass' upalabbhanato; tathā hi *puttāni* ³*latāni* ⁴*pabbatāni* *dhammāni* ti ādinaṃ yeva līṅgavipallāso^d · niggahīta-
 vasena paṭhamekavacanantatāya anupaladdhito tesaṃ c' okā-
 rant'·ākārantavasena paṭhamekavacanantatādassanato. ⁵"Jarā-
 dhammaṃ mā jiri" ti idaṃ pana ⁶aññāpadatthavasena napuṃ-
 20 sakaṃ jātan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Bhūtaṃ · bhūtāni bhūtā, bhūtaṃ · bhūtāni bhūte, bhutena · bhūtehi bhūtebhi, bhutassa bhūtānaṃ, bhūtā bhūtasma bhūtamhā · bhūtehi bhūtebhi, bhūtassa bhūtānaṃ, bhūte bhūtasmiṃ bhutamhi · bhūtesu, bho bhuta · bhavanto bhūtāni bhavanto
 25 *bhūtā*. Evaṃ *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Iminā
 nayena ⁷*mahābhūtaṃ bhavittaṃ bhūnaṃ bhavanam* icc ādinaṃ
bhudhātumayānaṃ niggahītantapadānaṃ aññesaṃ ca *vattam*^e
 icc ādinaṃ niggahītantapadānaṃ nāmikapadamālā veditabbā:
⁸*vattam*¹ rūpaṃ sotaṃ ghāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ pupphaṃ jhānaṃ ñāṇaṃ
 30 dānaṃ sīlaṃ puññaṃ pāpaṃ^g vajiṃ saccam yānam chattaṃ 1

¹ Netti 8²⁹ *et* Nettia. ² = 'pada' mha ta pā³ so 'akkhara vyañjana' pud nhac khu apoñ³, ns. ³ J VI 353³ Lk: tiṇā latāni (vanaspatīni J V 409²).
⁴ J VI 79⁸ 353¹, ³ 363³¹ *et supra* 21¹. ⁵ A II 172³, III 54¹¹. ⁶ = bahubbīhisamās eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁷ (85²). ⁸ (cf. Rūp 196).

^a Bem o'dhammādīnaṃ ^b Bm Padara^o. ^c Bm o'vacanantatābhāvato (cf. 230¹³). ^d Bens ovipallāsāni. ^e *ita* CeBm; Bens (sine glossemate) vaccaṃ ^f *ita* CeBms (= vat); Bm vutta [rūpaṃ sota ghāṇaṃ]. ^g Bm puñña pāpaṃ (cf. n. f, Rūp 196 v. 2^a [metr. rathoddhata]).

sakaṭaṃ kanakaṃ tagaraṃ nagaraṃ
 taraṇaṃ caraṇaṃ dharaṇaṃ maraṇaṃ
 nayaṇaṃ vadaṇaṃ karaṇaṃ lavaṇaṃ^a
 vasaṇaṃ pavanaṃ bhavanaṃ gagaṇaṃ 2
 amataṃ puḷiṇaṃ mālaṃ asanaṃ savaṇaṃ mukhaṃ 3
 padumaṃ uppalaṃ vassaṃ locanaṃ sādhaṇaṃ sukhaṃ 3
 tāṇaṃ mūlaṃ dhaṇaṃ kūlaṃ maṅgalaṃ naḷiṇaṃ phalaṃ
 hiraññaṃ ambujaṃ dhaññaṃ jālaṃ liṅgaṃ padaṃ jalaṃ 4
 aṅgaṃ paṇṇaṃ susāṇaṃ saṃ āvudhaṃ hadayaṃ vanaṃ
 sopāṇaṃ civaraṃ pāṇaṃ^c alātaṃ indriyaṃ¹ kulāṃ 5 10
 lohaṃ kaṇaṃ balaṃ piṭṭhaṃ^d aṇḍaṃ ārammaṇaṃ puraṃ
 araññaṃ tīraṃ² assatthaṃ icc ādīni samuddhare, 6
 imāni cittaśaddena sabbaṭṭhā pi sadisāni. Imāni pana visadi-
 sāni, seyyathidaṃ:

cammaṃ vesmaṇ ti ādīni ekadhā yeva bhijjare, 15
kammaṃ thāmaṃ guṇavaṇ ti ādīni tu anekadhā, 7
³kathaṃ: *camme cammasmiṃ cammamhi* ⁴*cammaṇi*, *vesme ve-*
smasmiṃ vesmamhi ⁵*vesmaṇi*, ⁶*ghamme ghammasmiṃ ghammamhi*
⁷*ghaṃmani*, ⁸*evaṃ aññāni pi yojetabbāni*.
Kammaṃ · kammāni kammā, kammaṃ · kammāni kamme, 20
kammena ⁹*kammunā kammanā · kammehi kammebhi*, *kam-*
massa ⁹*kammuno · kammānaṃ, kammasmā kammamhā*
kammunā · kammehi kammebhi, *kammasa kammuno ·*
kammānaṃ, kamme kammasmiṃ kammamhi kammani ·
kammesu, bho kamma · bhavanto kammāni bhavanto^e 25
kammā.

Thāmasaddassa pana tatiyekavacanaṭṭhānādisu thāmena ¹⁰*thā-*
munā, thāmassa thāmuno^f ti^g ca *thāmā thāmasmā thāmamhā*
thāmunā ti ca yojetabbaṃ. *Vantu-mantu-imantupaccayavataṃ*

¹ ns: kulāṃ | im alamaṭṭho kule gihi [D III 188¹⁶] hū saṇ kui rhu .
² = ñoṇ buddha he [o: te], ns. ³ (Sd § 404). ⁴ *ππ. ⁵ ns *cit.* Ja V 60²⁷.
⁶ ns *cit.* Ja IV 173¹⁰. ⁷ ns *cit.* Ja V 3²⁷. ⁸ ns *cit.* Himavantaṭṭhapaṇi [J V 396⁵, Ja V 396⁹] *et addit*: i *passapud* ca saṇ kui yū ce lui rve¹ "evaṃ" ca saṇ min¹ | evaṃ tū | aññāni pi | ta pā³ so *addha muddha* [Sd § 404] *passa* ca saṇ tui¹ . . . | . ⁹ (Kev 157 Sd § 404). ¹⁰ ns *cit.* J VI 22¹⁸ (Kev 157).

^a C^e lavaṇaṃ [ns: chā³ vā | rit phrat khrañ³]. ^b C^e āvudhaṃ. ^c *ita* (*conī*) C^e; B^mns pāṇaṃ (= asak o: prāṇaṃ). ^d *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens^e piṭṭhaṃ; ns: añ² pyañ [o: piṭṭhaṃ] vā amhū¹ [o: piṭṭhaṃ] . ^e C^e *oni*. ^f *ita* B^em; C^e thā-muno thāmassa; ns thāmasā [J III 334², *supra* 120 n. 3] thāmuno. ^g C^e iti.

pana niggahītantasaddānaṃ ¹guṇavaṃ cittaṃ, rucimaṃ pup-
pham, pāpimaṃ kulaṃ icc ādipayogavasena

- guṇavaṃ · guṇavantāni guṇavantā guṇavanti, guṇavantam ·
guṇavantāni guṇavante guṇavanti, guṇavatā guṇavantena ·
5 guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇavantassa · guṇava-
tam guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavatā guṇavantā guṇavantasmā
guṇavantamhā^a · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇa-
vantassa · guṇavatam guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavati guṇavante
guṇavantasmim guṇavantamhi · guṇavantesu, bho guṇava ·
10 bhavanto guṇavantani guṇavanti. Evaṃ rucimaṃ · ruci-
mantāni rucimanti icc ādinā pāpimaṃ · pāpimantāni pāpimanti
icc ādinā ca yojetabbaṃ. Api c' ettha guṇavaṃ balavaṃ yasa-
vaṃ satimaṃ gatimaṃ icc ādinā payogā vitthāretabbā. Kūronta-
saddassa karontaṃ cittaṃ, karontaṃ kulaṃ ti payogavasena
15 karontaṃ · karontāni karontā^b, karontaṃ · karontāni ka-
ronte, karotā karontena · karontehi karontebhi, ²karoto ³ka-
rato karontassa · karontānaṃ ⁴karotaṃ, karotā karontā ka-
rontasmā karontamhā · karontehi karontebhi, ²karoto ³karato
karontassa · karontānaṃ ⁴karotaṃ, karoti karonte karon-
20 tasmim karontamhi · karontesu, bho karonta · bhavanto
karontāni karontā iti yojetabbaṃ.

Gacchantasaddassa tu gacchantam cittaṃ, gacchantam kulaṃ ti
payogavasena

- gacchantam · gacchantāni gacchantā, gacchantam · gac-
25 chantāni gacchante, gacchatā (gacchantena)^d · gacchantehi
gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantānaṃ gac-
chatam, gacchatā gacchantā gacchantasmā gacchantamhā ·
gacchantehi gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantā-
naṃ gacchatam, gacchatī gacchante gacchantasmim gac-
30 chantamhi · gacchantesu, bho gaccham bho gacchanta^e ·
bhavanto gacchantāni gacchantā ti yojetabbaṃ^f. Evaṃ
carantaṃ dadantaṃ^g tiṭṭhantaṃ cintayantaṃ ti ādisu pi nāmika-

¹ vide Kev 125; Sd § 300; (cf. Dhp 51^a ruciraṃ puppham). ² [gen. msc. 173³]. ³ [gen. msc. Dhp 116^c: karoto, sed metr. ∘ ∘ -]. ⁴ [gen. pl. msc. Vv 384^c 387^c = S I 233¹⁵, ²¹ ∘: karot' opadhikaṃ puññaṃ, vel "karatam opo"].

^a B^m om. ^b B^c ad. karonti. ^c ita B^e (ns comp. fecit); C^e karotam karontānaṃ; B^m om. karotaṃ. ^d B^em om. ^e B^em gacchantā. ^f B^mns obbā. ^g ita B^ens (cf. 169⁹ 182²⁹); C^eB^m nadantaṃ.

padamālā yojetabbā. *Mahantasaddassa* pana koci bhedo, tathā hi ¹"Bārāṇasirajjāṃ nāma mahā" ti evaṃ *mahā* iti napuṃsaka-payogadassanato *mahantaṃ mahā · mahantāni mahantā, mahantaṃ · mahantāni mahante, mahatā* ti kamo veditabbo. Sabhān' etāni *cittasaddena* visadisāni. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ nigga- 5 hītantanapuṃsakalingānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvi-bhāgo. *Avanṇ' - ukārantatāpakatikaṃ niggaḥītantanapuṃsakalingaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.*

Idāni tassīlatthassa katarassassa ²*atthavibhāvi* icc etassa 10 saddassa nāmikapadamālāṃ vakkhāma pubbācariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

Aṭṭhi · aṭṭhī aṭṭhuni, aṭṭhiṃ · aṭṭhu aṭṭhini, aṭṭhinā · aṭṭhihi aṭṭhibhi, aṭṭhissa aṭṭhino · aṭṭhinaṃ, aṭṭhinā · aṭṭhihi aṭṭhibhi, aṭṭhissa aṭṭhino · aṭṭhinaṃ, aṭṭhismiṃ aṭṭhimhi · aṭ- 15 *ṭhisu. bho aṭṭhi · bhavanto^d aṭṭhu bhavanto^b aṭṭhini* Yama-kamahātheramataṃ. Kiñcāp' ettha nissakkavacanattāne *aṭṭhismā aṭṭhimhā* ti padāni anāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha taṃsadisappayogadassanā^c gahetabbāni. Yathā pana *aṭṭhisaddassa* evaṃ ³satthi dadhi vāri ⁴akkhi ⁵acchi^d icc ādīnam pi rūpāni 20 bhavanti.

Atthavibhāvi · atthavibhāvi atthavibhāvini, atthavibhaviṃ^c · atthavibhāvi^f atthavibhāvini, atthavibhāvinā · atthavibhāvīhi atthavibhāvibhi, atthavibhavissa atthavibhāvino · atthavibhāvinaṃ, atthavibhāvinā atthavibhāvismā^f atthavibhāvimhi · 25 *atthavibhāvīhi atthavibhāvibhi, atthavibhavissa atthavibhāvino · atthavibhāvinaṃ, atthavibhavismiṃ atthavibhāvimhi · atthavibhāvisu, bho atthavibhāvi · bhavanto atthavibhāvi bhavanto atthavibhāvini.*

Evaṃ ²*dhammavibhāvi* ⁶*cittānuparivatti* ⁷*sukhakāri* icc ādī- 30 ni pi.

Tattha *aṭṭhi-satthi*ādīni padhānalingāni · anaññāpekkha-kattā, *atthavibhāvi-dhammavibhāvi*ādīni appadhānalingāni · añ-

¹ (180²⁴). ² (63¹⁵, 86¹⁹). ³ Rūp 199 C^e p. 63¹⁹. ⁴ = myak ci, ns. ⁵ = myak kvañ³, ns. ⁶ Dhs § 585. ⁷ (Kev 85, Sd § 240 ; Rūp 199).

a B^{em} bho. b C^c om. c ita C^cB^e; B^m odassano (o: odassanato 234¹²).

d Rūp ad. acci. e B^m atthavibhāvi. f B^m om.

ñāpekkhakattā. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ikārantanapūṃsakaliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ivaṇṇantatāpakatikāṃ ikārantanapūṃsakaliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

5 Idāni katarassassa ¹gotrabhu icc etassa saddassa nāmika-padamālāṃ vakkhāma pubbācariyamataṃ purecamaṃ katvā:

Āyu · āyū āyūni, āyuma · āyū āyūni, āyuna · āyūhi āyūbhi,
āyussa āyuno · āyūnaṃ, āyuna · āyūhi āyūbhi, āyussa
āyuno · āyūnaṃ, āyusmiṃ āyumi · āyusu, bho āyu · bha-

10 vanto^a āyū bhavanto^b āyūni Yamakamahātheramataṃ.

Kiñcāp' ettha nissakkavacanaṭṭhāne āyusmā āyumhā ti padāni anāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha taṃsadisappayogadassanato gahetabbāni. Ettha ca āyusaddo pun-napūṃsakaliṅgo daṭṭhabbo, tathā hi pāḷiyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca tassa dviliṅgatā dissati;

15 ²"punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisa: ³āyu c' assā parikkhiṇo ahosi" ti ādisu hi āyusaddo pulliṅgo, tabbasena āyu · āyū āyavo ti ādinā bhikkhunayena yathāsambhavaṃ nā-mikapadamālā yojetabbā; ⁴"aggama āyu ca vaṇṇo ca; ⁵kittakaṃ pan' assa āyū" ti ādisu pana napūṃsakaliṅgo, tabbasena
20 āyu · āyū^c āyūni ti yojito^d.

Gotrabhu · gotrabhū gotrabhūni, gotrabhuma · gotrabhu gotra-
bhūni, gotrabhuna · gotrabhūhi gotrabhūbhi, gotrabhussa
gotrabhuno · gotrabhūnaṃ, gotrabhuna gotrabhusmā gotra-
bhuma · gotrabhūhi gotrabhūbhi, gotrabhussa gotrabhuno ·
25 gotrabhūnaṃ, gotrabhusmiṃ gotrabhuma · gotrabhusu,
bho gotrabhu · bhavanto gotrabhū^e gotrabhūni — bho go-
trabhū bho^f gotrabhūni evaṃ bahuvacanaṃ vā. Ayam

amhākaṃ mataṃ^g. Evaṃ ⁶cittasahabhu icc ādināṃ bhūdhā-tumayānaṃ ukārantasaddānaṃ aññesam pi taṃsadisānaṃ nā-

30 mikapadamālā yojetabbā; puggalavācako pana ukāraṇto gotra-
bhū^hsaddo pulliṅgapariyāpannattā sabbaññūmaye^h pavitṭho. Tatr'
aññe saddā nāma ⁷cakkhu vasu dhanu dāru tipuⁱ madhu

¹ (63¹⁶, 86²² Sd § 240). ² D II 283²⁷ (*infra* 253²⁹). ³ cf. Ja VI 484¹⁸.

⁴ A II 35⁴. ⁵ cf. Ja I 49²⁸ (Vibh 423³⁵). ⁶ Dhs § 385; Rūp 199 (Ce p. 64¹¹); abhūbhu sayambhu [*supra* 192³] dhammaññu et (Rūp Ce p. 64¹⁷) cittagu. ⁷ Rūp 199 (Ce p. 64²).

a Bem bho (233¹⁴). b Ce om. c (Bm om.). d ita Ce Bm; Bemns ota.

e Bm om. gotrabhū; Be ad. bhavanto. f Ce om. g sic Ce Bemns; leg. mati?

h (Bm onayena). i (Bm cāmu).

¹siṅgu^a hiṅgu † vattasu^b icc ²ādayo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ *ukā-*
rantanapūṃsakaliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhā-
go. *Uvaṇṇ'-okārantatāpakatikāṃ ukārantanapūṃsakaliṅgaṃ*
niṭṭhitāṃ.

Evam niggaḥitanta-*ukārantavāsena* tividhāni na- 5
pūṃsakaliṅgāni niravasesato gahitān' eva honti. Tesu kesañci
niggaḥitāntānaṃ kvaci paccattekavacanassa bahuvacanassa^c
ekārādesavasena bhedo dissati, seyyathidaṃ: ³"sukhe dukkhe;
⁴ekūnapaññāsa ājivakasate ekūnapaññāsa paribbājakasate" icc
evamādi, nanu bho evaṃvidhānaṃ rūpānaṃ pāliyaṃ^d dassa- 10
nato *ekārantam* pi napūṃsakaliṅgaṃ atthi ti vattabban ti.
⁵Na vattabbaṃ ' niggaḥitāntogadharūpavisesattā tesam rūpā-
naṃ; ādesavasena hi siddhattā visuṃ *ekārantam* napūṃsaka-
liṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi, — tasmā napūṃsakaliṅgānaṃ yathā-
vuttā^e tividhatā yeva gahetabbā ti. 15

Napūṃsakānaṃ^f icc evaṃ liṅgānaṃ nayasālini
padamālā vibhattā me sāsanaṭṭhaṃ mahesino; 8
yass' esā^g paguṇā Saddanītir esā^g subhāvitā,
sāsane kulaputtānaṃ saraṇaṃ so parāyaṇaṃ. 9

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ- 20
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe napūṃsakaliṅgā-
naṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo navamo paricchedo.

X.

Adhikūnakato c' ekakkharato ca ito paraṃ
tiṇi liṅgāni missetvā padamālam anākulaṃ 1

¹ = khyā³ cim³ 'siṅgu siṅgiveraṃ' Rūpasiddhātikā, ns. ² ns: ādayo
= bandhu (*msc*), ambu, paṃsu (*msc*), pabhaṅgu, *cit*. Mg II 80; *exx*: ādicca-
bandhunaṃ [D III 197¹⁴], ambuni [J V 6²], paṃsuni [J II 437¹⁶]; pabhaṅgunaṃ
[*nom*. Dhp 148^b, *acc* Dhp 139^d] pabhaṅgune [*ita legendum* Thā 95¹]. ³ D I 36²⁰.
⁴ D I 54⁵; *vide supra* 127¹⁰. ⁵ *cf.* 225¹⁷.

a C^e siggu (= Rūp C^e). b *sic* C^eB^m (< vatthu matthu, Rūp?); B^e ns
(*conl*.) cittaṃ (= prok kyā⁴ so nvā³ rhi so amyui³), *vide* 234 n. 6. c *addendum*
ca? d (B^e pāliya). e B^e ns 'otta-. f *ita* (*conl*.) B^e ns; C^eB^m napūṃsakaliṅgā-
naṃ. g *ita* C^eB^{em} ns: yassa kulaputtassa sañ paguṇā le¹ lā ap so
subhāvitā koṇ³ cvā³ pvā³ ce ap so esā Saddanīti kui paguṇā ap eñ¹
subhāvitā, ap eñ¹ so kulaputto . . .

nānāsukhumasamketagatesv^a atthesu viññunam

¹gambhirabuddhicārattham pavakkhami yathābalaṃ: 2

²Itthi thī ca, ³pabhā bhā ca, ⁴girā rā, ⁵pavanam vanam,

⁶udakañ ca dakaṃ kañ ca, ⁷vitakko iti cādayo, 3

5 ⁸bhū bhūmi c' eva, ⁹araññam-araññāni ti cādayo,

¹⁰paññā paññānam ñāṇaṃ ca icc ādi ca tidhā siyum, 4

¹¹ko vi sā c' eva ³bhā ¹²rā ca ²thī ¹³dhi ¹⁴kū^b ⁸bhū tath' eva ¹⁵kam

¹⁶kham ¹⁷go ¹⁸mo ¹⁹mā ca ²⁰sam ²¹yan tam kim icc ādi ca ²²ekikā ti. 5

Ayam līngattayamissako nāmikapadamālāuddeso.

- 10 Tatra itthi · itthi itthiyo, itthim la bhoti/yo^c itthiyo; thī ·
thī thiyo, thim · thī thiyo, thiyā · thihi thibhi, thiyā thunam, thiyā ·
thihi thubhi, thiyā thīnam, thiyā thiyam · thīsu, bhoti thi · bho-
tiyo thī bhotiyo thiyo. Ettha ²³"kukkuṭā maṇayo daṇḍā thiyo
ca puññalakkhaṇā uppajjanti apāpassa katapuññassa jantuno;
15 ²⁴thiyā guyham na samseyya; ²⁵thīnam bhāvo durājāno" ti ādīni
nidassanapadāni.

Pabhā · pabhā^c pabhāyo, pabham la bhotiyo pabhāyo;
bhā · bhā bhāyo, bham · bhā bhāyo, bhāya · bhāhi bhābhi,
bhāya bhānam, bhāya · bhāhi bhābhi, bhāya bhānam, bhāya
20 bhāyam · bhāsu, bhoti bhe · bhotiyo bhā bhotiyo bhāyo. Ettha ca
²⁶bhākaro; ²⁷bhānu icc ādīni nidassanapadāni.

Girā · girā girāyo, giram la bhotiyo girāyo. ²⁸"Vācā girā
vyappatho; ²⁹ye vo 'ham kittayissāmi girāhi anupubbaso" ti
imāni girāsaddassa itthilīngabhāve nidassanapadāni. Suvanna-
25 vācako rāsaddo pullīngo; idha pana saddavācako rāsaddo
itthilīngo: rā · rā rāyo, ram · rā rāyo, rāya · rāhi rābhi, rāya
rānam, rāya · rāhi rābhi, rāya rānam, rāya rāyam · rāsu, bhoti

¹ = nak nai so paññā eñ¹ phrac khrā³ akyu³ āhā, ns. ² (236¹⁰).
³ (236¹⁷). ⁴ = asaṃ, ns (236²²). ⁵ (237⁵). ⁶ (237¹⁴). ⁷ (238⁹). ⁸ (238¹⁰). ⁹ (238¹⁵).
¹⁰ (238²⁷). ¹¹ (239⁶—240¹⁶). ¹² = uccā, ns. ¹³ (240¹⁷). ¹⁴ (240²³). ¹⁵ =
khyam³ sā, ns. ¹⁶ (241¹). ¹⁷ (241¹²). ¹⁸ (243¹⁷). ¹⁹ (244¹⁹). ²⁰ (245⁴). ²¹ (246⁴).
²² = akkharā ta luṃ³ rhi kun sañ, ns. ²³ J II 415³. ²⁴ J VI 388²³. ²⁵ J I
300²¹, V 94²⁴, 450³¹. ²⁶ Ap 536¹¹. ²⁷ (Ja III 62¹⁰). ²⁸ Dhs § 637. ²⁹ D II
256¹².

^a B^m o samketam gatesv. ^b C^cB^mns ku h. l. et 81²¹; vide 240²³, ²⁸. ^c B^m om.

re · bhotiyo rā bhotiyo rāyo. Rā vuccati saddo; Aggaññasutta-
tikāyaṃ hi ¹"rā saddo tiyyati chijjati etthā ti ratti · sattānaṃ
saddassa vūpasamakālo"^a ti vuttaṃ — tasmā rāsaddassa sad-
davācakatte *ratti* ti padaṃ nidassanaṃ.

Pavanaṃ · pavanāni pavanā, pavanaṃ · pavanāni pavane; ⁵
vanam · vanāni vanā, vanam · vanāni vane sesaṃ sabbam
neyyaṃ. *Pavana-vanasaddā* kadāci samānatthā kadāci bhin-
natthā; te hi araññavācakatte samānatthā ²"te dhamme pari-
pūrento pavanaṃ pāvisi"^b tadā; ³saputto pāvisi(m) vanan" ti
ādisu, yathānukkamaṃ^c pana te vāyu-taṇhā-vanavācakatte ¹⁰
bhinnatthā ⁴"paramaduggandhapavanavīcarite; ⁵chetvā vanañ
ca vanathañ ca^d nibbanā hotha bhikkhavo" ti ādisu.

*Udakaṃ · udakāni udakā, udakaṃ · udakāni udake; da-
kaṃ · dakāni dakā, dakaṃ · dakāni dake* sesaṃ sabbam neyyaṃ.
⁶"Ambapakkam dakaṃ sītaṃ; ⁷thalajā dakaṃ pupphā" ti ādin' ¹⁵
ettha nidassanapadāni. ⁸"Nīlodaṃ vanamajjhato^e; ⁹mahodadhi;
¹⁰udabindunipātena udakumbho pi pūratī" ti pālippadesesu pana
samāsantagatanāmattā *udasadden'* eva udakattho vutto · 'rit-
tassādan' ti vattabbaṭṭhāne ¹¹*rittassan* ti saddena rittassādattho
viya; pāliyaṃ kevalo *udasaddo* na diṭṭhapubbo — ¹²atthi ce, ²⁰
suṭṭhu manasikātabbo.

*Kaṃ · kāni kā, kaṃ · kāni ke, kena · kehi kehi, kassa
kānaṃ, kā kasmā kamhā · kehi kehi, kassa kānaṃ, ke kasmim
kamhi · kesu, bho ka · bhavanto kā bhavanto kāni* — *bhosaddena*
vā bahuvacanaṃ yojetabbaṃ: *bho kāni kā* ti. Ettha kaṃ ²⁵
vuccati udakaṃ sīsaṃ sukhañ ca. Atra *kantāro kandaro ke-
vaṭṭāⁱ kesā karuṇā nāko* ti ādini payogāni veditabbāni. Tatra
¹³kantāro ti kaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tena taritabbo atikkami-
tabbo ti kan-tāro nirudakappadeso, ¹⁴"corakantāran" ti ādisu

¹ Sv-pt *ad* D III 86^b. ² Bv 2: 188^{cd}. ³ J VI 175^b. ⁴ ns: Saṭṭayatanasaṃ-
yut-aṭṭhakathā, cf. Spk (S^c III 140^b) *ad* S IV 197²⁰: ba ha'landhakāre duggan-
dhapavanā!vicarite paramajjegucche okāse. ⁵ Dhp 283^{cd}. ⁶ J III 54¹⁴ (Sd
§ 256); cf. Pv 789^a (c, l). ⁷ Bv 2: 87^a. ⁸ J VI 172⁷. ⁹ Sn 720^d (Sd § 257).
¹⁰ Dhp 121^{cd}. ¹¹ A I 280² (*supra* 177^b). ¹² ns *nom. pl.* udā *eruit* e J V 6¹
(Ja V 6²⁰). ¹³ cf. Vva 334²⁵. ¹⁴ Nidd I 446¹⁰ (Vm 208¹⁷).

^a Sv-pt (B^c p. 35¹⁵) vūpasamanakalo. ^b B^c(ns) pāvisim; Bv Bv-a (C^e)
pāvisī. ^c C^eB^e(ns) yathākkamaṃ. ^d B^c *om* ca. ^e *ita* B^cns J (= vana-
majjhena, Ja; to eñ¹ alay nhuik, ns; C^eB^m *omajjhako*. ¹ ns kevaṭṭo (=
taṃ nā).

pana ¹rūlhiyā duggamanatṭhāne pi *kantārasaddo* pavattatī ti daṭṭhabbam. Kandarō ti etthā pi ²kaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tena dārīto bhinnō ti kandarō. Kevaṭṭā (tī) ādisu⁴ pana ³ke udae vattanato macchagahaṇattham pavattanato kevaṭṭā, ⁴ke sise
5 senti uppajjantī ti kesā, ⁵kaṃ sukham rundhati ti karuṇā; nāko ti saggo, ⁶kaṃ ti hi sukham, na kaṃ akam · dukkham, tam n' atthi etthā ti nāko ti attho gahetabbo.

Yath' ettha *itthi*saddādānam nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ
⁷vitakko ⁷vicāro ⁸ābhā ⁷padipo ti ādinam pi yojetabbā.

10 Bhū · bhu bhuyo, bhuṃ · bhū bhuyo, bhuyā · bhūhi bhū-
bhi, bhuyā bhūnam, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi, bhuyā bhūnam, bhuyā
bhuyam · bhūsu, bhoṭi bhu · bhoṭiyo bhū bhoṭiyo bhuyo. Ettha
ca *bhūruho bhūpālo bhūbhūjo bhūṭalan* ti nidassanapadāni.
Bhūmi · bhūmi bhūmiyo sesam vitthāretabbam.

15 Araññam · araññāni araññā sesam vitthāretabbam. Arañ-
ñāni vuccati mahāaraññam ⁹gahapatāni ti padam iva *im-*
paccayavasena sādhetabbam padam itthilingaṇ ca, ¹⁰"araññāni"
ti hi atṭhakathāpāṭho pi dissati. Araññāni · araññāni araññā-
niyo, araññāniṇi · araññāni araññāniyo, araññāniyā · araññā-
20 nihi araññāniṇhi, araññāniyā araññānīnam, araññāniyā · araññā-
nihi araññāniṇhi, araññāniyā araññānīnam, araññāniyā araññā-
niyam · araññānisu, bhoṭi araññāni · bhoṭiyo araññāni bhoṭiyo
araññāniyo. Yath' ettha ¹¹uttarādhikavasena yojitā, evaṃ *sabhā*,
sabhāyan ti ādisu pi yojetabbā. Sabhāyan ti sabhā eva,
25 līṅgayattayavasena pana evaṃ vuttam; ¹²"santhāgāre^b vā^b
sabhāye vā^c vatthabban" ti pālī ettha nidassanam.

Paññā · paññā paññāyo, paññam · paññā paññāyo, pañ-
ñāya^d . . . ; paññāṇam · paññāṇāni paññāṇā, paññāṇam · pañ-
ñāṇāni paññāṇe, paññāṇena. ¹³"Yathā^e hi bhante Bhagavato

¹ (mhṭ ad Vm 208¹⁷); ns *de suo addit*: kam sukham na taritabbo ti ka-n-tāro
ī sui¹ lañ³ prū sañ¹ eñ¹. ² Sv I 209⁴⁵. ³ Uda 181¹⁴ (*ubi leg.*: kevaṭṭā *ke* udae
vaṭṭanato). ⁴ ππ. ⁵ pt ad Sv I 1² (*aliter* Vm 318¹, As 192³³, Abhidh-av 21²¹).
⁶ (Nirukta II 14). ⁷ ns: takko vitakko [Dhs § 7], cāro vicāro [Dhs § 8], padipo
dīpo [Nidd ad Sn 1136^b] ca so ūnādhikapud tui¹ kui yojanā le hū lui. ⁸ bhā:
pabbā *supra* 236¹⁷; ābhā: pabbā A II 139¹⁵, ²⁰. ⁹ Kc 240, 91; Sd § 469. ¹⁰ Tha
(C^c 91³⁴) ad Th 31^b. ¹¹ = araññā pud eñ¹ athak nhuik *ni*akkharā lvan sañ eñ¹
acvam³ phrañ¹, ns (*vide* 239 n. 2). ¹² ππ, *vide* n. c. ¹³ A IV 342⁵ (*cf.* D I 124⁴).

^a C^eB^c ns kevaṭṭā ti ādisu; B^m kevaṭṭā ādisu. ^b B^c ns *om.* ^c B^c ns *ad.*
dvāramūle vā (< Vin III 200¹⁹, *infra* 244¹³). ^d C^e *ad.* pe . . . B^c ns tathā (= A).

silapaññāṇaṃ; ¹sādhū paññāṇavā naro" ti ādin' ettha nidas-
sanapadāni. *Ñāṇaṃ · ñāṇāni ñāṇā, ñāṇaṃ · ñāṇāni ñāṇa^a, ñā-*
ṇena sesaṃ sabbattha neyyaṃ.

Aggi, aggini, gini icc ādisu pi ²uttarādhikavasena nāmi-
kapadamālā yojetabbā. 5

Ko-vi-sādisu pi ekakkharesu ko vuccati Brahmā vāto ca
sarīraṇ ca, tassa tabbācakatte ime payogā, seyyathidaṃ:
³"jīnena yena ānitaṃ lokassa amitaṃ hitaṃ tassa pādambujaṃ
vande kamojāḷisevitaṃ; ⁴kakudharukkho; ⁵karajakāyo" icc
evamādayo. Tattha kamojāḷisevitaṃ ti vandantānaṃ aneka- 10
satānaṃ brahmānaṃ moḷibhamarasevitaṃ ti kavayo icchanti;
kakudharukkho ti ettha pana ⁶"ko vuccati vāto, tassa yo^b
kujīhati vātaroḡāpanayana-vasena taṃ nivāreti, tasmā so rukkho
ka-kudho ti vuccati" ti ācariyā^c; karajakāyo ti ettha tu ko
vuccati sarīraṃ, tattha pavatto raḡo ka-raḡo, kin taṃ: sukkasoṇi- 15
taṃ, taṃ hi ⁷"rāḡo raḡo na ca pana reṇu vuccati" ti evaṃ vutta-
rāgarajaphalattā sarīravācakena *ka*saddena viresetvā phalavo-
hārena karaḡo ti vuccati — tena sukkasoṇitasamkhātena kara-
jēna sambhūto kāyo karajakāyo ti ācariyā^d; tathā hi kāyo
⁸"mātāpettikasambhavo"^e ti vutto; Mahāassapurasuttaṭikāyaṃ 20
pana ⁹"kiriyati gabbhāsaya khipiyati" ti karo sambhavo, karato
jāto ti kara-ḡo, mātāpettikasambhavo^e ti attho; mātuādinaṃ
¹⁰saṇṭhāpanavasena karato jāto ti apare; ubhayathā pi kara-
jakāyaṃ ti ¹¹catusantatirūpaṃ āhā"^f ti vuttaṃ: ayaṃ pan'
attho idha nādhippeto, purimo yev' attho adhippeto · *ka*saddā- 25
dhikārattā. *Ko kā, kaṃ ke, kena · kehi kebhi, kassa kānaṃ,*

¹ J V 222¹⁴. ² = nok akkharā lvan sañ eñ¹ acvaṃ³ phrañ¹, ns. ³ *ns.*
⁴ (Dhp IV 153¹). ⁵ (A V 300¹¹). ⁶ *ns.* ⁷ Nidd I 505²⁰. ⁸ D I 34⁸ (Sv). ⁹ *ad*
M I 277¹⁷? cf. pṭ *ad* Sv I 217¹⁹: karo vuccati pupphasambhavaṃ, gabbhāsaya
karīyati! ti katvā; karato jāto kāyo karajakāyo, tadupa-sannissayo catusanta-
tirūpasamudāyo. ¹⁰ ns: saṇṭhāpanavasena ta poñ³ tañ³ tañ khrañ³ eñ¹ acvaṃ³
phrañ¹ karato mi bha tui¹ eñ¹ ta poñ³ tañ³ cu ve³ khrañ³ kroñ¹ jāto...
iti... apare... vadanti kun eñ¹ "mātuyā hi sarīrasaṇṭhāpanavasena
karato jāto ti apare" hu Mahāassapurasut-ṭikā nhuik rhi eñ¹... Saddanīti
choñ pāṭh alui 'mātāpitūnaṃ saṇṭhāpanavasena karīyati nipphādiyati ti karo'
pru ṭikā pāṭh rhi rañ³ alui 'mātu sarīre karīyati saṇṭhāpiyati ti karo' pru.
¹¹ = catusamuṭṭhānika rup acañ, ns.

a (Bm om.) b *ita* C^eB^{em}ns (ns: yo rukkho sañ). c (C^e ācariyehi).
d C^e om.; (Bm ācariyapayā) e Bm^{ns} 'pittika'. f (Bm ātā) C^e āvahā.

kā kasmā kamhā · kehi kebhi, kassa kānaṃ, ke kasmiṃ kamhi · kesu, bho ka bhavanto kā.

Tatra vi vuccati pakkhi; tathā hi pakkhināṃ issaro supaṇṇarājā vīndo ti kathiyati, etam atthaṃ hi sandhāya pub-
 5 bācariyena pi ayaṃ gāthā bhāsītā: ¹“saddhānate muddhani saṇṭhapemi muninda nindāpagataṃ bhavaggaṃ^a devinda-nā-
 ginda-narinda-vindanataṃ vibhindi^b caraṇāravindan” ti. Tattha
 vīnaṃ indo ti vīndo, pakkhijātiyā jātanaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ rājā
 ti attho. Vi · vī vayo, vīm · vī vayo, vīnā · vīhi vibhi, vīssa
 10 vīno · vīnaṃ, vīnā vīmā vīmā · vīhi vibhi, vīssa vīno · vīnaṃ,
 vīsmiṃ vīmhi · vīsu, bho vī^c bhavanto vayo.

²Sā vuccati sunakho; ³“mātā me atthi sū mayā pose-
 tabbā” ti ādisu pana sāsaddo sabbanāmikapariyāpanno param-
 mukhāvacano^d taṃsaddena^e sambhūto daṭṭhabbo; sāsaddassa
 15 bhā-rā-thi-bhū-kaṇṇisaddānaṃ ca nāmikapadamaḷā heṭṭhā pa-
 kāsītā.

⁴Dhī vuccati paññā, ettha ca ⁵“amacce tāta jānāhi dhīre
 atthassa kovide” ti ⁶*dhīmā dhīmatim¹ sudhi sudhīni² dhīyuttan*
 ti ca ādīni nidassanapadāni. Dhī · dhī dhiyo, dhīm · dhī dhiyo,
 20 dhīyā · dhihi dhihi, dhīyā dhīnaṃ, dhīyā · dhihi dhihi, dhīyā
 dhīnaṃ, dhīyā dhiyaṃ · dhīsu, bhoṭi dhi · bhoṭiyo dhi bhoṭiyo
 dhiyo.

Kū^h vuccati pathavī; ettha ca *kuddālo¹ kumudaṃ kuṇjaro*
 ti imāni nidassanapadāni. Tatra ⁷kum pathaviṃ dālayati pa-
 25 dāleti bhindati etenā ti kuddālo^j; kuyaṃ pathaviyaṃ modati
 ti ⁸kumudaṃ; kuṇ jarayati^k ti kuṇjaro, tathā hi Vimāna-
 vatthuatṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ: ⁹“kum pathaviṃ ¹⁰tadabhighātena
 jarayati ti kuṇjaro” ti. Kū^h · kū kuyo, kuṇ · kū kuyo, kuyā ·
 kūhi kūbhi, kuyā kūnaṃ, kuyā · kūhi kūbhi, kuyā kūnaṃ, kuyā
 30 kuyaṃ · kūsu, bhoṭi ku · bhoṭiyo kū bhoṭiyo kuyo.

¹ *supra* 159¹¹. ² Vin III 26³ (*supra* 31²⁷). ³ (Nidd I 44²⁴).

⁴ J V 116²¹. ⁵ ns: dhīmā [*supra* 148 n. c] paññā rhi dhīmati rhi sudhī
 rhi sudhīni koṇ² so paññā rhi so min³ ma dhīyuttaṃ ṇāṇasampayut cit .

⁶ cf. I 1610. ⁷ (S1²⁵). ⁸ Vva 35². ⁹ = thui mre kuṇ phyak chi³ sa phrañ¹, ns

^a *ita* C^eBm; B^e ns tav' aggaṃ. ^b *sic* C^eBm; B^e ns vibhinnaṃ (= ṇhui¹
 nvam³ khrañ³ tañ³ hū so pyak cī³ khrañ³ mha kañ³ so). ^c (C^e bho va vī).
^d *ita* C^eBm; B^e ns 'ummukhav'. ^e B^e ns tasaddena. ^f *ita* (acc. sg fem) C^eBm;
 B^e ns dhīmati. ^g B^e ns sudhīni. ^h C^eB^ems ku. ⁱ C^eB^ens kudālo. ^j C^eB^ems
 kudālo. ^k B^e ns jarati

¹Kham indriyaṃ pakathitaṃ, kham ākāsam udīritaṃ,

Sakkaṭṭhānam^a pi khaṃ vuttaṃ, suññattam pi ca khaṃ mataṃ. 6
Tatr' indriyaṃ cakkhuvīññānādīnaṃ gati-nivāsabhāvato khaṃ
ti vuccati, ākāsam vivittaṭṭhena, saggo katasucaritehi ekantena
gantabbatāya khaṃ ti saṃkhaṃ gacchati; ²"khago yathā hi ruk- 5
khagge niliyanto va sākhero sākhaṃ ghaṭṭeti"^b ti ca ³"khe
nimmitto acari aṭṭha satam^c sayambhū" ti ca ādi ettha nidas-
saṇaṃ. *Khaṃ · khāni khā, khaṃ · khāni khe, khaṇa · khehi*
khebbhi, khassa khānaṃ, khā khaṃ khamhā · khehi khebbhi,
khassa khānaṃ, khe khaṃ khamhā · khesu, bho kha · bha- 10
vanto khāni bhavanto khā.

Gosaddassa atthuddhāro vuccate:

go goṇe c' indriye bhūmyaṃ vacane c'eva buddhiyaṃ
ādicce rasmiyaṃ c'eva pāṇiye pi ca vattate;

tesu atthesu goṇe thī pumā ca, itare pumā.

7 15

Tathā hi ⁴"gosu dūyhamānāsu gato; ⁵go pañcamo"^d ti ādisu
gosaddo goṇe vattati; "gocaro" ti etth' indriye pi vattati,
gāvo cakkhādīn' indriyāni caranti etthā ti gocaro; tathā hi
porāṇā kathayimṣu: ⁶"gāvo caranti etthā ti gocaro, gocaro viya
gocaro · abhiṇhaṃ caritabbatṭhānaṃ; gāvo vā cakkhādīn' in- 20
driyāni, tehi caritabbatṭhānaṃ gocaro" ti; ⁷"gomatiṃ Gota-
maṃ name" ti porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ pana pathaviyaṃ vat-
tati, bhūripaṇṇaṃ Gotamaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ vandāmi ti
hi attho, tathā Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāya Vāsetṭhasuttasaṃvaṇ-
ṇanappadese^e ⁸"gorakkhaṃ ti khettarakkhaṃ, kasirakkhaṃ^f ti 25
vuttaṃ hoti, pathavi hi go ti vuccati, tappabhedo ca khettaṃ"
ti vuttaṃ; ⁹"gottavasena Gotamo" ti ettha tu vacane bud-
dhiyaṃ ca vattati, tenāhu porāṇā: ¹⁰"gan tāyati ti gottam,
'Gotamo' ti hi pavattamānaṃ gaṃ vacanaṃ buddhiṃ ca tāyati
ekamsikavisayatāya rakkhati ti gottam, yathā hi buddhi āram- 30
maṇabhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, (tathā)^g abhidhānaṃ
abhidheyyabhūtena, — tasmā so gottasaṃkhāto attho tāni tāyati

¹ (cf. Ekakkharakosa 23^a) khaṃ = tuccham, Vm 494²⁸. ² Abhidh-av
v. 490a-c. ³ ***, ⁴ (213²⁶). ⁵ *~*, ⁶ cf. Abhidhammatthavibhāvinī (Tīkā-
kyo²) Sc p. 194⁸. ⁷ ***, ⁸ Pj II 466¹². ⁹ cf. Sv I 246²³. ¹⁰ pṭ ad Sv I 246²³

^a ita Bm; C^eB^{em}ns sagga^o (cf. 241⁴). ^b Bm vaṭṭeti. ^c Bm aṭṭha kathā
ayaḡam). ^d Bm ome. ^e Bm ^osuttassa vaṇṇanappadese. ^f Pj: kasikammaṃ.
^g cf. l 389; Sv-pt: evaṃ.

rakkhati ti vuccati; ko pana so ti: aññakulaparamparāsādhā-
 raṇaṃ tassa kulassa ādipurisasamudāgataṃ^a taṃkulapariyāpan-
 naśādhāraṇaṃ sāmāññarūpaṃ ti daṭṭhabban" ti; tathā hi taṃ-
 gottajātā *Suddhodanamahārājādayo* pi "Gotamo" t' eva^b vuc-
 5 canti, tena Bhagavā attano pitaraṃ *Suddhodanamahārājānaṃ*
¹"atikkantavarā^c kho Gotama tathāgataṃ" ti avoca, Vessavaṇo
 pi mahārājā Bhagavantam² "vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ buddhaṃ
 vandāma Gotaman" ti avoca, āyasmā pi Vaṅgiso āyasmantaṃ
 Ānandaṃ³ "sādhū nibbāpanaṃ brūhi anukampāya Gotamā" ti
 10 avoca. Evaṃ idaṃ sāmāññarūpaṃ⁴ "gan tāyati ti gottan" ti
 vuttaṃ; taṃ pana Gotamagotta-Kassapagottādivasena bahuvī-
 dhaṃ. Tathā *gosaddo* ādicce vattati; ⁵"gogottaṃ Gotamaṃ
 name" ti porāṇakaviracanaṃ ettha nidassanaṃ, ādiccabandhuṃ
 Gotamaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ vandāmi ti attho, ādicco pi hi^d
 15 Gotamagotte jāto Bhagavā pi, evaṃ tena samānagottatāya^e
 tattha tattha "ādiccabandhū" ti ādinā Bhagavato thomaṇā
 dissati: ⁶"pucchāmi taṃ ādiccabandhu" vivekaṃ santipadañ
 ca mahesi"^f ti ca ⁷"vande Jetavanaṃ niccaṃ vihāraṃ ravi-
 bandhuno" ti ca ⁸"lokekabandhum aravindasahāyabandhun"
 20 ti ca. *Uṇhagū* ti ettha pana *gosaddo* rasmiyaṃ vattati, uṇhā
 gāvo rasmiyo etassā ti uṇhagu^g suriyo; pubbācariyā pi hi
⁹chandovicitisatthe imam ev' atthaṃ vyākariṃsu. ¹⁰*Gosita-*
candanā ti ettha pāṇīye vattati. *gosaddena* hi jalaṃ vuccati:
 go viya sītaṃ^h candanaṃ; tasmīṃ pana uddhanato uddharita-
 25 pakkuṭhitatelamhi pakkhitte taṃ khaṇaṃ ñeva taṃ telaṃ susī-
 talaṃ hoti. Etth' eke vadanti: kasmā bho gopadatthe vatta-
 māno *gosaddo* itthilīṅgo c'eva pullīṅgo cā ti vadatha, kasmā
 ca pana indriya-pathavī-vacana-buddhi-suriya-rasmi-pāṇīyesu
 vattamāno pullīṅgo ti vadatha; etesu suriyatthe vattamāno
 30 pullīṅgo hotuⁱ, nanu indriya-vacana-pāṇīyesu^j vattamānena pana
gosaddena napuṃsakalīṅgena bhavitabbaṃ, pathavī-buddhi-ras-
 misu vattamānena itthilīṅgena bhavitabbaṃ · indriyādi-patha-

¹ Vin I 82³⁵. ² D III 197²⁵ 198²⁵ 199²³ 202³¹. ³ S I 188¹⁶ = Th 1223cd.
⁴ (241²⁸). ⁵ ππ*. ⁶ Sn 915ab. ⁷ ππ*. ⁸ (75²²). ⁹ ππ* (sarve 'pi raśmayo gāva
 ucyante, Nirukta II 6). ¹⁰ Vva 179²⁴ (Abh 301a *gosīsa* = *gośīṣa*).

^a V 389: ādipurisasamuditam. ^b Be tv eva. ^c = Ivan pri³ so chu
 pe³ khaṇ³ rhi, ns. ^d C^c om. ^e Bm ad, va. ^f ita Bemns; C^c obandhuṃ ...
 mahesiṃ. ^g Bemns uṇhagū. ^h Bm sīta-. ⁱ (Be hoti). ^j Bm nanu 'ndriya^o.

vāḍipadatthesu vattamānānaṃ *indriyasaddādi-pathavīsaddādi-*
 naṃ napuṃsak'-itthiliṅgavasena niddesassa dassanato ti. Tan
 na 'niyamābhāvato; itthipadatthe vattamānassā pi hi sato
 kassaci saddassa pulliṅgavasena niddeso dissati, yathā ¹*orodho*
 ti, purisapadatthe vattamānassā pi ca sato kassaci itthiliṅga- 5
 vasena niddeso dissati, yathā ²"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha hita-
 kāmā 'si devate" ti, itthi-purisapadatthesu pana avattamānānaṃ
 pi sataṃ kesañci saddānaṃ ekasmiṃ yeva nāṇādiatthe vattamā-
 nānaṃ itthi-puma-napuṃsakaliṅgavasena niddeso dissati, yathā
³*paññā amoho nāṇaṃ* ti ⁴*taḷaṃ taḷi taḷo* ti ca; tathā hi anitthi- 10
 bhūto pi samāno *mātulā* ti itthiliṅgavasena rukkho pi nāmaṃ
 labhati, tabbasena nagaram pi, tenāha Cakkavattisuttatikāyaṃ^a:
⁵"mātulā ti itthiliṅgavasena laddhanāmo eko rukkho, tāya
 āsannappadese māpitattā nagaram pi Mātulā t' eva^b paññā-
 yittha, tena vuttaṃ: ⁶Mātulāyaṃ ti evaṃnāmāke nagare" ti. 15
Gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā heṭṭhā pakāsītā.

Mo vuccati cando; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ⁷"mā vuccati
 cando" ti ākārantapāṭho dissati, okārantapāṭhena tena bhavi-
 tabbaṃ sakkaṭābhāsāya^c Ekakkharakosato nayaṃ gahetvā
⁸"mo Sivo candimā c' evā"^d ti okārantavasena vattabbattā. 20
 Ettha ca okārantavasena vuttassa *masaddassa* candavācakatte
puṇṇamī puṇṇamā ti ca nidassanapadāni. Tattha puṇṇo mo
 etthā ti puṇṇamī, evaṃ puṇṇamā: rattāpekkhaṃ itthiliṅga-
 vacanaṃ, ettha pana ⁹"Visākhapuṇṇamāya rattiyā paṭhamayāme
 pubbenivāsaṃ anussarī" ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ. | Ettha siyā: yadi 25
puṇṇamā ti ayaṃ saddo rattāpekkho^e itthiliṅgo, ¹⁰"puṇṇamāye
 yathā cando parisuddho virocati tath' eva tvaṃ puṇṇamano vi-
 roca dasasahassiyaṃ; ¹¹anvaddhamāse^f paṇṇarase puṇṇamāye
 uposathe Paccayaṃ nāgaṃ āruya dānaṃ dātuṃ upāgamin" ti

¹ (93¹—99¹¹). ² (223³¹). ³ (224¹). ⁴ (221³³). ⁵ Sv-pt *ad* D III 58³.
⁶ Sv I. c. ⁷ cf. Sv I 140² (*cod.* B^m). ⁸ Puruṣottama, Ekākṣarakośa 26^a:
 maḥ Śivaś candramā vedhā(ḥ). ⁹ cf. Uda 50¹⁹ Ja I 68¹¹. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 185^a—d
 (ns: Buddhavaṇṇ-pāliatṭhakathā nhuik "puṇṇamāse ti puṇṇamāsiyaṃ" rhi eñ¹, cf.
 n. 11 et 270 n. e). ¹¹ Cp I 9: 15^a—d (ns: "puṇṇamāse ti puṇṇamāsiyaṃ māsapari-
 pūriyā candapari-pūriyā ca samannāgate paṇṇarase" Cariyāpiṭakapāli-aṭṭhakathā
 nhuik puṇṇamāse rhi eñ¹ | ... 'puṇṇamā assa paṇṇarasūposathassā ti puṇṇa-
 māso' prū | Sumedhaso [124⁶] kai¹ sui¹ prī³ ce hu lahuka-nañ³ phrañ¹ pra eñ¹).

a B^m oṭikāya. b B^{ense} tv eva. c Ce sakkata^o. d *ita* B^mns; Ce ceṭṭā;
leg. vedhā (*vide* n. 8). e B^m rattāpekkhā. f *ita* Ce B^mns; Cp: addhaddha^o.

ādisu katham *puṇṇamāye* ti padasiddhī ti. Yākārassa yekārā-desavasena; dhammissarena hi Bhagavatā 'puṇṇamāyā' ti vattabbe "puṇṇamāye" ti vadatā yākārassa ṭhāne yekāro paṭhito, itthiliṅgavisaye tākarassa^a ṭhāne tekāro^a viya, *nikārassa* ṭhāne
 5 *nekāro* viya ca; tathā hi, yathā ¹"avyayitaṃ vilapasi viratte Kosiyāyane" ti imasmiṃ Rādhajātake 'virattā' ti vattabbe "viratte" ti vadantena tākarassa^b ṭhāne tekāro^b paṭhito, 'Kosiyāyan' ti ca vattabbe "Kosiyāyane" ti vadantena *nikārassa* ṭhāne *nekāro* paṭhito, evaṃ 'puṇṇamāyā' ti vattabbe "puṇṇamāye" ti
 10 vadatā yākārassa ṭhāne yekāro paṭhito, yathā ca ²"dakkhitāye aparāṇitasamghan" ti imasmiṃ Mahāsamayasuttapadese 'dakkhitāyā' ti vattabbe "dakkhitāye" ti vadatā yākārassa ṭhāne yekāro paṭhito, evaṃ idhā ³pi; yathā pana ⁴"sabhāye vā dvāramūle vā" ti ettha 'sabhāyan' ti liṅgavyattayavasena *sabhā*
 15 vuttā, na tathā idha 'puṇṇamāyan' ti liṅgavyattayena *puṇṇamā* vuttā, atha kho *puṇṇamā* ti ākāraṇitthiliṅgavasena vuttā; tathā hi *puṇṇamāye* ti padaṃ yākāraṭṭhāne yekāruccāraṇavasena sambhūtaṃ bhumavacanan ti daṭṭhabbā.

Mā vuccati sirī; tathā hi ⁵Vidaddhamukhamāṇḍanaṭi-kāyam^c *mālīni* ti padass' atthaṃ vadatā "mā vuccati Lakkhī^d, alīni ti^e bhamarī" ti vuttaṃ, *lakkhīsaddo* ca *sirisaddena* samānattho, tena "mā vuccati sirī" ti attho amhehi anumato; tathā porāṇehi pi ⁶"maṃ sirim dhāreti vidadhāti cā ti Mandhātā" ti attho pakāsito, tasmā *mālīni* *Mandhātā* ti ca imān' ettha
 25 nidassanapadāni. Tatra pulliṅgassa tāva *masaddassa* ayaṃ nāmikapadamālā: *Mo mā, maṃ me, mena · mehi mebhi, massa mānaṃ, mā masmā mamhā · mehi mebhi, massa mānaṃ, me masmiṃ mamhi · mesu, bho ma bhavanto mā*. Ayaṃ pana itthiliṅgassa *māsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā: *Mā · mā māyo,*
 30 *maṃ · ma māyo, māya · māhi mabhi, māya mānaṃ, māya · māhi mabhi, māya mānaṃ, māya māyaṃ · māsu, bhoṭi me^f*

¹ J I 496¹² (*supra* 225⁹). ² D II 254¹. ³ ns *ad.*: "na hetuye" [Bv 2: 10^b] nhuik *tuyepaccaṇ³* kar¹ sui¹ dakkhitāye nhuik *tāyepaccaṇ³* saṇ¹ eṇ¹.
⁴ Vin III 206¹⁹ (*cf.* 238²⁰). ⁵ *ad* Vidagdhamukhamāṇḍana 2: 36 (*sanne* p. 39²).
⁶ *cf.*

^a B^ens ttākārassa . . . ttekāro. ^b C^eB^ens ttākārassa . . . ttekāro. ^c *ita* C^e: B^m Vidvamukha¹. ns paññā rhi tui¹ cñ¹ nhut tan¹ chā phrae rve¹ Vidva-mukhamandana mañ so kyaṃ² eñ¹ ṭikā nhuik vā vidak ṭikā nhuik .
^d B^m lakkhā. ^e C^eB^ens om. ^f B^e mā.

bhotiyo māyo. Ettha pana sirivācako *māsaddo* ca^a saddavācako *rāsaddo* cā ti ime samānagatikā · ekakkharattā niccam ākārantapakatikattā itthiliṅgattā ca.

Tatra saṃ vuccati santacitto puriso, ¹yaṃ loke "sappuriso" ti ca "ariyo" ti ca "paṇḍito" ti ca vadanti, tass' etaṃ adbhivaca- 5 nam yad idaṃ *saṃ* ti, evaṃ sappurisāriyapaṇḍitavācākassa *saṃ*-saddassa paccattavacanavasena atthibhāve ²"sameti asatā asan" ti idaṃ payoganidassanaṃ^b. Ettha hi 'na saṃ asan' ti samāsa[m]-cintāya^c sappurisāsappurisapadatthā *saṃ-asāṃ*saddehi vuttā ti ñāyanti; tasmā 'sappurisapadattho paccattavacanena *saṃ*- 10 saddena vutto n' atthi' ti vacanaṃ na^d vattabbaṃ; ye "n' atthi" ti vadanti, tesam vacanaṃ na gahetabbaṃ. Nāmikapadamālā pan' assa ³*saṃ*^d · *santaṃ sante*^e ti ādinā heṭṭhā pakāsītā. Napuṃsakaliṅgatte saṃ vuccati dhanam; *manussassaṃ parassam sabbassaṃ sabbassaharaṇaṃ parassaharaṇaṃ* ti ādin' ettha 15 nidassanapadāni. Tattha manussassa saṃ manussassaṃ; evaṃ parassa saṃ parassaṃ; sabbassa saṃ sabbassaṃ, tassa haraṇaṃ parassaharaṇaṃ sabbassaharaṇaṃ ti samāso. Tathā saṃ vuccatī sukhaṃ santi ca; vuttaṃ hi tabbācakattaṃ porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ: ⁴"devadevo saⁱ dehī" no hīno devātidehato hatō- 20 papātasam̐sāro sāro san detu dehinaṃ" ti; tasmā ayam ettha gāthā ⁵"sakalalokasaṃkaro Dīpaṃkaro" ti ettha *saṃkaro* ti padañ ca nidassanaṃ. *Saṃ · sāni sā, saṃ · sāni se, sena* iccādi pubbe pakāsitanayena ñeyyaṃ. Ettha ca sotūnaṃ sugatamatavare kosallajananaṭṭhaṃ samāsantagatassa *saṃ*saddassa 25 nāmikapadamālaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ katvā kathayāma: *Manussassaṃ · manussassāni manussassā, manussassaṃ · manussassāni manus-*sasse, *manussassena · manussassehi manussassebhi, manussassassa manussassānaṃ, manussassā manussassasmā manussassamhā · manussassehi manussassebhi, manussassassa manussassānaṃ, ma-* 30 *nussasse manussassasmim manussassamhi · manussassesu, bho ma-*

¹ (cf. 174¹⁴). ² (174²⁴). ³ (cf. 174⁴). ⁴ ns: sam̐dehino khyam³ sā so kuiy rhi so sū eñ¹ devātidehato mrū³ tū³ khrañ³ eñ¹ lvan evā pvā³ khrañ³ mha hīno yut to² mū so hat⁰ . . . sāro . . . sāro mrat so devadevo . . . ⁵ cf. Mhvv 4¹⁶⁻¹⁷.

a B^m om. b ns: idaṃ payogaṃ sañ nidassanaṃ sañ . c B^e samāsa-cintāya. d B^m om. e ita C^eB^m. f ita B^m (metr.; *re vera* = saṃ); C^eB^e ns saṃ g dedī (metr.; 3: 'incarnatus'); C^eB^m ns dehī⁰ (vide n. 4).

nussassa · bhavanto manussassāni manussassā. Esa nayo pa-
rassam sabbassan ti ādisu pi. Sabbān' etāni padāni ¹abhidhey-
yalingāni ti gahetabbāni.

Yan tam kim iti saddānam nāmamālā^a pan' uttari(m)
5 ²Sabbānāmaparicchede pakāsissam^b tilingato. 8

Icc' evam heṭṭhā uddiṭṭhānam ko-vi-sādinam nāmikapadamālā
saddhiṃ atthantarānidassanapadehi vibhattā. Tatr' idam līnga-
vavattḥānam:

ko vi sā honti pulliṅge bhā rā thu dhī ku^c bhu thiyam,
10 kaṃ kham napumsake, go tu pume c' ev' itthilingato^d, 9
mo pume, itthilinge mā, sam pume ca napumsake,
yan tam kim iti sabbatra līgesv eva pavattare. 10

Ito aññāni pi ekakkharāni upaparikkhitvā gahetabbāni.

Evam viññūnam nayaññūnam saddaracanāvisaye^e para-
15 mavisuddhavipulabuddhipaṭilābhattham paramasaṃhasukhumat-
thesu payogesu asammohattham, ³suvāṇṇatale sīhaviṇambhanena
kesarīsīhassa viṇambhanam iva, tepiṭake buddhavacane ñāṇa-
viṇambhanena viṇambhanatthañ ca adhikūn'-ekakkharāvasena
līngattayam missetvā nāmikapadamālā vibhattā.

20 Sadde bhavanti kusalā na tu keci atthe
atthe bhavanti kusalā na tu keci sadde,
kosallam eva paramam dubhayattha, tasmā
⁴yogam kareyya satatam matimā var'edān ti^f. 11

Iti navāṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
25 ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe līngattayamissako
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo dasamo^g paricchedo.

XI.

Vāccābhidheyyalingādivasena^h pi ito param
bhāsissam padamālāyo ⁵bhāsītassānurūpato. 1

¹ (vide 247²). ² Pariccheda 12. ³ (166 n 15). ⁴ (cf. Pj I 252²⁰).
⁵ = pāli to² ā³ lyo² so ā³ phrañ¹, ns.

^a ns omālam. ^b ita C^c B^{cm}ns. ^c ita C^e B^{cm}ns (metr.); B^m kū, cf 236
n. b. ^d B^{cm}ns olingake. ^e (B^m ad. pare). ^f ita B^{cm}ns (varam mrat so idam
pakaraṇam kui); C^c B^m varan. ^g B^m navamo. ^h B^m fere ubique vacca^o.

Tattha vāccaliṅgāni ti appadhānaliṅgāni guṇanāmasaṃkhātāni vā liṅgāni, abhidheyyaliṅgāni ti padhānaliṅgāni guṇipadasaṃkhātāni vā liṅgāni. Yasmā pana tesu vāccaliṅgāni nāma abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattakāni bhavanti, tasmā sabbāni *bhuddhātumayāni* ca vāccaliṅgāni abhidheyyaliṅgānurūpato yojetabāni. Tesam *bhuddhātumayāni* vāccaliṅgāni sarūpato nāmikapadamālāya ayojitāni pi tattha tattha nayato yojitāni, tasmā na dāni dassessāma: *abhuddhātumayāni* pi kiñcāpi nayato yojitāni, tathā pi sotārānaṃ payogesu kosallaṇananatthaṃ katha-yāma nāmikapadamālāṃ ca nesam dassessāma kiñci payogaṃ vadantā:

Digho rasso nīlo pīto sukko kaṇho seṭṭho pāpo
saddho suddho ucco nīco katto^a 'tito^b icc ādīni. 2

¹"Dīghā jāgarato ratti dīghaṃ santassa yojanaṃ dīgho bālānaṃ saṃsāro saddhammam avijānataṃ". 15

Dīgho dīghā, dīghaṃ dīghe, dīghena · dīghehi dīghebbhi, dīghassa dīghānaṃ, dīghā dīghasmā dīghamhā · dīghehi dīghebbhi, dīghassa dīghānaṃ, dīghe dīghasmiṃ dīghamhi · dīghesu, bho dīgha bhavanto dīghā. ²"Dīghā ti maṃ^c pakkoseyyāthā" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ. 20

Dīghā · dīghā dīghāyo, dīghaṃ · dīghā dīghāyo, dīghāya sesaṃ kaññānayaena ñeyyaṃ.

Dīghaṃ · dīghāni dīghā^d, dīghaṃ · dīghāni dīghe, dīghena sesaṃ cittaṇayaena ñeyyaṃ. Rassādīni ca evaṃ eva vitthāretabbāni. Ayaṃ vāccaliṅgānaṃ nāmikapadamālā, guṇanāmā- 25
naṃ nāmikapadamālā ti pi vattum vaṭṭati.

Abhidheyyakaliṅgesu savisesāni yāni hi,
tesaṃ dāni yathāpālī^e padamālaṃ kathess' ahaṃ. 3

Katamāni tāni padāni yāni savisesāni:

bhavābhavādikaṃ Lamkāḍipo icc ādikāni ca 30
bodhi sandhī ti cādīni savisesāni honti tu^f. 4

¹ Dhṛp 60a-d; ns *ad.*: rassa niddāluno ratti rassaṃ thāmassa(!) yojanaṃ | rasso vidvāna saṃsāro saddhammaṃ suvijānataṃ ī sui¹ rassa ca sañ nhuik yhañ ap eñ¹ |. ² cf. Ja I 324²⁹.

^a sic Ce (*metr.*); B^mns kato (= pru khrañ³). ^b Ce tito, B^m tiyo; ns: atīto | van khrañ⁴. ^c (Ja *om.*). ^d B^m *om.*. ^e B^sns oḷiṃ; (Ce tesaṃ aniyatā pālī). ^f B^m hontu.

Etesu hi

bhavābhavapadam d-ekavaco^a, bahuvaro kvaci;
samāse asamāse pi sambhavo tassa icchito. 5

Viggahañ ca padatthañ ca vatvā padass' imassa me^b
5 vuccamānam^c avikkhattā padamālam nibodhatha. 6

¹Bhavo ca abhavo ca bhavābhavam, atha vā bhavo ca abhavo
ca bhavābhavāni; ayam viggaho. Tatra bhavo ti khuddako
bhavo, abhavo ti mahanto bhavo, vuddhatthavācako h' ettha
akāro, ettha ca sugati-duggativasena hina-paṇitavasena ca khud-
10 daka-mahantatā veditabbā; atha vā bhavo ti vuddhi, abhavo ti
avuddhi; ayam padattho. Ayam pana nāmikapadamālā:

*Bhavābhavam, bhavābhavam, bhavābhavena, bhavābhavassa,
bhavābhavā bhavābhavasmā bhavābhavamhā, bhavābha-
vassa, bhavābhava bhavābhavasmim bhavābhavamhi, bho*

15 *bhavābhava* iti *bhavābhavapadam* ekavacanakam bhavati.
Dissati ca tass' ekavacanatā pāḷiyam aṭṭhakathāyañ ca: ²"atita-
kappe caritam tṭhapaṇitvā bhavābhava imasmim^d kappe cari-
tam pavakkhissam suṇohi me" iti vā ³"evam bahuviddham duk-
kham sampattiñ ca bahuviddham bhavābhava anubhavitvā patto
20 sambodhim uttamam" iti vā — evam pāḷiyam *bhavābhava*-
padassa ekavacanatā diṭṭhā; aṭṭhakathāyam pi ⁴"asambudham
buddhanisevitam yaṃ bhavābhavam gacchati jīvaloko^e, namo
avijjādikilesajālavidhamsinō dhammavarassa tassā" ti evam
tass' ekavacanatā diṭṭhā.

25 *Bhavābhavāni^f, bhavābhavāni^g, bhavābhavehi bhavābhave-
bhi, bhavābhavānam, bhavābhavehi bhavābhavebhi, bhavā-
bhavānam, bhavābhavesu, bhavanto bhavābhavāni* iti *bhavā-
bhavapadam* bahuvacanakam pi bhavati. Dissati ca tassa
bahuvacanakatā pāḷiyam: ⁵"dhonassa^h hi n' atthi kuhiñci loke
30 (pa)kappikāⁱ diṭṭhi bhavābhavesū" ti.

Ubhayam pi nayam vomissetvā^j nāmikapadamālā yoje-
tabbā, katham: *Bhavābhavam bhavābhavāni, bhavābhavam bha-*

¹ (cf. Vjb et Spṭ ad Sp I 1⁹). ² Cp I 1: 2a-d. ³ Cp III 15: 7a-d.
⁴ Sp I 1⁸⁻¹¹. ⁵ Sn 786ab (√1244).

^a ita C^eB^m; (ns om. d-); cf. 19³³ 20⁴ 171²⁹ 186¹⁰. ^b sic [- - - -]
C^eB^mns: leg. saddass' imassa me? ^c (B^m vuccamānam). ^d Cp [E^c]: imamhi.
^e (B^m jīvaloko). ^f B^m ad. bhavābhavā. ^g B^ens ad. bhavābhava. ^h (C^e ossam;
C^eB^m ad. na). ⁱ C^eB^mns kappikā (= kram tat so); Sn: pakappitā. ^j B^m
vomissitvā.

vābhavāni, bhavābhavena bhavābhavehi bhavābhavebhi icc evam-
ādinā^a *cittanayena* yojetabbā^a.

Napumsakekavacana^b-bahuvacanakā imā
padamālā samāsatte katā ti paridīpaye. 7

Samāsakapadañ c'eva asamāsakam eva ca 5

bhavābhavapadaṃ dvedhā iti vidvā vibhāvaye: 8

¹napumsakam samāsatte, pullīgam itarattane,
napumsakan tu pāyena ekavacanakam vade. 9

'Bhavo ca abhavo cā' ti samāsattham vade budho;
'bhavato bhavam' icc attham asamāsassa bhāsaye, 10 10

²pullīgattamhi so ñeyyo nissakka-upayogato.

Evaṃ visesato jaññā *bhavābhavapadaṃ* ³vidū. 11

Yathā c' ettha *bhavābhavapadassa* nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ
kammākammaṃ phalāphalaṃ ti ādinam pi nāmikapadamālā
yojetabbā, attho pi nesam yathārahaṃ vattabbo; yebhuyyen' 15
etāni ekavacanāni bhavanti. Evan tāva *bhavābhavapadādinam*
visesavantatā daṭṭhabbā.

Laṃkādīpo, laṃkādīpaṃ, laṃkādīpena, laṃkādīpassa, laṃ-
kādīpā laṃkādīpasmā laṃkādīpamhā, laṃkādīpassa, laṃ-
kādīpe laṃkādīpasmim laṃkādīpamhi, bho laṃkādīpa ayaṃ 20
samāsatte nāmikapadamālā; asamāsatte pi pana yojetabbā:

Laṃkā dīpo, laṃkaṃ dīpaṃ, laṃkāya dīpena, laṃkāya
dīpassa, laṃkāya dīpā laṃkāya dīpasmā laṃkāya dīpamhā,
laṃkāya dīpassa, laṃkāya dīpe laṃkāya dīpasmim laṃ-
kāya dīpamhi, bhoti laṃke dīpa ayaṃ vyāse nāmikapada- 25
mālā. Ayaṃ nayo *Jambudīpo* ti ettha na labbhati · kevalena
Jambūsaddena^c *Jambudīpassa* akathanato, yathā kevalena
Laṃkāśaddena *Laṃkādīpo* kathiyati. Ayaṃ pana vyāse pada-
mālānayo visesato kabbaracanāyaṃ^d kavīnaṃ upakārāya saṃ-
vattati, sāsanassā^e pi; tathā hi vyāsavasena porāṇakaviracanā 30
dissati: ⁴"vandāmi selamhi Samantakūṭe *Laṃkāya dīpassa*
sikhāyamāne āvāsabhūte Sumanāmarassa buddhassa taṃ pāda-

¹ ns: tathā-dvande-sut [Kc 324] phrañ¹ viruddhattha nhuik napuṃ³-lin
ñai¹ hū lui. ² = pullin eñ¹ aphrac nhuik. ³ ns: "bhavābhavāyā ti punap-
punambhavāyā" hu Mahāniddeśa [Nidd I 109¹⁸] bhvañ¹ ra kā³ vicchā hū rve¹
lañ³ si rā eñ¹. ⁴ ***.

^a Cc ādīni . . . yojetabbāni. ^b (Bm ^ovacanaṃ-). ^c Bm om. *Jambusad-*
dena. ^d Bm ^oracanāya. ^e Be sāsanatthā.

valaññam aggan" ti, sāsane pi vyāsavasena ¹"dibbo ratho pātur
ahū Vedehassa yasassino" ti ādikā pālī dissati. Yathā pana
Jambudīpo ti ettha ayaṃ nayo na labbhati, tathā *Nāgadīpo*
ti ādisu pi · kevalena *Jambusaddena* Jambudīpassa akathanam
5 iḥa kevalena *Nāgasaddādīnā* Nāgadīpādīnaṃ akathanato ti.

Nanu ca bho ²"buddhassa jambūnadaraṃsino taṃ dāṭhaṃ^a
mayam Jambunārā namāmā" ti porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ *Jambu-*
saddena Jambudīpo vutto · 'Jambudīpanārā' ti atthasambhavato
ti. Saccam, 'Jambudīpanārā' ti attho sambhavati; kevalena
10 pana *Jambūsaddena* Jambudīpatthaṃ na vadati, kin tu 'jam-
budīpanārā' ti vattabbe gāthāvisayattā adhikakkharadosaṃ
parivajjantena *dīpasaddalopam* katvā "jambunārā" ti vuttaṃ;
evaṃ uttarapadalopavasena vutto *Jambūsaddo* *narasaddam*
paṭicca samāsabalena 'Jambudīpanārā' ti atthappakāsane sa-
15 mattho hoti, na kevalo vyāsakāle; tathā hi *jambū* ti vutte Jam-
budīpo na ñāyati, atha kho jamburukkho yeva ñāyati. | Kim
pana bho *Kāko dāso*, *Kākam dāsam*, *Kākena dāsenā* ti ayaṃ
nayo labbhati na labbhati ti. Labbhati, *Kākasaddena* Kākanā-
makassa dāsassa kathanam hoti. | Yadi evaṃ, *Jambudīpo* ti
20 etthā pi 'Jambunāmako dīpo' ti atthaṃ gahetvā *Jambū dīpo*.
Jambuṃ dīpaṃ, *Jambuyā dīpenā* ti ayaṃ nayo labbhati ti.

Na labbhati · *Jambūsaddassa* paṇṇattivāsena dīpe^b appavatta-
nato, *jambūsaddo* hi rukkhe yeva paṇṇattivāsena pavattati na
dīpe; yathā pana ³*cittavohāro* Cittanāmake gahapatimhi pi
25 mane pi pavattati ⁴"Citto gahapati; ⁵cittaṃ mano mānasan"
ti ādisu, yathā ca *kusavohāro* Kusanāmake raññe pi kusatiṇe
pi pavattati ⁶"Pabhāvatiṇ ca ādāya maṇiṃ Verocanaṃ Kuso^c
Kusāvatiṃ *Kusarājā*^d agamāsi mahabbalo; ⁷kuso yathā dugga-
hito hattham evānukantati" ti ādisu, tathā *kākasaddo* pi vāyase
30 evaṃnāmake dāse pi pavattati *kāko ravati*; ⁸"Kāko nāma dāso
saṭṭhi yojanāni gacchati" ti ādisu; *jambūsaddo* pana, gahapati-
manādisu *citta-kusa-kākasaddā* viya, paṇṇattivāsena dīpasmim
na pavattati, — tasmā yathāvutto yeva nayo manasikaraṇiyo.
Yathā pan' ettha *Laṃkādīpo* ti saddassa nāmikapadamālā samā-

¹ J VI 103²⁴ (cf. 251^{8, 11}). ² "cf. ³ cf. 1144. ⁴ A I 26⁵ (*supra* 227¹⁷).

⁵ Dhs § 6. ⁶ J V 311²²⁻²³. ⁷ Dhpa 311ab. ⁸ Dhpa I 196⁶, cf. Vin I 277³¹.

^a (B^m dādhāṃ, C^e dadā) ^b (B^m ad. na) ^c sic C^eB^m; J: tadā.

^d J: Kuso rājā (*metr.*).

savasena vyāsavasena ca yojitā, evaṃ *Pubbavidehadīpo Aparagoṽanadīpo Uttarakurudīpo Assayujanakkhattaṃ*^a *Cītramāso Vessantararājā selavatthaṃ dibbaratho* ti ādinam pi nāmika-padamālā samāsavasena vyāsavasena ca yojetabbā; *Pubbavidehādisaddehi* Pubbavidehadīpādinam kathanañ ca veditab-³ baṃ, *dibbaratho* ti ādinam samāsagatapadānam payojane sati vyāsavasena viṣuṃ kattabbatā¹ ca veditabbā, tathā hi vyāsa-vasena² “dibbo ratho” ti ādinā dvinnam dvinnam padānam samānādhikaraṇavasena paccekavibhattiyuttabhāve sati gāthāsu vuttipālana-sukhuccāraṇaguṇo bhavati, so ca sāsanānukūlo ti¹⁰ ayaṃ nayo ṭhapito; tathā hi pāvacane³ “dibbo ratho pātur ahū Vedeḥassa yasassino” ti ādikā pāḷiyo bahū dissanti. Evaṃ *Laṃkāḍīpādisaddānam* visesavantatā bhavati.

Idāni *bodhi-sandhi* ādinam visesavantatā vuccati:

⁴bodhi⁵ sandhi vibhatt' āyu^b dhātu yeva pajāpati, ¹⁵

⁶dāmā dāmam, tathā saddhā saddham, taṭam taṭi taṭo, ¹²

⁷vyañjanam vyañjano, attho attham, akkharam akkharo,

⁸ajjavam ajjavo c' eva, tathā maddava-gāravā, ¹³

⁹vaco vaci ti cādini^c samarūpā sarūpato^d

dvi-tiliṅgāni sambhonti, yathāsambhavam uddise. ¹⁴ ²⁰

Etesu hi *bodhisaddassa* tāva¹⁰ “Bodhi rājakumāro” ti ca¹¹ “ariyasāvako bodhī ti vuccati, tassa bodhissa aṅgo ti bojjhaṅgo” ti ca evaṃ puggalavacanassa *bodhi · bodhī bodhayo, bodhiṃ · bodhī bodhayo, bodhinā* ti pulliṅge *aggīnayena* nāmika-padamālā bhavati; rukkhamaḡga-nibbāna-sabbaññutañāṇavaca-²⁵ nassa pana *bodhi · bodhī bodhiyo, bodhiṃ · bodhī bodhiyo, bodhiyā* ti itthiliṅge *rattīnayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. | Keci pana rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pulliṅgo ti vadanti. Taṃ āgāmena viruddham viya dassanato^e vicāretabbam; na¹² hi āgame rukkhavacanassa *bodhisaddassa* pulliṅgabhāvo dissati,³⁰ puggalavacanassa pana dissati; yadi ca¹³ *sālo dhavo khadiro* ti

¹ ns: *casaddā phraṇā*¹ ‘aluttasamāsataḡ [Sd § 686] atthasamāsataḡ [Sd § 687?] ca veditabbā’ hū so anak kui yū ap eñ¹. ² (250¹). ³ (250¹). ⁴ (251²¹. 253²¹). ⁵ (253²²). ⁶ (254⁸). ⁷ (254²²). ⁸ (255¹⁹). ⁹ (255²³). ¹⁰ Vin II 127²⁰.

¹¹ Vibha 310¹⁶, Uda 305²⁶. ¹² = katham vicāretabbam, ns. ¹³ (94²⁵).

a B^mns Assayujja^o. b C^e vibhatty āyu. c *ita* B^ens (*conī*); C^eB^m ti cc ādini. d *ita* B^mns; C^e samarūpāni rūpato (o: samarūpāni sarūpato?). e B^mns dissanato.

- ādinaṃ viya rukkhavacanassa *bodhis*addassa pulliṅgattaṃ siyā, *jambū-simbali-pāṭalis*addādināṃ rukkhavācakattā pulliṅgattaṃ siyā, na tesāṃ imassa ca rukkhavācakatte pi pulliṅgabhāvo upalabbhati. Yadi hi rukkhavacano *bodhis*addo pulliṅgo, evaṃ
- 5 sante nibbānavacano sabbaññutaññānavacano ca *bodhis*addo napuṃsakaliṅgo siyā · *nibbānan* ti ādinā napuṃsakaliṅgavāsena niddiṭṭhassa nibbānādino atthassa kathanato; ye evaṃ vadanti: rukkhavacano *bodhis*addo pulliṅgo ti, te ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ, taṃ ettha Bhagavā patto ti
- 10 rukkho pi bodhi cc eva vuccatī" ti^a vuttam atthaṃ cetasi sannidhāya 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanavasena 'kiṃ rukkhavacano *bodhis*addo pulliṅgo na bhavissatī' ti mañña-mānā vadanti maññe. N' evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ; evañ ca pana daṭṭhabbaṃ: ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ, taṃ ettha
- 15 Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi cc eva vuccatī" ti vadan-tehi ²garūhi ñāṇavacanāṃ itthiliṅgabhūtaṃ *bodhi* ti ñāṇassa nāmaṃ paṇṇattiantaraparikkappanē' atthaṃ parikkappentena^b bujjiṇaṭṭhānabhūte rukke āropetvā rukkho "bodhi" ti vutto, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu nibbacane ādaro na kātabbo; •na hi
- 20 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanakaraṇaṃ rukkhavacanassa *bodhis*addassa pulliṅgattaṃ kātuṃ sakkoti · samketasiddhattā vohārasa, — tasmā rukkhaṃ, sayam abodhi⟨m⟩ pi samānaṃ, bodhiyā^c paṭilābhaṭṭhānattā samketasiddhena *bodhi* ti itthiliṅgavohārena voharanti sāsanikā, bodhiyā vā kāraṇattā phalavo-
- 25 hārena; etam atthaṃ yeva hi sandhāya ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ, taṃ ettha Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi cc eva vuccatī" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ *bodhi* ti itthiliṅgavāsena rukkhanāmaṃ pavattatī ti. Tenāha āyasmā Sāriputto dhammasenāpati^d anudhammacakkavattī vohāra kusalo itthi-
- 30 liṅgavohārena: ³"buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutaññānapaṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yad idaṃ buddho" ti. Api ca tattha tattha ⁴"bodhiyā sākhā" ti ca ⁵"ken" atṭhena ⟨Mahā⟩bodhi kassa sambandhinī ca^e sā" ti ca

¹ cf. Sp *ad* Vin I 1⁶, Mhbv 1¹⁸, Uda 27⁴ (*vide* Nidd I 456⁹, *supra* 21¹⁵). ² = atṭhakathā-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ³ Nidd I 458⁵. ⁴ *vide* Mhbv 146²³ 149^{5, 13, 21}, Dīp 17: 68^a, Mhv 18: 53^a. ⁵ Mhbv 1¹⁵.

a (Be *ad*. vadan-tehi garūhi ñāṇavacanāṃ itthiliṅgabhūtaṃ < 252¹⁵). b *sic* C^eBemns. c B^m rukkhaṃ sayam abodhiyā. d (B^m jambusenāpati). e Be *om*.

¹"hatthato muttamattā sā asitiratanam nabham uggantvāna tadā muñci chabbaṇṇā rasmiyo subhā" ti ca evamādayo rukkhavācakassa *bodhisaddassa* itthiliṅgabhāve payogā dissanti. Atha vā rukkhavācako *bodhisaddo* dviliṅgo · pum-itthiliṅgavāsena; tathā hi Samantapāsādikāyaṃ Vinayasamvannaṇāyaṃ ⁵ mahāveyyākaraṇassa pālinayaviduno Buddhaghosācariyassa evaṃ saddaracanā^a dissati: ²"sakkhissasi tvaṃ tāta Pāṭaliputtam gantvā Mahābodhinā saddhiṃ ayyaṃ Saṃghamittattheriṃ ānetun" ti ca ³"sā pi kho Mahābodhisamārūḥā nāvā[ya]^b passato passato^c mahārājassa mahāsamuddatalaṃ pakkhannā" ¹⁰ ti ⁴ca. Tassa rukkhavācakassa *bodhisaddassa* 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanavasena *bodhi · bodhī bodhayo, bodhiṃ · bodhī bodhayo, bodhinā* ti ādinā padamālā veditabbā; rukkhavācakass' eva pana tassa nāṇe pavattitthiliṅgavohārena^d samketasiddhena rūlhatthadīpakena *bodhi · bodhī bodhiyo, bodhiṃ ·* ¹⁵ *bodhī bodhiyo, bodhiyā* ti ādinā padamālā veditabbā. Icc evaṃ puggalavācako *bodhisaddo* pulliṅgako^e bhavē,
 nāṇādivācako itthiliṅgo yeva siyā sadā; 15
 bodhipādapavacano pum-itthiliṅgako^e bhavē,
 evaṃ sante pi etassa itthiliṅgattam eva tu 20
 icchitabbataraṃ, yasmā ⁵Dhammasenāpatiritaṃ. 16
*Sandhisaddā*dinam pi nayānusārena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā; *sandhisaddo* hi sarasandhiādivācako pulliṅgo, paṭisandhiyādivācako itthiliṅgo · ⁶"sandhino; ⁷sandhiyā" ti ādidassanato.
Vibhattisaddo vibhajanavācako itthiliṅgo, syādivācako ²⁵ pulliṅgo c' eva itthiliṅgo ca · ⁸"vibhattissa; ⁹vibhattiyā" ti ādidassanato.

Āyusaddo pana jīvitindriyavācako yeva hutvā pun-napuṃsakaliṅgo · ¹⁰"punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisā" ti ¹¹"ettakaṃ yeva te āyu cavanakālo bhavissati" ti ca das- 30
 sanato.

¹ Mhv 19: 44^{a-d} (> Mhvv 160¹⁵; cf. Mhv 18: 34, 42 etc.). ² Sp I 90²⁶ (cf. Mhv 18: 4); Sp I 99²⁶ °bodhissa, Dīp 17: 71^a °bodhimhi. ³ Sp I 97¹⁷ (SpI, cf. Mhv 19: 17^a). ⁴ ns: ī pāṭh kā³ [o: Mahābodhi-] tuik ruik sādha ka ma ra khye. ⁵ (252²⁴⁻³²). ⁶ vide § 618. ⁷ Abhidh-av v. 391^c vide tamen Sd § 674). ⁸ Kev 117 (°imhi Kev 61). ⁹ °iyam Rūp 226). ¹⁰ (234¹⁵). ¹¹ Cp I 9: 3ab.

^a ns saddaracanāviseso. ^b sic CeBm; B^cns °nāvā. ^c B^cns om. (= Sp Ee). ^d B^m nāṇapavattiliṅgavohārena. ^e Ce °liṅgiko.

¹*Dhātusaddo* sabhāvādivācako itthiliṅgo, *kara*^a-*pacādivā-*
cako pum-itthiliṅgo · ²"cakkhudhātuyā; ³karotissa dhātussa;
⁴dhātuyo; ⁵dhātuyā" ti dassanato.

Pajāpatīsaddo devavisesavācako pulliṅgo, kalatta-ḥinamā-
5 *tucchāvācako* itthiliṅgo · ⁶"Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ
ullokeyyātha; ⁷attano pajāpatiyā saddhiṃ; ⁸Mahāpajāpatiyā"
ti ca dassanato.

Dāmā-dāmaṃsaddā ⁹mālatidāmādibhedabhinnassa ekassa
vatthussa yathākkamaṃ itthi-napuṃsakaliṅgā; tathā hi "māla-
10 *tīdāmā* ¹⁰lolāliṅgalilā; mālatidāmaṃ; siṃghitaṃ dāmaṃ bha-
marehi; ratanadāmā; ratanadāmaṃ" ti ca dviliṅgabhāve loki-
kappayogā dissanti sāsanānukūlā.

Saddhā-saddhaṃsaddā pana bhinnavatthūnaṃ vācakā itthi-
napuṃsakaliṅgā: *saddhāsaddo* pasādalakkhaṇavācako itthiliṅgo,
15 *saddhaṃsaddo* matakabhattavācako napuṃsakaliṅgo · ¹¹"saddhā
saddahanā; ¹²mayam assu bho Gotama brāhmaṇā nāma dānāni
dema saddhāni karomā" ti dassanato; imasmiṃ pana ṭhāne
saddho puriso, saddhā itthi, saddhaṃ kulan ti imāni vācca-
liṅgattā saṅghaṃ na gacchanti ti daṭṭhabbāni.

20 *Taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo* t' ime saddā tīrasaṃkhāte ekasmiṃ yev'
atthe thi-pun-napuṃsakaliṅgā.

Vyañjanasaddo upasecana-liṅga-vāky'-āveṇika-sarirāvaya-
vavācako napuṃsakaliṅgo, akkharavācako pun-napuṃsakaliṅgo.
Tatrūpasecane ¹³"sūpaṃ vā vyañjanaṃ vā" ti napuṃsakanid-
25 deso dissati, tathā liṅge ¹⁴"itthivyañjanaṃ purisavyañjanan"
ti napuṃsakaniddeso, vākye^b ¹⁵"padavyañjanāni sādhukaṃ
uggahetvā" ti napuṃsaliṅganiddeso^c, āveṇike ¹⁶"asiti anu-
vyañjanāni" ti napuṃsakaniddeso; sarirāvayave ¹⁷"kilesūnaṃ
anu anu^d vyañjanato pākaṭabhāvakaraṇato anuvyañjanan" ti
30 evaṃ napuṃsakaniddeso, — ettha hi anuvyañjanaṃ nāma
hattha-pāda-sita-hasita-kathita-volokitādibhedo ākāro, so eva sa-

¹ cf. 2¹³ etc. ² Dhātuk 34³. ³ Mmd 317 C (cf. Kc 523 Kev 483 etc.).
⁴ Rūp 526 v. 2. ⁵ Kc 526. ⁶ S I 219⁵. ⁷ * * *. ⁸ M III 253¹⁹. ⁹ ns; māla-
timālā jātikusumadāmaṃ Alaṅkā-ṭīkā hoṇ³ || (*ad* Subodh III 15?). ¹⁰ = lo²
lañ so pitun³ apon³ eñ¹ campāy khrañ³ rhi eñ¹ || vā | campāy rā phrac eñ¹ ||
lola aḷi aṅga phrat |, cf. Kāvyaḍarsa I 43^d 44^d. ¹¹ Dhs § 12. ¹² A V 269⁶.
¹³ Vin IV 192²⁷ II 214¹⁴. ¹⁴ cf. As 323²⁻³. ¹⁵ A II 168¹⁰. ¹⁶ Sv (Se) III 136². ¹⁷ As 400¹¹.

a (B^m karaṇa-). b (B^m vācake). c *ita h. l.* C^cBem. d As om.

rīrāvayavo ti vuccatī ti; akkhare ¹"vyañjano; ²vyañjanan" ti ca pun-napumsakaniddeso.

Atthasaddo nibbānavacano^a napumsakaliṅgo, abhidheyya-dhana-kāraṇa-payojana-nivaty-ābhisandhānādivacano^b pana pul-
liṅgo; tathā hi Kathāvatthumhi ³"atthatthamhī" ti imissā pāḷiyā ⁵
atthasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ ³"attham vuccatī nibbānan" ti napum-
sakaliṅganiddesena *atthasaddo* vutto, — iti *atthasaddo* dviliṅgo,

akkharasaddo ca · ⁴"yo pubbo akkharo; ⁵akkharāni" ti
ca dassanato. Api ca *akkharasaddo* nibbānavacano^c nāma-
paṇṇattivacano ca sabbadā napumsakaliṅgo bhavati: ⁶"padam ¹⁰
accutam akkharam; ⁷mahājanasammato ti kho Vāsetṭha Mahā-
sammato t' eva^d paṭhamam akkharam (upa)nibbattan" ti evam-
ādisu; ⁸"akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya^e āpatti pācit-
tiyassā" ti ettha pana pulliṅgo ti pi napumsakaliṅgo ti pi
vattabbo, itthiliṅgo ti pana na vattabbo; ayam hi, ⁹"asakkatā ¹⁵
c' asma Dhanañjayāya; ¹⁰viramath' āyasmanto mama vaca-
nāyā" ti ādisu *Dhanañjayāya vacanāyā* ti saddā viya, vibhat-
tivipallāsena^f vutto na ¹¹liṅgavipallāsavasenā ti.

Ajjava-maddava-gāravasaddā pana pun-napumsakaliṅgā
¹²"ajjavo ca maddavo ca; ¹³ajjavamaddavam; ¹⁴gāravo ca ni- ²⁰
vāto ca; ¹⁵saha āvajjite thūpe^g gāravam hoti me tadā" ti ca
ādidassanato.

Vaco-vacīsaddā pana *ghaṭo-ghaṭīsaddā* viya pum-itthiliṅgā;
tatttha *vacīsaddassa vacī · vacī vaciyo, vacim · vacī vaciyo,*
vaciya ti nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. ¶ Keci "*duccarita-payoga-* ²⁵
viññattisaddādisu paresu vacasaddass' anto ikāro hoti, tena
vaciduccaritan ti ādini rūpāni dissanti" ti vadanti. Tan na
gahetabbaṃ · *vacasaddato* viṣuṃ *vacīsaddassa* dassanato; atr'
imāni pālito ca aṭṭhakathāto ca nidassanapadāni: ¹⁶"vacī vacī-

¹ Kc 41. ² Nett 38²⁷. ³ Kv 61¹⁹ et Kva 32²¹. ⁴ Kcv 604 (cf. Rūp 6).
⁵ Uda 5². ⁶ ***. ⁷ D III 93¹¹ (> As 390³⁰). ⁸ cf. Vin IV 15¹² (cf. *supra*
133 n. 5). ⁹ (133¹⁰). ¹⁰ (133⁵). ¹¹ (Vjb ad Vin IV 38³; chandāyā ti "akkha-
rakkharāyā" [Vin IV 15¹²] ti viya liṅgavipallāsena vuttam . . .). ¹² cf. Dhs
§ 1339, 1340 (*contra* A I 94²⁴) *vide* et Vibh 359²⁹. ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Sn 265^a. ¹⁵ ***.
¹⁶ cf. Yamaka I 230⁶.

^a Ce ovācako. ^b Bm osandhanādivacano, Ce osaddhanādi^o. ^c *ita* (conī.)
Ce; Bemns nibbānavacana-. ^d Be(ns) tv eva. ^e *ita* Bm; CeBe^{ns} akkharak-
kharāya. ^f *ita* h. l. CeBemns. ^g *ita* Be^{ns} (Ce dhūpe); Bm rūpe.

saṃkhāro ... vacīsaṃkhāro vacī; ¹vacīñ ca vacīsaṃkhāre^a ca
 ṭhapetvā avasesā na c' eva vacī na ca vacīsaṃkhāro; ²gadito^b
 vacībhi satimābhinande" ti imāni pālito nidassanapadāni; ³"co-
 panasaṃkhātā vacī eva viññatti vacīviññatti^c; ⁴vaciyā bhedo
 5 vacībhedo" ti imāni aṭṭhakathāto nidassanapadāni. Iminā nayena
 aññesam pi sarūpāsarūpapadānaṃ yathārahaṃ dvi-ttiliṅgatā
 vavatthāpetabbā. Evaṃ abhidheyyakaliṅgesu^d savisesāni abhi-
 dheyyaliṅgāni veditabbāni.

- 10 Idāni katthaci vāccaliṅgabhūtānaṃ abhidheyyaliṅgānañ
 ca taddhitantaliṅgānañ ca dhammādivasena nāmikapadamālā
 vuccate. Tathā hi
 dhammato puggalā c' eva dhamma-puggalato pi ca
 ekantadhammato c' eva tath' ev' ekantapuggalā 17
 15 padamālā siyuṃ, tāsu paccattādivasena tu
 padaṃ samaṃ^e visamañ ca jaññā sabbasamam pi ca, 18
 kathaṃ: micchādīṭṭhi micchāsaṃkappo, micchāvācā micchāvāco,
 micchādīṭṭhiko micchāsaṃkappi icc etesaṃ nāmikapadamālā
 evaṃ veditabbā: micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhiyo, mic-
 20 chādīṭṭhiṃ · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhiyo, micchādīṭṭhiyā ti evaṃ
 dhammato, micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhino, micchādī-
 ṭṭhiṃ · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhino, micchādīṭṭhinā ti evaṃ pug-
 galato; micchāsaṃkappo micchāsaṃkappā, micchāsaṃkappan ti
 evaṃ dhamma-puggalato; micchāvācā · micchāvācā micchāvā-
 25 cāyo, micchāvācaṃ · micchāvācā micchāvācāyo, micchāvācāya
 evaṃ ekantadhammato, micchāvāco micchāvācā, micchāvācaṃ
 micchāvāce, micchāvācena evaṃ ekantapuggalato; micchādīṭṭhiko
 micchādīṭṭhikā, micchādīṭṭhikan ti^f evaṃ pi ekantapuggalato,
 micchāsaṃkappi^g micchāsaṃkappino, micchāsaṃkappin^h ti evaṃ
 30 pi ekantapuggalato nāmikapadamālā bhavati, — paccattōpayo-
 gavacanādivasena pana padaṃ sadisaṃ visadisam sabbathā
 visadisam pi ca bhavati; esa nayo sammādīṭṭhi-sammāsaṃ-
 kappādisu pi. Atr' ime āhacca bhāsītā payogā: ⁵"avijjāgatassa

¹ Yamaka I 231¹¹. ² Sn 973^a. ³ As 324²⁸. ⁴ As 325¹. ⁵ S V 114–20.

^a Yam: °saṃkhāraṃ. ^b ita C^eBem (nse cudito [= Sn], sed expl.: chui ap so sū sañ). ^c Bm om. ^d ita C^eBemns. ^e addendum ca? ^f C^e om. ^g ita C^eBem; addendum micchāsaṃkappi? (187²⁷). ^h (Bm °saṃkappan).

bhikkhave aviddasuno micchādiṭṭhi¹ pahoti micchādiṭṭhissa micchāsamkappo pahoti micchāsamkappassa micchāvācā pahoti micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti micchākammantassa micchāājivo pahoti micchāājivassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti micchāvāyāmassa micchāsati pahoti micchāsatisa micchāsa-³ mādhī pahoti² ti² "vijjāgatassa bhikkhave viddasuno sammādiṭṭhi pahoti sammādiṭṭhissa sammāsamkappo pahoti³ ti vitthāro. Evaṃ katthaci vāccaliṅgabhūtānaṃ abhidheyyaliṅgānaṃ ca taddhitantaliṅgānaṃ ca nāmikapadamālā sappayogā kathitā.

Idāni n' evābhidheyyaliṅgassa *bhavitabbasaddassa* ca abhi-¹⁰ dheyyaliṅgānaṃ *soṭṭhi-suvatthisaddānaṃ* ca vāccaliṅgābhidheyyaliṅgassa *abbhūtasaddassa* ca vāccaliṅgassa *abhūtasaddassa* cā ti imesaṃ kiñci visesaṃ kathayāma nāmikapadamālāṃ ca yathārahaṃ yojessāma. Etesu hi *bhavitabbasaddo* ekantabhāvavācako napuṃsakaliṅgo ekavacananto yeva hoti tatiyanta-¹⁵ padehi *evaṃsadda-nasaddādihi* ca yojetabbo ca hoti, nāssa nāmikapadamālā labbhati. Atr' ime ca^a payogā: ³"saddhammagarukena bhavitabbaṃ no āmisagarukena"; *iminā corena bhavitabbaṃ · imehi corehi bhavitabbaṃ · imāya coriyā bhavitabbaṃ · imāhi corihi bhavitabbaṃ, anena cittena bhavitabbaṃ ·*²⁰ *imehi cित्तेhi bhavitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhavitabbaṃ · aññathā bhavitabbaṃ* ti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

bhavitabbapadaṃ niccaṃ sabbaññuvarasāsane

paṭhamekavaco bhāvavācakaṃ ca napuṃsakaṃ¹⁹

tatiyantapadeh' *evaṃsaddādihi* ca dhimatā²⁵

yojetabbaṃ va sambhoti iti vidvā vibhāvaye.²⁰

Ayaṃ *bhavitabbaṃ* ti padassa viseso.

⁴"Soṭṭhi bhaddante^b hotu rañño; ⁵soṭṭhiṃ gacchati nhāpito, ⁶soṭṭhināmi samuṭṭhito". *Suvatthi suvatthiṃ, suvatthinā*. Ayaṃ *soṭṭhisaddādināṃ* viseso.³⁰

Ayaṃ pana *abbhūtaṃ^c abhūtaṃ* ti dvinnāṃ viseso: *bhu-*

¹ ns: pahoti | aprā³ ā³ phrañ¹ phrac eñ¹ | vā micchādiṭṭhi | sañ · ajjhottharituṃ | nhā | pahoti | evaṃ³ nuiñ eñ¹ | vā | pavattituṃ | nhā pahoti lok eñ¹ et cit. Spk: pahoti ti ... uppajjati. ² S V 1²²—2⁶. ³ *et al.* ⁴ D I 96¹³ sqq (*supra* 132¹²). ⁵ J II 112²². ⁶ J VI 93⁴.

^a ita C^eB^{em}ns; (B^m om.?). ^b ita h. l. C^eB^{em}ns ^c (C^e bhūtaṃ).

- saddassa^a *bbhū*^b, saṃyogapare^c paṭisedhatthavati *a* iti nipāte upapade sati, ekantena rassattam upayāti, kv' atthe: 'abhūta-pubbam bhūtan' ti ādisv atthesu; tathāvidhe asaṇṇogapare^d rassattam na upayāti, kv' atthe: 'asaccan' ti ādisv atthesu.
- 5 Tathā hi *abbhutan* ti padassa 'abhūtapubbam bhūtan' ti pi attho bhavati 'abbhutakaraṇan' ti pi attho bhavati; *abbhutan* ti padassa pana 'asaccan' ti pi attho bhavati 'ajātan' ti pi attho bhavati. Tatra ¹"acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutam vata bho; ²accheram vata lokasmiṃ abbhutam lomahaṃsanam" icc
- 10 evamādayo 'abhūtapubbam bhūtan' ti atthe payogā; ³"tvam maṃ nāgena Ālamba ahaṃ maṇḍūkachāpiyā hotu no abbhutam tattha ā sahassehi pañcahi" ti icc evamādayo abbhutakaraṇatthe payogā, — evaṃ rassavasena; dīghavasena pana nissamyoge ⁴"abhūtam atacchaṃ atathaṃ" icc evamādayo
- 15 asaccatthe payogā, ⁵"abhūtam ajātam asaṇṇjātan" ti icc evamādayo ajātatthe payogā. Bhavanti c' atra:
- 'abhūtapubbam bhūtan' ti atthasmiṃ *abbhutan* t' idam^e padam viññūhi viññeyyaṃ rassabhāvena saṇṭhitam, 21 abbhutakaraṇatthe pi *abbhutan* ti padam tathā •
- 20 saṇṭhitam rassabhāvena iti vidvā vibhāvaye; 22 *abbhutam* iti dīghattavasena kathitam pana padam samadhi-gantabbam asaccājātavācakaṃ. 23
- Abbhutam abbhutāni, abbhutamⁱ cittanayena; abbhuto abbhutā, abbhutam purisanayena; abbhutā abbhutā abbhutāyo, abbhutam^j kaṇṇānāyena* ñeyyaṃ. Evaṃ *bhūtasaddassa* pi nāmika-padamālā tidhā gahetabbā. Atra *abbhutam* iti padam vāccaliṅgam pi bhavati abhidheyyaliṅgam pi, *abbhutam^h* iti padam pana vāccaliṅgam^g abhidheyyaliṅgam pi^h vā, *saccasaddo* viya katthaci. Iti 'ssa yathārahaṃ ayam pi sappayogā nāmikapada-
- 30 damālā kathitā.

Idāni āgamikānaṃ kosalla-jānanatthaṃ padasamodhānavasena nāmikapadamālā vuccate: *Buddho bhagavā buddhā bha-*

¹ D II 107¹. ² J VI 513²⁸. ³ J VI 192¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ⁴ cf. D I 315 + 190⁹.

⁵ cf. Ud 80²³, Dhs § 1036.

^a *ita* Bm; C^eB^e bhūtasaddassa. ^b *ita* B^ens; C^e bhu, B^m bhū. ^c *ita* C^eBm; B^ens opade (ns: bhūtasaddassa eñ¹ rassattam nhuik cap bbhūsamyogapade | bbhū hū so saṃyug pud nhuik . . .). ^d B^ens opade. ^e B^m ti tam. ^f B^emns om. ^g B^e om. ^h B^m om. abbhutam . . . abhidheyyaliṅgam pi (258²⁷⁻²⁸).

gavanto, buddhaṃ bhagavantaṃ buddhe bhagavante, buddhena bhagavatā sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; *ayaṃ padamālā ekavacanabahuvacanavasena* ñeyyā. ¹*Devā tāvaṭiṃsā, deve tāvaṭiṃse, devehi tāvaṭiṃsehi* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, *bahuvacanavasena* ñeyyā padamālā. ²*So bhagavā jānaṃ passaṃ arahāṃ sammāsama-* 5 *buddho, taṃ bhagavantaṃ jānantaṃ passantaṃ arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ, tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena, tassa bhagavato jānato passato arahato sammāsambuddhassa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, *ekavacanavasena* ñeyyā padamālā. ³*Rājā Suddhodano, rājānaṃ suddhodanaṃ, raññā* 10 *suddhodanena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; *Rājā Pasenadi^a Kosalo, rājānaṃ pasenadiṃ^b kosalaṃ, ⁴raññā pasenadinā kosalena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; *Rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro, rājānaṃ māgadhaṃ seniyaṃ bimbisāraṃ, ⁵raññā māgadhena seniyena bimbisārena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; ⁶*Rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Ve-* 15 *dehiputto, rājānaṃ māgadhaṃ ajātasattuṃ vedehiputtaṃ, raññā māgadhena ajātasattunā vedehiputtena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; ⁷*Mahāpajāpati Gotamī, mahāpajāpatiṃ gotamiṃ, mahāpajāpatiyā gotamiyā* ti pañcakkhattuṃ vattabbaṃ, *mahāpajāpatiyaṃ gotamiyaṃ, bhoti mahāpajāpati gotamī; ⁸Makkhalī Gosālo, makkha-* 20 *liṃ gosālaṃ, makkhalinā gosālena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; ⁹*SāriputtaMoggallānaṃ sāvakayugaṃ . . . sārīputtamoggallānena sāvakayugena, sārīputtamoggallānassa sāvakayugassa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; *sabbā p' etā padamālā ekavacanavasena* ñeyyā. *Sāriputta-Moggallānā aggasāvakā, sārīputta-moggallāne aggasā-* 25 *vake, sārīputta-moggallānehi aggasāvakehi* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; *bahuvacanavasena* ñeyyā. Ito aññesu pi es' eva nayo.

So dāro ¹⁰*sā dārā, saṃ dāraṃ se dāre, sena dārena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; *sā nārī sā nārīyo, saṃ nārīṃ sā nārīyo, sāya nārīyā* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, *saṃ kammaṃ* ¹¹*sāni kammāni* 30 *. . . sena kammena; ¹¹saṃ phalaṃ sāni phalāni . . . sena phalena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ. ¹²*Paṭhamam jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamena*

¹ D II 220¹⁶ (Sv), Ud 88¹⁹ (Uda). ² *x*. ³ Bv 26: 13b. ⁴ D I 87⁹ (Sv), cf. S I 76^{12, 31} [ns cit. Uda 104²⁷]. ⁵ D I 111⁸ (Sv) [ns cit. Pj II 448⁷]. ⁶ D I 47^{5, 15} (Sv I 133²⁶). ⁷ M III 253^{4, 11, 19} (Ps). ⁸ D I 48¹ (Sv I 143³⁰), *vide tamen* D I 53^{10, 19}. ⁹ D II 5⁴ (cf. D II 52⁴, *supra* 223²⁹). ¹⁰ (161³²). ¹¹ (159²⁹). ¹² D I 73²⁵ (Vm 149³⁷).

a B^{em} odī. b B^m odī.

jhānena, paḥhamassa jhānassa sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ. *Catutthi disā*, ¹*catutthiṃ disaṃ, catutthiyā disāya . . . catutthiyaṃ disāyaṃ*; ²*dhammī kathā, dhammiṃ kathaṃ, dhammiyā kathāya . . . dhammiyaṃ kathāyaṃ*, evaṃ ³*anupubbī^a kathā, ⁴evarūpi kathā*.
 5 Iminā nayena aññesu pi ṭhānesu padasamodhānavasena liṅgato ca antato ca vacanato ca apekkhitabbaṃ, padato ca nānappa-kārā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Idāni ekappakārānaṃ saddānaṃ liṅga-antavasena nānat-taṃ veditabbaṃ, kathaṃ: *yādiso yādisi yādisaṃ, tādiso tādisi*
 10 *tādisaṃ, etādiso etādisi etādisaṃ, kīdiso kīdisi kīdisaṃ, īdiso īdisi idisaṃ, ediso edisi edisaṃ, sadiso sadisi sadisaṃ* — kadāci pana *yādisā tādīsā* ti evamādini itthiliṅgarūpāni bhavanti. Nāmika-padamālā nesam *purisa-itthi-cittanayena* yojetabbā.

Idāni samāsa-taddhitapadabhūtānaṃ *amamasaddādīnaṃ*
 15 *nāmikapadamālā* vuccate: *Amamo amamā, amamaṃ amame, amamena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; *mayhako mayhakā, mayhakaṃ mayhake, mayhakena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; *āmā · āmā āmāyo, āmaṃ · āmā āmāyo* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ. Tatra amamo ti n' atthi taṇhāmamattaṃ diṭṭhimamattañ ca etassā ti amamo,
 20 ko so: arahā yevā ti vattaṃ vaṭṭati; api ca ye sataṇhā pi sadiṭṭhi pi 'mama idan' ti mamattaṃ na karonti, te pi amamā yeva; ettha ca ⁵"manussā tattha jāyanti amamā apariggahā" ti idaṃ sāsanaṃ nidassanaṃ, ⁶"amamo nirahaṃkāro" ti idaṃ pana lokato nidassanaṃ. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *amamā · amamā*
 25 *amamāyo* ti padamālā, napuṃsake vattabbe *amamaṃ amamāni* ti padamālā. Tatra mayhako ti "idaṃ pi mayhaṃ, idaṃ pi mayhan" ti vippalapati ti mayhako · eko pakkhiviseso, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Jātake: ⁷"sakuṇo mayhako nāma girisānudarīcaro pakkaṃ pippalim^b āruyha mayhaṃ mayhan ti kandati" ti. Itthiliṅge
 30 vattabbe *mayhakī · mayhakī mayhakiyo* ti padamālā. Tatra *āmā* ti ⁸"āma ahaṃ tumhākaṃ dāsi" ti evaṃ dāsibhāvaṃ

¹ (M I 38²¹). ² M I 161²⁷, Sn 325^c, M I 176¹⁹ ³ cf. D I 110¹ (Sv).
⁴ M III 261²¹. ⁵ D III 199²⁷ ⁶ (nirmamo nirahaṃkāraḥ, Gīṭā II 71^c). ⁷ J III 301²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁸ cf. Ja I 226⁵.

^a ita C^eB^{em}ns. ^b B^m pippam; ns: pippalim = ñon krat pañ ["*ficus obtusifolia*"], C^e pippalim. B^e pippalim.

paṭijānāti ti āmā · gehadāsī, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Jātakesu^a: ¹"yattha dāso āmajāto ṭhito thullāni gaṇṇati" ti ca ²"āmāya dāsā pi bhavanti loke"^b ti ca, — tasmā imān' ev' ettha nidassanapadāni.

Idāni *kati-katipaya-katimīsaddānaṃ* viśeso vuccate, yathā-
 rahaṃ nāmikapadamālā ca. Tatra *katimīsaddassa* nāmikapa- 5
 damālā na labbhati · ³"ajja bhante katimī" ti evaṃ pucchā-
 vasena āgatamattato; *kati-katipayasaddānaṃ* pana labbhat' eva,
 sā ca bahuvacanikā. Visuddhimaggaṭikāyaṃ pana ⁴*katipaya-*
saddo ekavacaniko vutto. *Kati purisā tiṭṭhanti · kati purise*
passati, kati itthiyo, kati kulāni; ⁵"kati lokasmiṃ chiddāni yattha 10
 cittaṃ na tiṭṭhati; ⁶kati kusalā kati^c cākusalā^c; ⁷kati dhātuyo
 kati āyatanāni; ⁸katihī khandhehi katih' āyatanehi katihī dhā-
 tūhi saṅgahitaṃ; ⁹katibhi rajam āneti^d katibhi parisujjhati; *kati-*
payā purisā, katipayā itthiyo, katipayāni cittaṇi. Imā pana nā-
 mikapadamālā: 15

Kati . . . katihī katibhi, katinaṃ, katisu.

Katipayā, (katipaye), katipayehi katipayebhi, katipayānaṃ,
katipayesu; katipayā . . . katipayāhi katipayābhi, katipayā-
naṃ, katipayāsu; katipayāni . . . katipaye, katipayehi kati-
payebhi, katipayānaṃ, katipayesu ti. Sabbā p' etā sattān- 20
 naṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena ñeyyā. Samāsavidhimhi pi *kati-kati-*
payasaddā bahuvacanavasena' eva yojetabbā; ¹⁰"katisaṅgātigo
 bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo ti vuccati; ¹¹katipayajanakatan"^e ti ādisu
 hi 'kati kittakā saṅgā katisaṅgā' ti ādinā sabbadā bahuvaca-
 nasamāso daṭṭhabbo. 25

Idāni rūḥhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vuccate; idha rū-
 ḥhisaddā nāma *yevāpanakasaddādayo*. *Yevāpanako yevāpanakā,*
yevāpanakaṃ; yevāpano yevāpanā, yevāpanaṃ; yaṇvāpanakaṃ
yaṇvāpanakāni, yaṇvāpanakaṃ^f sesaṃ sabbattha vitthāretab-
 baṃ. Tatra yevāpanako ti ¹²"phasso hoti vedanā hoti" ti 30
 ādinā vuttā phassādayo viya sarūpato avatvā ¹²"ye vā pana
 tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ J I 226². ² J VI 285⁴. ³ cf. Vin I 117^a. ⁴ (cf. Sd § 571 C^c 622⁸).
⁵ S I 43⁹. ⁶ Paṭis II 108³⁴. ⁷ cf. Vibh 401². ⁸ Dhātukathā 8³². ⁹ S I 32^d.
¹⁰ S I 31⁶. ¹¹ "cf.". ¹² Dhs § 1 (p. 9^{a-22})

^a *ita* C^eB^em. ^b J: h' eke: ns eke. ^c C^eB^e om.; Paṭis: kati ak^o
^d S: ādeti. ^e (B^m katipayajanakan). ^f B^emns om. (cf. 258 u. f).

- dhammā" ti evaṃ *ye-vā-panā* ti padena vutto yevāpanako; evaṃ yevāpano ti etthā pi. Tathā ¹"yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpan" ti evaṃ *yaṃ-vā-panā* ti padena vuttaṃ yaṃ-vāpanakam. Esa nayo yathārahaṃ *yassakam*^a *yatthakan*^b
- 5 ti ādisu pi netabbo. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho *panasaddo* nipāto, nipātānañ ca avyayabhāvo siddho · tisu liṅgesu sabba-vibhatti-vacanesu ca vayābhāvato; so kasmā *yevāpano* ti okā-ranto jāto ti. | Saccam *panasaddo* nipāto, so ca kho ²"ye vā pana tasmim samaye" ti vā ¹"yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ pi" ti vā
- 10 ³"brāhmaṇā panā" ti vā evamādisu nipāto; "yevāpanako" ti vā "yevāpano" ti vā evamādisu nipāto nāma na hoti, anukaraṇamattañ h' etaṃ, — tasmā idisesu (thānesu)^c *panasaddasa-hitā* payogā rūlhisaddā ti gahetabbā. · Yajj' evaṃ, kasmā nibacanam udāhaṭan ti. · Atthassa pākāṭikaraṇatthaṃ.
- 15 ⁴*Tayodhammājātakam*^d ... *tayodhammājātakena, tayodhammājātakassa, tayodhammājātakā, tayodhammājātakasmā* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Tayosamkhārā, tayosamkhāre, tayosamkhārehi tayosamkhārebhi, tayosamkhārānaṃ* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Cattāripurisayugo saṃgho, cattāripurisayugaṃ saṃgham, cattāripurisayugena saṃghena, cattāripurisayugassa saṃghassa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Satokārī · satokārī satokārino, satokārīm · satokārī satokārino, satokārīnā · satokārīhi satokārībhi, satokārissa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; ettha satokārī ti saratī ti sato, sato eva hutvā karaṇasīlo satokārī.
- 25 Aparesam pi rūlhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vuccate sad-dhim atthavibhāvanāya: *Āṅgā, aṅge, aṅgehi aṅgebhi, aṅgānaṃ, aṅgehi aṅgebhi, aṅgānaṃ, aṅgesu, bhavanto*^e *aṅgā; Āṅgā janapado, aṅge janapadam, aṅgehi aṅgebhi janapadena, aṅgānaṃ janapadassa, aṅgehi aṅgebhi janapadasmā, aṅgānaṃ janapadassa,* ⁵*aṅgesu janapade, bhonto aṅgā janapada.* Evaṃ ⁶*Ma-gadha-*⁷*Kosalādīnaṃ* pi yojetabbā. Itthiliṅge ⁸*Kāsī kāsīyo ... kāsīhi kāsībhi, kāsīnaṃ, kāsīhi kāsībhi, kāsīnaṃ, kāsīsu, bhoṭiyo (kāsī)*^f *kāsīyo.* Atrāyaṃ atthavibhāvanā: *Kāsī kāsīyo janapado,*

¹ Vibh ²². ² (261³¹). ³ (Sv I 293¹³). ⁴ Ja I 283⁵. ⁵ Sv I 279⁷.
⁶ Sv I 294⁷. ⁷ Sv I 239⁷. ⁸ (203¹⁴).

^a Ce Be ns yattakam. ^b Be mns om. ^c Be mns om. ^d Be ns (*ubique*) *tayo-dhammajō* (= Ja). ^e Ce Be bhonto. ^f Be m om.

kāsī kāsīyo janapadam, kāsīhi kāsibhi janapadena, kāsīnaṃ janapadassa, kāsīhi kāsibhi janapadasmā, kāsīnaṃ janapadassa, kāsīsu janapade, bhotiyo kāsī kāsīyo janapada. Evaṃ ¹*Avanti* ²*Ceti* ³*Vajji* icc etesam pi padānaṃ yojetabbā. Tenāhu aṭṭha-kathācariyā: ⁴"Kurusu janapade" ti. Evaṃ *Āṅgādīni* atthassa ⁵ekatte pi janapadanāmattā rūhivasena bahuvacanān' eva bhavanti; tathā hi tattha tattha ⁶"Āṅgesu viharati; ⁷Magadhesu cārikañ caramāno" ti ādinā ⁸"Āṅgānaṃ Magadhānaṃ; ⁹Kosalānaṃ" ti ādinā ca bahuvacanapāliyo dissanti. Evaṃ rūhīsaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā bhavanti. 10

Idāni aparā pi ito savisesatarā saddabhede sammohavid-dhamsanakārikā paramasukhumaññānāvahā nāmikapadamālāyo kathayāma · sotūnaṃ atthavyaṇṇjanagahaṇe paramakosallasampādanatthaṃ, tā ca kho ¹⁰"sambuddho paṭijānāsi; ¹¹kassako paṭijānāsi; ¹²upāsako paṭijānāti^a; ¹³sammāsambuddhassa te paṭi- 15 jānato ime dhammā anabhisambuddhā" ti ādayo pālinaye nis-sāy' eva. Tattha sambuddho paṭijānāsi ti tvam 'ahaṃ sammāsambuddho' ti paṭijānāsi ti *itis*saddalopavasena attho gahetabbo; esa nayo ¹¹"kassako paṭijānāsi" ti ādisu pi. ¹³"Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato" ti ettha pana 'ahaṃ sammā- 20 sambuddho' ti paṭijānantassa tavā ti evam ¹⁴*itis*saddalopayoja-nāvasena añño saddasanniveso ten' eva añño atthapaṭivedho ca bhavati; ¹⁵"khīṇāsavassa te paṭijānato" ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ^b pana ¹⁶"sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ti 'ahaṃ sammāsambuddho, sabbe dhammā mayā 25 abhisambuddhā' ti evam paṭijānato tavā" ti yo attho vutto, so pi yathādassito attho yeva. Evaṃpakāraṃ ñatvā paṇḍitajā-tiyena kulaputtena amhehi vuccamānā 'ahaṃ sammāsambuddho ti tvam paṭijānāsi' ti etasmim atthe sakiriyāpadā ayaṃ pada-mālā vavattāpetabbā: *sammāsambuddho tvam paṭijānaṃ ti-* 30 *ṭhasi, sammāsambuddhaṃ taṃ paṭijānantaṃ passati, sammā-*

¹ (205¹⁵). ² S V 436¹⁹ (D II 200⁶). ³ (Uda 182¹²⁻¹⁴). ⁴ Ps I 225². ⁵ M I 271⁷. ⁶ D I 127². ⁷ Th 484^a. ⁸ M I 473¹⁸. ⁹ M I 283⁴. ¹⁰ Sn 353^a. ¹¹ Sn 76^a. ¹² «». ¹³ A II 9³. ¹⁴ = kye so *itis*saddā kui yhañ khrañ³ eñ¹ aevam³ phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁵ A II 9³. ¹⁶ Mp *ad* A II 9³ ns: "Sammāsambuddhas-sate" kui 'Sammāsambuddho assa te' phrat¹].

^a CeBe paṭijānāsi ns *comp. fecit*. ^b Be ⁰kathāya.

sambuddhena te paṭijānatā dhammo desito, sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato dīyate, sammāsambuddhasmā tayā paṭijānatā apeti, sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato dhammo, sammāsambuddhasmiṃ tayi paṭijānante paṭiṭṭhitan ti; tathā 'khiṇāsavo tvam paṭijānāsi' ti ādinā pi vitthāretabbam. 'Iddhimā bhikkhu eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, iddhimanto bhikkhū eko pi hutvā bahudhā honti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoṇ'ti' ti imasmim pan' atthe ayam pi sakiriyāpadā padamālā vavatthāpetabbā: eko pi hutvā bahudhā honto bahudhā pi hutvā

10 eko honto bhikkhu tiṭṭhati · eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontā bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontā bhikkhū tiṭṭhanti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontam bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontam bhikkhum passati · eko pi hutvā bahudhā honte bahudhā pi hutvā eko honte bhikkhū passati, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontena bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontena

15 bhikkhunā dhammo desito · eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontehi bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontehi bhikkhūhi dhammo desito, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontassa bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontassa bhikkhuno dīyate sesam vitthāretabbam, bho eko pi hutvā bahudhā honta bahudhā pi hutvā eko honta bhikkhu tvam dhammam de-

20 sehi · bhonto eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontā bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontā tamhe dhammam desethā ti. Imasmim thāne Kevaṭṭasuttam sādhakam: ¹"idha Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvam pa tam enam aññataro saddho

25 pasanno passati tam bhikkhum anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhontam eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontam bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontan" ti, idam Kevaṭṭasuttam. Eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappento bhikkhu evam vadati · eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappentā bhikkhū evam

30 vadanti, eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappentam bhikkhum passati · eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappente bhikkhū passati sabbam vitthāretabbam. Ettha pana ²"na tv eva eko ekāya mātugāmena sallape" ti ādikam pālipadam sādhakam; ettha hi eko-ekāyā ti idam avyayapada-

35 sadisam rūhipadan ti gahetabbam, aññamaññan ti saddassa viya [ca] ekapadattūpagamanañ c' assa veditabbam: 'bhikkhu

¹ D I 212¹⁹⁻³¹. ² A III 69³.

vinā dutiyena sayāṃ ¹eko hutvā ekāya itthiyā saddhīn' ti
imasmim̐ atthe *eko-ekāyā* ti idaṃ padaṃ nirūḷhan ti^a datṭhab-
bam. Evaṃ sante pi na *eko* ti saddo *bhikkhu* ti padena samā-
nādhikaraṇo, yadi samānādhikaraṇo siyā, ²"nisajjāṃ kappentan"
ti ādi na vattabbaṃ siyā; *ekāyā* ti saddo pi na ajjāharitab- 5
bena 'itthiyā' ti padena samānādhikaraṇo, yadi samānādhika-
raṇo siyā, "mātugāmenā" ti na vattabbaṃ siyā · visesābhāvato
dviruttabhāvūpajjanato ca; kiñca bhiyyo "mātugāmenā" ti
vuttattā 'ekenā' ti vattabbaṃ siyā, — ekantato pana *eko-ekāyā*
ti idaṃ padaṃ pum-itthisaṃkhātāṃ atthaṃ apekkhati na samā- 10
nādhikaraṇaṃ^b padaṃ, tasmā ³"dve jānipatayo aññamaññaṃ
sallapenti"^c ti ādisu *aññamaññau* ti padassa viya ca *eko-ekāyā*
ti imassa ekapadattañ ca nisajjāṃ kappentassa bhikkhuno
visesanattañ ca veditabbaṃ; atha vā yassaṃ nisajjakiriyāyaṃ
bhikkhu pi eko va hoti itthi pi ekā va, sā kiriyā rūḷhivasena 15
eko-ekā[yā] ti vuccati, tādisāya eko-ekāya nisajjakiriyāya bhik-
khu mātugāmena saddhīn ti pi attho gaheṭṭabbo. Iminā nayena
aññesaṃ pi rūḷhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā yathāppayogaṃ
ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena yojetabbā. Icc evaṃ vācābhi-
dheyyalingādīnaṃ nāmikapadamālā nānappakārato pakāsitā. 20

Sumadhuratarasaddanītiṃ^d imaṃ

paṭutaramatitaṃ susikkhe^e ⁴varam

viduvimatitamopahāriṃⁱ raviṃ

matikumuda(pa)bodhitārāpatimḡ.

24

⁵Katam^h viññūjanassâsasāsanassâbhivuddhiyā

25

dhivā nītim imam sādhu sādhukañ ñeva lakkhaye.

25

¹ ns *cit.* Ja V 454¹⁶. ² (264³⁰) *cf.* eko ekāya . . . nisinnaṃ, Vin III 187²⁷, 191¹⁶. ³ *cf.* A II 59¹¹ (janipatayo aññamaññaṃ piyaṃvadā). ⁴ varam varanto 'ton¹ ta so sū sañ¹¹ ns. ⁵ ns: katavāññhjanassāsasāsanaṃsa prū ap pri³ so athū³ sa phrañ¹ si le¹ rhi so sū ā³ sak sā rā kui ra ce tat so sāsana² to² eñ¹ .

a *dedi*; B^m nirūlī *om. ti*; C^eB^s ns na rūlhipadan ti. ^b Be *ḥkaṛaṇa-*
^c *ita* C^eB^mns. ^d *ita et* B^sns, *sed cf. n. g.* ^e B^sns *metri causa* susikhe
(vide n. g.). ^f *ita* C^e; B^m *ḥkāṛī*; B^sns (*conī*) *ḥhariṃ, vide n. g.* ^g C^eB^m
matikumudabodhitārapatiṃ; B^sns (*conī*) matikumudapobdhisāpatiṃ; *metrum*
(C^eB^m): ○○○○○○-○○-○○-; B^sns: ○○○○○○-○○-○○-; ns: ī gāthā
kā³ ujjalagāthā taṇ³ susikhe [265²³] chandānurakkhaṇa kron¹ samyug kye
saṇ saṇṇutto vyaṇṇano viṣaṇṇogo ... [Sd § 135] min¹ lattam¹. ... nisāpati
kā³ candapariyāy tārāpati rhi kra saṇ mhā chan¹ ma saṇ¹ tapati rhi kra
saṇ mhā chan³-saddā-anak ma saṇ¹. ^h *ita* C^e; B^mns kata-

Iti navange sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe vāccābhi-dheyyalingādi-paridīpano nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo ekādasamo^a paricchedo.

- 5 Ettāvata bhūdhātumayānaṃ pulliṅgānaṃ itthiliṅgānaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgānaṃ ca nāmikapadamālā yathārahaṃ liṅgantarahehi saddantarehi atthantarehi ca saddhiṃ nānappakārato das-sitā; sabbanāmāni hi ṭhapetvā nayato aññāni kānici nāmāni agahitāni nāma n' atthi.

XII.

- 10 Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi sabbanāmaṃ ca tassamaṃ
nāmaṃ ca yojitaṃ nānānāmeḥ' eva visesato. 1
Yāni honti tiliṅgāni, anukūlāni yāni ca
tiliṅgānaṃ visesena, padān' etāni nāmato 2
'sabbasādhāraṇakāni nāmāni' ce eva atthato
15 sabbanāmāni vuccanti sattavīsati saṃkhato, 3
tesu kānici rūpehi sesāññehi ca yujjare
kānici pana saḥ' eva, etesaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ idaṃ; 4
etasmā lakkhaṇā muttaṃ na padaṃ sabbanāmikaṃ,
¹tasmā^{titā}dayo saddā guṇanāmāni vuccare. 5

- 20 ²Sabbanāmāni nāma

Sabba katara katama ubhaya itara añña, aññatara añña-tama, pubba para apara dakkhiṇa uttara adhara, ya ta eta ima amu kiṃ, eka ubha dvi ti catu, tumha amha icc etāni sattavīsā^b. Etesu sabbasaddo sakalattho, so ca sabbā-
25 *sabbādivasena^c ñeyyo. ³Katara-katamasaddā pucchanatthā^d, ubhayasaddo dviavayasamudāyavacano, itarasaddo vuttapaṭiyo-*
givacano, aññasaddo adhigatāparavacano^e, aññatara-aññatama-
saddā aniyamatthā, pubbādayo uttarapariyantā disā-kālādiva-
vattthāvacanā, tathā hi ⁴pubba-parāpara-dakkhiṇi'-uttarasaddā

¹ (atīta, vide 247¹³). ² cf. Rūp 209 sqq (C^e p. 64²³). ³ Rūp 207. ⁴ (cf. Rūp 208).

^a B^m dasamo. ^b C^e sattavīsati (266¹⁵). ^c ita B^m; C^eB^{em}ns sabba-sabbādi^o. ^d C^eB^m ottho. ^e ita C^eB^{em}ns (= si ap pri¹ sañ mha ta pā³ so anak kui ho eñ¹); Rūp: adhikatāp^o; *infra* 271²³.

pullīṅgatte^a yathārahaṃ kāla-desādivacanā, itthilīṅgatte disā-divacanā, napuṃsakalīṅgatte ṭhānādivacanā; *adharasaddo* pi hetṭhimatthavācako^b vavattḥāvacano yeva, so ca tiliṅgo: *adharo patto, adharā araṇī, adharaṃ bhājanam* iti; ¹*yasaddo*^c anīya-mattho, *tasaddo*^c parammukhavacano^d, *etasaddo* samīpavacano, ³*īmasaddo* accantasamīpavacano, *amusaddo* ²*dūravacano*, *kīṃsaddo* pucchanattho, *ekasaddo* saṃkhādivacano, vuttaṃ hi: ³"*ekasaddo aññattha-seṭṭha*^e-asahāya-saṃkhādisu dissati, tathā h' esa ⁴"sassato attā ca loko ca idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti itth' eke abhivadanti" ti ādisu aññatthe dissati, ⁵"ce- 10 taso ekodibhāvan" ti ādisu seṭṭhe^f, ⁶"eko vūpakatṭho" ti ādisu asahāye, ⁷"eko va kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmacariyavāsāyā" ti ādisu saṃkhāyan" ti, — ⁸yatth' esa saṃkhāvacano, tatth' ekavacananto va; ⁹*ubhasaddo* *dvi*saddapariyāyo; *dvi-ti-catusaddā* saṃkhāvacanā sabbakālaṃ bahuvacanantā va; ¹⁵*tumhasaddo*, yena katheti, tasmīṃ vattabbavacanam^g, *amhasaddo* attani vattabbavacanam^g.

Idāni tesam nāmikapadamālaṃ kathayāma:

Sabbo sabbe, sabbaṃ sabbe, sabbena · sabbehi sabbehi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesānaṃ, sabbasmā sabbamhā · 20 sabbehi sabbehi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesānaṃ, sabbasmīṃ sabbamhi · sabbesu, bho sabba bhavanto sabbe. Tatra *sabbo bhūto sabbe bhūtā* ti ādinā *sabbo puriso sabbe purisā* ti ādinā ca nayena sabbāni pullīṅganāmehi saddhiṃ yojetabāni. Yāni pana Yamakamahātherena pun^h-napuṃsakavisaye ²⁵*sabba-katara-katamā*dīnaṃ aññāni pi rūpāni vuttāni, taṃ yathā: *sabbā* icc ādikaṃ rūpaṃ nissakke, bhummake pana *sabbe* icc ādikaṃ rūpaṃ Yamakena pakāsitaṃⁱ, ⁶ tañ ce upaparikkhitvā yuttaṃ, gaṇhantu yogino^j; *sabbanāmikarūpaṃ* hi vividhaṃ, dubbudhaṃ yato. ⁷ 30

¹ (Rūp 210). ² ns: dussa me ... [J III 54¹] avidūre ... [Ja III 54²] ī alui so² avidūrattha nhuik phrac eñ¹. ³ Uda 18²¹⁻²⁸ ⁴ cf. M II 228¹⁶ + Paṭi I 157⁸ + D I 187²². ⁵ D I 37¹³. ⁶ Sn² p. 16⁵. ⁷ A IV 227⁸. ⁸ (Rūp 226 C^e p. 72²⁸). ⁹ (Rūp 226 C^e p. 72³²).

^a (B^m pullīṅgāvattha). ^b ita C^{ns}; B^m hetṭhimakkav^o o: hetṭhimatṭhav^o o: ns = ok nhuik phrac sañ kui ho so; B^e hetṭhimavāc^o. ^c B^e ns yaṃsaddo ... taṃsaddo. ^d C^eB^e parammukhāv^o. ^e Uda: saṃsatṭha-. ^f Uda: sam-satṭhe (*sed vide* Vm 156²²). ^g C^e vvacano. ^h B^m om. pun. ⁱ (B^m pakāsigaṇā). ^j (B^m yojino)

- Sabbā · sabbā sabbāyo, sabbam · sabbā sabbāyo, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāhi sabbābhi, sabbāya sabbassā^a · sabbāsaṃ, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāhi sabbābhi, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāsaṃ, sabbāyaṃ^b sabbassā sabbassam^c · sabbāsu, bhoⁱ*
 5 *sabbe · bhoⁱyo sabbā sabbāyo* itthiliṅgatte nāmikapadamālā. Ettha *sabbā bhāvikā sabbā bhāvikāyo* ti *sabbā kaññā sabbā kaññāyo* ti ca ādinā itthiliṅgasabbanāmāni sabbehi itthiliṅgehi saddhiṃ yojetabbāni. Ettha ca *sabbassā* ti padam¹ tatiyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamivasena pañcadhā
 10 *vibhattam · ¹"tassā kumārikāya saddhin"* ti karaṇapayogādīdassanato: *sabbassā kaññāya kataṃ, sabbassā kaññāya deti, ayaṃ kaññā sabbassā kaññāya hinā virūpā · ayaṃ kaññā sabbassā kaññāya uttamā abhirūpā · sabbassā kaññāya apeti, sabbassā kaññāya dhanam, sabbassā kaññāya patilīhitaṃ.*
 15 *Sabbam sabbāni, sabbam sabbāni, sabbe · sabbehi sabbebhi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesūnaṃ, sabbasmā sabbamhā · sabbehi sabbebhi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesūnaṃ, sabbasmiṃ sabbamhi · sabbesu, bho sabba bhavanto sabbāni* napuṃsakaliṅgatte nāmikapadamālā. Ettha *sabbam bhūtaṃ sabbāni bhūtāni,*
 20 *sabbam cittaṃ sabbāni cittāni* ti ca ādinā napuṃsakaliṅgasabbanāmāni sabbehi napuṃsakaliṅgehi saddhiṃ yojetabbāni.

Evam *sabbasaddassa* liṅgattayavasena padamālā bhavati. Idāni 'ssa parapadena saddhiṃ samāso veditabbo: *sabbasādhāraṇo sabbaveri²* ti. Tattha sabbesaṃ sādharāṇo sabbasādhāraṇo, sabbesaṃ veri sabbe vā verino yassa so 'yaṃ sabbaveri ti samāsaviggaho.

- Yathā pana *sabbasaddassa* padamālā liṅgattayavasena yojitā, evaṃ *katarasaddā*dinam pi *adharasaddapariyantānaṃ* yojetabbā. Tatrāyaṃ *ubhayasaddavajjito* pulliṅga³peyyālo:
 30 *katāro katāre, kataram la bho katāra bhavanto katāre; katāro katame, itāro itāre, añño aññe, aññatāro aññatāre, aññatāro aññatame, pubbo pubbe, paro pare, aparo apare, dakkhiṇo dakkhiṇe, uttaro uttare; adharo adhare la bho adhara bhavanto adharā^d* ti. Ayaṃ pana *ubhayasaddasahito* napuṃsaka-

¹ (217¹⁹). ² = iti ādi · ī sui¹ ca sañ tañ³ ī sui¹ itisaddā kui ādyattha kram¹ rve¹ "sabbamitto . . ānukampako" [Th 648^{ab}] ca sañ kui yū ns, *supra* 158¹⁹⁻²⁴.

^a B^m sabbassāya. ^b B^{em} sabbāya. ^c B^e om. ^d ita B^mns; C^c adhare (268³⁰).

līṅapeyyālo: *kataraṃ katarāṇi, kataraṃ* | *la* | *bho katara bhavanto katarāṇi; katamaṃ, ubhayaṃ, itaraṃ, aññaṃ, aññataraṃ, aññatamaṃ, pubbaṃ, paraṃ, aparāṃ, dakkhiṇaṃ, uttaraṃ; adharaṃ adharāṇi, adharaṃ* | *la* || *bho adhara bhavanto adharāṇi* ti. Idāni napuṃsakalīṅgānaṃ *parasaddādināṃ rūpantarani-* 5 *deso vuccati. Kaccāyanasmiṃ hi purisā* ti viya "parā" ti paṭhamābahuvacanaṃ dissati; evarūpo nayo *apara-sabba-katarā-* *disu aññatama* pariyoṣānesu navasu appasiddho^a, labbhamāno *pubba-dakkhiṇ'-uttarādha-* *resu catusu labbheyya. Tathā purisē* ti viya pālīdisu "pubbe" ti, Saccasaṃkhepe¹ "itare" ti, Kaccā- 10 *yane ca* ²"pare" ti sattamīekavacanaṃ dissati; evarūpo nayo *sabba-aññasaddesu* appasiddho, labbhamāno^b *katara-katamā-* *disu sesesu*^b *adharapariyoṣānesu dvādasasu labbheyya. Tathā purisā* ti viya *sabbā katarā* icc ādi pañcamīekavacananayo pālīdisu appasiddho. Evaṃ sante pi ayaṃ nayo punappu- 15 *naṃ upaparikkhitvā yutto ce, gahetabbo.*

Ayaṃ pana *ubhaya*saddasahito itthilīṅapeyyālo: *katarā* · *katarā katarāyo, kataraṃ* | *la* | *bhoti katara · bhotiyo katarā kata-* *rāyo; katamā, ubhayā, itarā, (aññā), aññatarā, aññatamā, pubbā,* *parā, aparā, dakkhiṇā, uttarā; adharā · adharā*^b *adharāyo, adha-* 20 *raṃ* | *la* | *bhoti adhara · bhotiyo adharā adharāyo* ti. Yasmā pan' etesu *itara-añña-aññatarā-aññatamānaṃ* pālīyādisu³ "itarissā" ti ādidassanato koci bhedo vattabbo, tasmā catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne *ilarissā ilarāya, aññissā aññāya, aññatarissā* *aññatarāya, aññatamissā aññatamāyā* ti yojetabbaṃ; tathā tatiyā- 25 *pañcamīnaṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne* · ⁴"tassā kumārikāya saddhiṃ; ⁵kassāhaṃ kena hāyāmi" ti karaṇa-nissakkapayogadassanato; *sattamiyā* pan' ekavacanaṭṭhāne *ilarissā ilarissaṃ ilarāya ita-* *rāyaṃ, aññissā aññissaṃ aññāya aññāyaṃ, aññatarissā añña-* *tarissaṃ aññatarāya aññatarāyaṃ, aññatamissā aññatamissaṃ* 30 *aññatamāya aññatamāyan* ti yojetabbaṃ · ⁶"aññataro bhikkhu aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti" ti pālīdassanato.

Tatra ⁷*sabbasaddo sabbasabbaṃ padesasabbaṃ āyatana-* *sabbaṃ sakkāyasabbaṃ* ti catusu visayesu diṭṭhappayogo. Tathā

¹ Sacc 142^b? ² Kev 17 ... 20, 23 ... 27. ³ cf. 219²⁰. ⁴ (217¹).
⁵ (217²⁴). ⁶ (217²⁹). ⁷ 269³³—270¹, cf. Spk ad S IV 13¹².

^a (B^m pasiddho). ^b B^m om.

h' esa ¹"sabbe dhammā sabbākārena buddhassa Bhagavato
 ñāṇamukhe āpātham^a āgacchanti" ti ādisu sabbasabbasmim
 āgato, ²"sabbesam vo Sāriputta^b subhāsitaṃ pariyāyenā" ti
 ādisu padesasabbasmim, ³"sabbam vo bhikkhave desessāmi taṃ
 5 suṇātha sādhuṃ manasikarotha bhāsissāmi" pe katamañ
 ca bhikkhave sabbam: cakkhuñ c' eva rūpā ca || pe mano
 c' eva dhammā cā" ti ettha āyatanasabbasmim, ⁴"sabbam
 sabbato sañjānāti" ti ādisu sakkāyasabbasmim. Tattha sabba-
 sabbasmim āgato nippadeso, itaresu tisu sappadeso ti vedi-
 10 tabbo. Icc evaṃ

sabbasabba-padesesu atho āyatane pi ca

sakkāye cā ti catusu sabbasaddo pavattati.

8

Katara-katamasaddesu katarasaddo appesu ekaṃ vā dve vā
tīṇi vā bhiyyo vā appam upādāya vattati, katamasaddo ba-
 15 *husu ekaṃ vā dve^c vā^c tīṇi vā bahum [vā] upādāya vattati;*
katarasaddo hi appavisayo, katamasaddo bahuvīsayo. Tatr' ime
payogā: ⁵"katarena... maggena... gantabbam; ⁶samuddo kataro
ayam; ⁷katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti; ⁸katame dhammā
kusalā; ⁹disā catasso vidisā catasso uddham adho dasa disatā
 20 *imāyo katamam disam tiṭṭhati nāgarājā" icc evamādayo bha-*
vanti.

Ubhayo, ubhayam ubhayo, ubhayena sesam pulliṅge sabba-
saddasamam. Ubhayo janā tiṭṭhanti, ubhayo jane passati, yathā
[pana]^d ubho puttā, ubho putte ti. ¹⁰Ubhayo ti hi padam ubho
 25 *ti padam iva bahuvacanantabhāvena pasiddham, na tv eka-*
vacanantabhāvena. Ettha hi ¹¹"ekarattena ubhayo tuvañ ca^e
Dhanusekhavā^f; ¹²annam evābhinandanti ubhayo^g devamānusa;
¹³ubhayo te pitābhātaro" ti tadatthasādhakāni nidassanapadāni
veditabbāni. Yadā pañāyasmanto "ubhayo" ti ekavacanantaṃ
 30 *passeyyātha, tadā sādhuṃ manasikarotha; ko hi samattho*
anantanayapaṭimaṇḍite sātthakathe tepītake jīnasāsane nirava-

¹ Paṭi II 194²⁵ (Spk cit. Paṭi I 133¹⁴⁻¹⁷). ² M I 219²⁶. ³ S IV 15¹²⁻¹⁵.

⁴ M I 33⁶ (Spk cit. M I 1⁶). ⁵ Ja I 4¹⁷. ⁶ J IV 139⁹ ... 141²². ⁷ Dhs § 2.

⁸ Dhs § 1. ⁹ J V 42⁷⁻⁹. ¹⁰ (Sd § 312, 313). ¹¹ J VI 475⁵. ¹² S I 32¹⁶. ¹³ ***.

^a (B^m āpādam) B^ens āpātam. ^b B^ens Sāriputtā (= Sāriputrā tui¹, ns), cf. 19⁹, M I 206⁹. ^c B^m om. ^d B^e om. ^e ns: Maho²-jāt nhuik tvañ c'eva rhi eñ¹ atū tū pan, cf. 201 n. a. 270 n. g. ^f ita C^e (J); Bemns ^gsekha ca. ^g ns: Devatāsaṃyut nhuik ubhaye lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= S cod. B).

sesato nayaṃ daṭṭhuṃ dassetuñ ca aññatra āgamādhigama-sampanna pabhinna paṭisaṃbhidenā.

Idaṃ c' etth' upalakkhitabbāṃ:

aññasaddo pubbasaddo dakkhiṇo c' uttaro paro

sabbanāmesu gayhanti asabbanāmikesu^a pi.

9 5

Etesaṃ hi sabbanāmesu saṅgaho vibhāvito va, idāni asabbanāmesu saṅgaho vuccate. Tattha *aññasaddo* tāva yadā bālavācako, tadā sabbanāmaṃ na hoti, asabbanāmattā ca sabbathā pi *purisa-kaññā-cittanayen'* eva yojetabbo. Tathā hi na jānāti ti añño · bālo puriso, na jānāti ti aññā · bālā itthi, na jānāti ti aññaṃ · bālaṃ kulaṃ ti vacanatto. Evaṃ viditvā puliṅgaṭṭhāne *añño aññā*, *aññaṃ aññe* ti ādinā *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *'aññā · aññā aññāyo* ti ādinā *kaññānāyena'* eva, napumsakaliṅgaṭṭhāne *aññaṃ aññāni* ti ādinā *cittanayen'* eva yojetabbā. Imasmiṃ hi attha-
visese bālaṃ vattukāmena *'aññā jānā'* ti avatvā *"aññe jānā"* ti vutte tassa taṃ vacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sādheti · aññathā atthassa gahetabbattā; tathā *'aññānaṃ jānānaṃ'* ti avatvā *"aññesaṃ jānānaṃ, aññesānaṃ jānānaṃ"* ti vā vutte tassa taṃ vacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sādheti; tathā *'aññānaṃ itthināṃ'* ti avatvā *"aññāsaṃ itthināṃ"* ti vutte pi, *'aññānaṃ kulānaṃ'* ti avatvā *"aññesaṃ kulānaṃ, aññesānaṃ kulānaṃ"* ti vā vutte pi; sabbanāmikavasena pana adhigatāparavacanīchāyaṃ^b *"aññe jānā"* ti ādinā^c vattabbāṃ, na *'aññā jānā'* ti ādinā; tathā hi *"aññā jānā"* ti ādinā vuttavacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sādheti · aññathā atthassa gahetabbattā. Iti, yattha *"aññā jānā"* ti ādivacanaṃ upapajjati, *"aññe jānā"* ti ādivacanaṃ nūpapajjati; yattha pana *"aññe jānā"* ti ādivacanaṃ upapajjati, *"aññā jānā"* ti ādivacanaṃ nūpapajjati. Yā etasmiṃ atthavisese saṃlakkaṇā paññā, ayaṃ nītiyā maggo · yuttāyuttavīcāraṇe^c 30
hetuttā; lokasmiṃ hi yuttāyuttavīcāraṇā^c nīti ti vuttā, sā ca vinā paññāya na sījjhati. Evaṃ *aññasaddo* asabbanāmiko pi bhavati. *Pubba-dakkhiṇ'-uttara-parasaddesu pubbasaddo*, yattha padhānavācako, yattha ca ²"semhaṃ pubbo" ti ādisu ³lohita-

¹ ns cit. et S II 51², Spk et t. (aññā < ājñā). ² Khp III. ³ (Vibha 244²⁸⁻³¹).

^a B^m om. sabbanāmesu gayhanti a-. ^b ita C^e B^mns (vide 266²⁷); = ra ap si ap so pud anak mha ta pā³ kui chui lui sañ rhi so², ns. ^c C^eB^mns yuttāyuttiv^o (= sañ¹ ma sañ¹ kui ci cac khrañ³).

kopajavācako, tattha asabbanāmiko; paṭhamatthe tiliṅgo, duttiyatthe ekaliṅgo. Uttamatthavācako pana *uttarasaddo* ca *parasaddo* ca asabbanāmiko tiliṅgo yeva, tathā ¹"dakkhiṇassā vahanti man" ti ettha viya susikkhitattha-caturatthavācako^a
 3 *dakkhiṇasaddo*; ²"petānaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ dajjā" ti ādisu pana deyyadhammavācako *dakkhiṇāsaddo* niyogā itthiliṅgo asabbanāmiko yeva. Evaṃ *añña-pubba-dakkhiṇ'*-*uttara-parasaddā* asabbanāmikā pi santī ti tesāṃ sabbanāmesu pi asabbanāmesu pi saṅgaho veditabbo.

- 10 Idāni *katarasaddā*dināṃ parapadena saddhiṃ samāso nīyate: *kataragāmavāsī katamagāmavāsī ubhayagāmavāsino itaragāmavāsī aññataragāmavāsī pubbadisā parajano dakkhiṇadisā uttaradisā adharapatto* ti. Tatra 'kataro gāmo kataragāmo, katamo gāmo katamagāmo, ubhayo gāmo^b ubhayagāmo^b
 15 ti ādinā yathārahaṃ ³samāsaviggaho. *Katarasaddassa* pana *katamasaddena* saddhiṃ samāsam icchanti dvidhā ca rūpāni garū: kataro ca katamo ca katarakatame katarakatamā vā ti. Tasmā sabbanāmikanayena suddhanāmikesu *purisā*-*nayena* ca *katarakatamasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā,
 20 ten' assa sampadāna-sānivacanaṭṭhānesu *katarakatamesaṃ katarakatamesānaṃ katarakatamānaṃ* ti tiṇi rūpāni siyumu. 'Katarā ca katamā ca katarakatamā' ti evaṃ itthiliṅgavasena katasamāse pana^c sabbanāmikanayena suddhanāmikesu *kaññānāyena* ca yojetabbā. 'Katarāñ ca katamañ ca katarakatamānī' ti
 25 evaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgavasena katasamāse sabbanāmikanayena^d suddhanāmikesu *cittanayena* ca yojetabbā. Ayaṃ pan' ettha vireso pi veditabbo: *pubbāparādisaddā*^e dvandasamāsādividhiṃ patvā sehi rūpehi rūpavanto na honti, taṃ yathā: *pubbāparā*^f, *adharuttarā*, *māsapubbā purisā*, *diṭṭhapubbā purisā*, *tathāgataṃ*
 30 *diṭṭhapubbā sāvaka* idaṃ pulliṅgatte paṭhamābahuvacanarūpaṃ, etth' ekāro ādesabhūto na dissati; ⁴*pubbāparānaṃ*, *adharuttarānaṃ*, ⁵*māsapubbānaṃ purisānaṃ* idaṃ pulliṅgatte catutthi-chaṭ-

¹ J VI 512¹⁹. ² Khp VII 10^c. ³ ns: "tanumajjhimā ti kataravāḷam iva atiūnūdarā" hū so Vessantarā [!] nūhik katarā mañ so sā³ kui ho so rūḷhī-nām lañ³ rhi eñ¹. ⁴ (Kev 166; Sd § 349). ⁵ (Rūp 209; Sd § 350).

a (B^cns^c-catur¹⁰). b C^eB^ens^c omā. c ita C^eB^ens (= prū ap so samās rhi so pud nūhik kā³). d B^m katasamāsenā. e B^m onāye. f ns pubbaparādi¹⁰. i B^m pubbaparā.

ṭhīnaṃ bahuvacanarūpaṃ, ettha *saṃ sānaṃ* icc ete ādesabhūtā na dissanti; *tathāgataṃ diṭṭhapubbānaṃ sāvakānaṃ, tathāgataṃ diṭṭhapubbānaṃ sāvikānaṃ, kulānaṃ* vā, idaṃ tilīṅgatte catutthi-chaṭṭhīnaṃ bahuvacanarūpaṃ; etthā pi *saṃ · sānaṃ* icc ete ādesabhūtā na dissanti; *māsapubbāyaṃ māsapubbāya, piyapub-* 5 *bāyaṃ piyapubbāya* idam itthilīṅgatte sattamī-catutthī-chaṭṭhīnaṃ ekavacanarūpaṃ, etthādesabhūtā *saṃ sā* na dissanti; *māsapubbānaṃ itthīnaṃ, piyapubbānaṃ itthīnaṃ* idam itthilīṅgatte catutthi-chaṭṭhībahuvacanarūpaṃ, ettha panādesabhūto *saṃ* icc eso na dissati. Aññāni pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbāni. *Pubbā-* 10 *parādināṃ samāsaviggahaṃ Samāsapariচ্ছেদে pakāśessāma.*

Idāni *yaṃsaddassa*^a nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Yo ye, yaṃ ye, yena · yehi yebhi, yassa · yesaṃ yesānaṃ yasmā yamhā · yehi yebhi, yassa · yesaṃ yesānaṃ, yasmim yamhi · yesu idam pullīṅgaṃ. *Yaṃ yāni, yaṃ yāni, yena* 15 *sesaṃ pullīṅgasadisam, atha vā yaṃ · yāni yā, yaṃ · yāni ye, yena sesaṃ pullīṅgasadisam, katthaci hi nīkāralopo bhavati* atha vā pana *nīkāraṣsa ākāṛ'-ekārādesā* pi gāthāvisaye. ¹"Yā pubbe • bodhisattānaṃ pallaṃkavaram-ābhuje nimittāni padissanti tāni aṭṭha padissare" ti ca ²"kiṃ mānavassa ratanāni 20 atthi ye taṃ jīnanto hare akkhadhutto" ti ca idam ettha pāḷinidassanaṃ. Idam napuṃsakalīṅgaṃ.

Yā · yā yāyo, yaṃ · yā yāyo, yāya · yāhi yābhi, yāya yassā · yāsaṃ^b, *yāya · yāhi yābhi, yāya yassā yāyaṃ yassaṃ · yāsu* idam^c itthilīṅgaṃ. Evaṃ *yaṃsaddassa* līṅga- 25 *ttayavasena* padamālā bhavati. Etthālapanapadāni na labbhanti, tathā *taṃsaddādināṃ* padamālādisu^d pi.

Ettha pana *yaṃ* ti saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ³*yaṃ* ti saddo ⁴"yaṃ me bhante devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ sammukhā suṭaṃ (sammukhā)^e paṭiggahitaṃ ārocemi taṃ^f bhante Bha- 30 gavato" ti ādisu paccattavacane dissati, ⁵"yaṃ taṃ apucchimha akittayā no aññaṃ taṃ pucchāma tad iṃgha brūhi" ti ādisu upayogavacane, ⁶"atṭhānaṃ etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ

¹ Bv 2: 83^a-d (*supra* 227³¹). ² J VI 274⁹⁻¹⁰. ³ 273²⁵-274³ < Sv *ad* D II 2¹⁵. ⁴ D II 220¹⁰⁻¹². ⁵ Sn 875^{ab}. ⁶ A I 27³⁸.

^a C^e yasaddassa. ^b C^e *ad. yāsānaṃ*. ^c B^m *om.* ^d *ita* C^eB^mns. ^e C^eB^m *om.* ^f D: ārocem' etaṃ.

ekissā lokadhātuyā" ti ādisu karaṇavacane, ¹"yaṃ Vipassī bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho loke udapādi" ti ādisu bhumavacane dissati. Etth' etaṃ^a vuccati:

- paccatte upayoge ca bhumme ca karaṇe pi ca
 5 catusv etesu ṭhānesu *yaṃ* ti saddo pavattati ti. 10
 Parapadena saddhiṃ *yaṃsaddassa* samāso pi veditabbo: *yaṃ-khandhādi yaṃguṇā yagguṇā* ti. Tattha 'yo khandhādi yaṃkhandhādi, ye guṇā yaṃguṇā' ti samāsaviggaho. Tathā hi Visuddhimagge ²"yaṃguṇanemittakaṃ c' etaṃ nāmaṃ tesam
 10 guṇānaṃ pakāsanatthaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ vadanti" ti etasmiṃ pade 'ye guṇā yaṃguṇā, yaṃguṇā eva nimittaṃ yaṃguṇanimittaṃ, tato jātaṃ "Bhagavā" ti idaṃ nāmaṃ ti yaṃguṇanemittakan' ti nibbacanam icchitabbaṃ. Yagguṇā ti ettha pana 'yassa guṇā yagguṇā' ti nibbacanam; tathā hi ³"api sabbañ-
 15 ñutā paññā yagguṇantaṃ na jāniyā, atha kā tassa^b vijaññā, taṃ buddhaṃ bhūguṇaṃ name" ti porāṇakaviracaṇāyaṃ 'yassā guṇā yagguṇā' ti nibbacanam icchitabbaṃ.

- Yasaddassa^c samāsamhi saddhiṃ parapadehi ve
 niggahitāgamo vātha dvibhāvo vā siyā dvidhā. 11
 20 Evaṃ yasaddassa^c samāso sallakkhitabbo.

Idāni *tasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

- So te, naṃ taṃ · ne te, nena tena · nehi tehi nebhi tebhi, assa nassa tassa · <āsaṃ>^d nesam tesam, asmā nasmā tasmā namhā tamhā · nehi tehi nebhi tebhi, assa nassa tassa ·*
 25 *<āsaṃ>^d nesam tesam, asmiṃ nasmīṃ tasmīṃ amhi namhi tamhi <tyamhi>^e · nesu lesu* idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Ettha ca *āsaṃsaddassa* atthibhāve ⁴"n' ev' āsaṃ kesā dissanti hattha-pādā ca jālino" ti gāthā nidassanaṃ, so ca tiliṅgo^f daṭṭhabbo. *Tyamhi* ti padassa atthibhāve ⁵"yadāssa silaṃ paññaṃ ca
 30 soceyyaṇ cādhigacchati atha vissasate tyamhi guyhaṇ c' āssa na rakkhati" ti ayaṃ gāthā nidassanaṃ. Ayam ettha rūpaviseso sallakkhitabbo: ⁶ariyavinaye ti vā sappurisavinaye ti vā^g

¹ D II 215. ² Vm 210¹³ Sp I 123³. ³ <āsaṃ>. ⁴ J VI 561³ (Sd § 368; ns cit. khandhānaṃ adhikuttaṇā Thī 58^b [ānaṃ ti nesam, Thīa, teste ns] et khandhāsaṃ adh^o Thī 141^b = 234^b). ⁵ J VI 292²⁰⁻²¹ (cf. carahi <tyarhi>).
⁶ (As 431-35, cf. *infra* 301⁴⁻¹⁴).

a Bem etthēdaṃ. b (Ce yassa). c ita C^eBem. d vide 274²⁵. e vide 274²⁹. f Bm tiliṅge. g Bm ad. sappurisavinaye ti vā.

¹"ese se (eke)^a ekatṭhe" ti pālippadese paccattekavacanakānaṃ *eta-tasaddānaṃ ekārantaniddeso* pi dissatī ti.

Ettha pana *tesaddassa* atthuddhāro vuccate: ²*tesaddo* ³"na te sukhāṃ pajānanti ye na passanti Nandanāna" ti ādisu *ta-saddassa*^b vasena paccattabahuvacane āgato, ⁴"te na passāmi ⁵dārake" ti ādisu upayogabahuvacane, ⁶"namo te purisājañña namo te purisuttama; ⁶"namo te buddhavir' atthū" ti ca ādisu *tumhasaddassa* vasena sampadāne, "tuyhan ti attho" ti vadanti, ⁷"kin te diṭṭhaṃ kin ti te diṭṭhaṃ; ⁸upadhī te samatikkantā āsavā te padālītā" ti ca ādisu karaṇe, ⁹"kin te vataṃ kiṃ ¹⁰pana brahmacariyaṇa" ti ādisu sāmīatthe, "tavā ti attho" ti vadanti. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye

sāmimhi cā ti *tesaddo* pañcasv atthesu dissatī ti. 12

Taṃ tāni, taṃ tāni, nena tena icc ādi, sesaṃ pulliṅga- ¹⁵sadisam, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Sā · lā tāyo, naṃ taṃ · nā lā^c tāyo, nāya tāya · nāhi

tāhi nābhi tābhi, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāsaṃ tāsam

sānam āsam, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāhi tāhi nābhi

tābhi, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāsaṃ tāsam sānam ²⁰*āsam, nāya tāya assaṃ nassaṃ^d tassam assam^e nāyam*

tāyam · nāsu tāsū tyāsu idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Ettha pana

¹⁰"abhikkamo^f sānaṃ paññāyati; ¹¹nāsaṃ kujjhanti paṇḍitā;

¹²khiddā paṇihitā tyāsu rati tyāsu patiṭṭhitā bijāni tyāsu rū-

hanti" ti payogadassanato *sānaṃ āsaṃ tyāsū* ti imāni vuttāni ak- ²⁵

kharacintakānaṃ ñāṇacakkhusammuyhanatṭhānabhūtāni. Evaṃ

parammukhavacanassa *taṃsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā bhavati.

Ettha ca idaṃ vattabbaṃ:

¹³"taṃ tvam gantvāna yācassu" icc ādisu padissare

· ādo *taṃ te* ti ādini, *nan* ti ādini no tathā; ¹³ 30

naṃ ne nenā ti ādini *vo no* icc ādayo viya

¹⁴padato parabhāvamhi diṭṭhāni jīnasāsane ¹⁴

¹ Kv 26²⁰ (*infra* 284²⁴). ² 275³⁻¹² < Vva 9⁵⁻¹⁸ (*cf. infra* 292⁷⁻¹⁰). ³ SI 5²⁶.

⁴ J VI 559¹⁷ . . . ²⁹. ⁵ Sn 544ab. ⁶ SI 50²⁰. ⁷ *~*~* (*cf. Vin* III 92⁹). ⁸ Sn 546ab.

⁹ J IV 52²⁸, VI 316¹³. ¹⁰ S V 80² (Sd § 367). ¹¹ J I 302⁴. ¹² J V 368⁶⁻⁷.

¹³ J VI 523²³ (*cf. Sn* 993^c). ¹⁴ *vide* § 361 (: Kc 175); ns *cit. Mg* II 238 (*sq.*).

a CeBm *om.* b Be *taṃsaddassa*. c Be^{ns} *ad. nāyo*. d Be *ad. tissaṃ*.

e CeBe *om.* f Bem *atikkamo*.

¹"atha naṃ, ²atha ne āha; ³na ca naṃ paṭinandati"

icc ādini payogāni dassetabbāni viññunā. 15

Koc' ettha vadeyya: ⁴"yathā nadī ca pantho ca pānāgāraṃ
sabhā papā evaṃ lok' itthiyo nāma nāsaṃ kujjhanti paṇḍitā"

5 ti ettha

padato a-paratte pi *nāsaṃ*saddassa dassanā

ādo pi icchitabbā va *naṃ ne* icc ādayo iti. 16

So pan' evaṃ tu vattabbo: tava vāde na labbhati

*nāsaṃ*saddo, *na*saddo ca *āsaṃ*saddo ca labbhare; 17

10 tasmā 'tāsaṃ' ⁴ na kujjhanti itthinaṃ paṇḍitā' iti

attho va bhavate, evaṃ suṭṭhu dhārehi paṇḍitā ti. 18

Atha vā, yasmā Niruttipiṭake *naṃ purisaṃ passati*, *ne purise*
passati ti ādinā padato a-paratte pi *naṃ ne* icc ādini padāni

vuttāni, tasmā tenā pi nayena padato a-parāni pi tāni ^b kadāci

15 siyuṃ; mayaṃ pana pālinayānusārena tesāṃ pavattiṃ vadāma.

Idaṃ thānaṃ suṭṭhu vicāretabbam.

Ettha pana *tas*saddassa parapadehi saddhiṃ samāso pi
veditabbo: *taṃputto*, *taṃsadiso*, *taṃninno tappono tappabbhāro*,

⁵*tabbhūto tagguṇo tassadiso* ti

20 *tas*saddassa samāsamhi saddhiṃ parapadehi ve

niggahitāgamo pubbapade, dvittan tu pacchime. 19

Evaṃ *tas*saddassa samāso sallakkhitabbo.

Idāni *etas*saddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Eso ete, *etaṃ ete*, *etena* * *ete*hi *ete*bhi, *etassa* * *etesaṃ etesā-*

25 *naṃ*, *etasmā etamhā* * *ete*hi *ete*bhi, *etassa* * *etesaṃ etesānaṃ*,

etasmaṃ etamhi * *etesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ*. *Etaṃ etāni*, *etaṃ*

etāni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisāṃ, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Esā * *etā etāyo*, *etaṃ* * *etā etāyo*, *etāya* * *etāhi etābhi*, *etāya*

etissā etissāya * *etāsaṃ*, *etāya* * *etāhi etābhi*, *etāya etissā*

30 *etissāya* * *etāsaṃ*, *etāya etissaṃ* * *etāsu idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ*.

Evaṃ *etas*saddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati.

Parapaden' ettha saddhiṃ samāso pi 'ssa veditabbo:

⁶"etadatthāya lokasmaṃ nidhi nāma nidhiyyati; ⁷etaparamā^c
yeva devatā sannipatitā ahesun" ti ādisu,

¹ Thī 424^a ² cf. Thī 463^a. ³ J II 131²². ⁴ J I 302³⁻⁴ (*supra* 273²³).

⁵ = thuī sur¹ rok eñ¹, ns. ⁶ Khp VIII 2eī ⁷ D II 255¹⁰.

^a B^ens āsaṃ. ^b B^m kāṇi. ^c B^ens etapparamā.

samāse^a *etasaddassa saddhiṃ parapadehi ve*
niggahitāgamo pubbapade hoti na hoti ca.

20

Idāni *idaṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:*

Ayaṃ ime, imaṃ ime, anena iminā · ehi ebhi imehi ime-
bhi, assa imassa · esaṃ esānaṃ imesaṃ imesānaṃ, asmā 5
imasmā imamhā · ehi ebhi imehi imebhi, assa imassa · esaṃ
esānaṃ imesaṃ imesānaṃ, ¹asmīṃ imasmīṃ amhi imamhi ·
esu imesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Idaṃ imāni sesaṃ pulliṅga-
sadisaṃ, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Ayaṃ · imā imāyo, imaṃ · imā imāyo, imāya · imāhi 10
imābhi, assā assāya imissā imissāya imāya · imāsaṃ, assā
imissā imāya · imāhi imābhi, assā assāya imissā imissāya
imāya · imāsaṃ, assaṃ imissaṃ imāya imāyaṃ · imāsu
idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ idaṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā bha-
vati. Kaccāyane tu ²"imass' idam aṃ-sisu napuṃsake" ti 15
imasaddo yeva pakatibhāvena vutto, idha pana idaṃsaddo
yeva · ³"idappaccayatā" ti ettha idan ti pakatiyā^b dassanato.
Tathā hi ⁴"imesaṃ paccayā idappaccayā, idappaccayā eva
idappaccayatā, idappaccayānaṃ vā samūho idappaccayatā" ti
*vuttaṃ, ettha ca idappaccayā eva idappaccayatā ti *tā-** 20
saddena padaṃ vaḍḍhitam na kiñci atthantaram, yathā ⁵"devo
eva devatā" ti; idappaccayānaṃ samūho idappaccayatā
ti samūhattham tāsaddam āha, yathā ⁶"janānaṃ samūho janatā"
ti. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ Niruttiṭṭake ca idaṃsaddo yeva pakati-
bhāvena vutto.

25

Samāse *ida[m]*saddassa^c saddhiṃ parapadena ve

"idappaccayatā" t' eva^d rūpaṃ, dvittaṃ siy' uttare. 21

Idāni *amusaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:*

Asu amu · amū, amuṃ amū, amunā · amūhi amūbhi,
amussa dussa · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ, amusmā amumhā · 30
amūhi amūbhi, amussa dussa · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ, amu-
smīṃ amumhi · amūsu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ.

¹ ns: ī nhuik *asmīṃ* pud rhi sañ¹ sañ kui "asmin ti imasmīṃ assame" [cf. Ja IV 434¹⁶] hū so Sattigumbajāt phrañ¹ si ap eñ¹. ² Kc 129. ³ Vin I 5¹ etc. ⁴ Vm 518²¹⁻⁴¹ (Sd § 356), cf. Spk ad S I 136¹³, Sp ad Vin I 5¹, ⁵ (151⁴). ⁶ (§ 771; cf. Sp (II) 288²⁵).

^a ita ns; C^e B^{em} samāso. ^b C^e ad. va. ^c [metr. ∪ ∪ - ∪ ∪]. ^d B^{em}ns tv eva.

Aduṃ amūni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, idaṃ napuṃsaka-
liṅgaṃ.

- Asu* (*amu*)^a · *amū amuyo*, *amuṃ · amū amuyo*, *amuyā · amūhi amūbhi*, *amussā amuyā · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ*, *amuyā · amūhi amūbhi*, *amussā amuyā · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ*, *amuyā amuyam amussam · amūsu* idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ *amusaddassa* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Samāso pana appa-
siddho. Tatra ¹"dussa me khettapālassa rattiṃ^b bhattaṃ apā-
bhatan" ti payogadassanato *dussā* ti padam amhehi ṭhapitaṃ.
10 *Kakārāgamavasena* aññāni pi asabbanāmikarūpāni bhavanti,
tesaṃ vasena ayaṃ liṅgattayassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:
asuko asukā, *asukaṃ asuke* ti ādinā *amuko amukā*, *amukaṃ amuke* ti ādinā ca *purisanayo* pi labbhati, *asukā · (asukā)*
asukāyo ti ādinā *amukā · amukā amukāyo* ti ādinā ca *kaññā-*
15 *nayo* pi labbhati, *asukaṃ asukāni*, *asukaṃ asukāni* ti ādinā
amukaṃ amukāni, *amukaṃ amukāni* ti ādinā ca *cittanayo* pi
labbhati. Imān' ettha padāni asabbanāmikāni pi *kakārāgama-*
vasena nānattadassanattamaṃ vuttāni.

Idāni *kīṃs*addassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate: •

- 20 *Ko ke*, *kaṃ ke*, *kena · kehi kebhi*, *kassa kissa · kesaṃ*,
kasmā kamhā · kehi kebhi, *kassa kissa · kesaṃ*, *kasmim^c*
kismim kamhi kimhi^d · kesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Rūpaviseso
p' ettha veditabbo: ²"ke gandhabbe ca rakkhase nāge kim-
purise ca mānuse ke paṇḍite sabbakāma[da]de digharattaṃ me
25 bhattā bhavissati; ³ke ca chhave Pāṭikaputte^e kā ca tathāga-
tānaṃ arahantānaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ āsādanā" ti pālī-
dassanato. Yasmā pana ²"ke gandhabbe ca rakkhase nāge"
iti ādisu pālīsu *ke* ti paccattavacanaṃ *ekārantam* pi dissati,
tasmā *ke* ti rūpabhedo c' ettha ñeyyo. Tathā ⁴"kiss' assa¹
30 ekadhammassa vadhaṃ rocesi Gotama; ⁵kismim me Sivayo
kuddhā; ⁶kamhi kālē tayā vira patthitā bodhi-m-uttamā" ti
ādinī ca nidassanapadāni ñeyyāni. Api ca

⁷"ko te balaṃ mahārāja" iti ādisu pālīsu

*kvas*addatthe vattati ti ñeyyā *ko* icc ayaṃ suti, 22

¹ J III 54¹. ² J VI 265²⁻³ (*supra* 127²⁶). ³ D III 24²² (Sd § 277). ⁴ S I 41¹¹.
⁵ J VI 492³³. ⁶ Bv 1: 75cd. ⁷ J VI 515⁸ (*supra* 128¹⁰, *infra* 305³¹ § 694).

^a Bemns om. ^b ita C^eBem; ns: ratti 'ñāñ' nhuik '. ^c Bem om. ^d Be
om. ^e C^eBem Pādhika^o; ns^c Pādhika^o. ¹ B^c kissa.

¹"petan taṃ sāmam addakkhiṃ ko nu tvam Sāma jīvasi"
 iti pāṭhe *kathaṃsadda*abhidheyye^a pavattati [ti]^b, 23
 etesu dvīsu atthesu diṭṭho ko icc ayaṃ ravo
 nipāto ti gaḥetabbo sutisāmaññato ruto. 24

Napumsakaliṅge ²*kaṃ kāni, kaṃ kāni* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam 5
 yojetabbam. Atha vā ³"kiṃ cittam; ³kiṃ rūpaṃ; ⁴kiṃ parā-
 bhavato mukhaṃ; ⁵kiṃ icchasi" ti ādipayogadassanato *kiṃ*
kāni, kiṃ kāni ti vatvā sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam yojetabbam;
 ayaṃ nayo yuttataro. Idam napumsakaliṅgam.

Kā · kā kāyo, kaṃ · kā kāyo, kāya · kāhi kābhi, kāya 10
kassā · kasaṃ kāsanaṃ, kāya kassā · kāhi kābhi, kāya
kassā · kasaṃ kāsanaṃ, kāya kassā kāyam kassam · kasu.
 Ettha pana *kāyo* ti padassa atthibhāve ⁶"kāyo amoghā gac-
 chanti" ti nidassanaṃ daṭṭhabbam. Idam itthiliṅgam. Evaṃ
*kiṃsadda*ssa nāmikapadamālā bhavati. 15

Etth' etassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ⁷*kiṃsaddo* ⁸"kiṃrājā
 yo lokam na rakkhati; ⁹kiṃ nu kho nāma tumhe maṃ vattab-
 bam maññathā" ti ādisu garahane āgato, ¹⁰"yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ
 atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ" ti ādisu aniyame, ¹¹"kin te Vakkali
 iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena, yo kho Vakkali dhammam passati 20
 so^c maṃ^c passati"^c ti ādisu nippayojanatāyaṃ, ¹²"kin na kā-
 hāmi te vaco" ti ādisu sampañicchane, ¹³"kiṃ sūḍha vittaṃ
 purisassa seṭṭhan" ādisu pucchāyaṃ — pucchā ca nāma
 kāraṇapucchādivasena anekavidhā, ato kāraṇapucchādivasena
 pi *kiṃsadda*ssa pavatti vitthārato ñeyyā, tathā hi ayaṃ ¹⁴"kin 25
 nu santaramāno va kasaṃ khaṇasi sārathi; ¹⁵kin nu jātīṃ na
 rocesi; ¹⁶kena te tādiso vaṇṇo" ti ādisu kāraṇapucchāyaṃ
 vattati, ¹⁷"kiṃ kāsuyā karissasi" ti ādisu kiccapucchāyaṃ, ¹⁸"kiṃ
 silaṃ; ¹⁹ko samādhi" ti ādisu sarūpapucchāyaṃ, *kiṃ khādasī*
kiṃ pīvasī ti ādisu ²⁰vatthupucchāyaṃ, *khādasī kiṃ pīvasī kin* 30
 ti ādisu kiriyāpucchāyaṃ vattati; ²¹adiṭṭhaḥotanā pucchā ti

¹ J VI 93¹⁵ (Ja). ² (§ 458). ³ (*vide* § 438). ⁴ Sn 93^d. ⁵ J V 477².

⁶ J VI 26¹⁴. ⁷ 279¹⁵⁻²³ < Vva 16¹⁻⁸. ⁸ cf. Kās II 1: 64, V 4: 70. ⁹ *.*.

¹⁰ Vibh 1⁹. ¹¹ cf. S III 120²⁷ (Sd § 592). ¹² *.*. ¹³ Sn 181^a. ¹⁴ J VI 12¹⁹.

¹⁵ Thī 190^a (Sd § 649). ¹⁶ Vv 2^a. ¹⁷ J VI 12²⁰. ¹⁸ Paṭis I 44³², Vm 6²¹.

¹⁹ Vm 84¹¹. ²⁰ cf. Sd Ce 786³⁰. ²¹ (Sv I 68¹⁷⁻⁶⁹⁷, As 55¹⁷⁻⁵⁶⁸).

^a CeBems *kathaṃsadda*abhidheyye. ^b Bens vattatī ti ca. ^c Bm om.

evamādikā pana pañcavidhā pucchā *kiṃsaddassa* atthuddhāre
anāharitabbattā anāgatā ti datṭhabbam^a. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:
garahāyaṃ aniyame nippayojanatāya ca

sampaṭicchana-pucchāsu *kiṃsaddo* sampavattati. 25

- 5 Parapadena saddhiṃ samāso pi 'ssa veditabbo: ¹*kiṃsamudayo*
²*kiṃvedano* ³*kiṃsaññojano* ti. Ettha *ko ke, kā · kā kāyo, kiṃ*
kāni ti evaṃ liṅgattayavasena vibhattāni *kiṃsaddamayāni*
padāni samāsapadatte pana^b *kiṃ* iti pakatibhāven' eva tiṭṭhanti.
Nāmasaddena pana samāse tesam dvidhā gati dissati:
10 *kinnāmo konāmo* ti. Sabbāni pan' etāni itthi-napumsakaliṅga-
vasena bahuvacanavasena ca yojetabbāni:

kiṃsaddassa samāsamhi saddhiṃ *nāmaravena* ve

kinnāmo iti *konāmo* iti c' evaṃ gati dvidhā, 26

⁴"konāmo te upajjhāyo" icc ād' ettha nidassanaṃ;

- 15 sah' aññena samasamhi *kiṃ kiṃ* icc eva sūyate. 27

Tathā hi ⁵"kiṃcitto tvaṃ bhikkhu; ⁶*kiṃkārapaṭissāvinī*" ti
ādisu *kiṃsaddo* sarūpam avijahanto tiṭṭhati, tattha hi 'kiṃ
cittam yassa so kiṃcitto; kiṃ karomi sāmī ti evaṃ *kin* ti
kāro karaṇam saddanicchāraṇam^c *kiṃkāro*, tam paṭisāveti ti
20 *kiṃkārapaṭissāvinī* ti ādi nibbacanam icchitabbam. *Kin-*
naro: ⁷"kimpakkam iva bhakkhitan" ti ādisu pana nibbacanam
appasiddham, *kiṃsaddo* yeva padāvayavabhāvena suto; tathā
hi so katthaci padāvayavabhāvena katthaci *nu-su-nukho-kā-*
*raṇā*disaddehi sahacāribhāvena ca suyyati. Atr' ime payogā:
25 *esā te itthi kiṃ hoti; eṭe manussā tumhākaṃ kiṃ honti*; ⁸"kim-
purisānuciṇṇo; ⁹*kiṃ nu bhito va tiṭṭhasi*; ¹⁰*kiṃ su chetvā sukham*
seti; ¹¹*kiṃ nu kho kāraṇam*; ¹²*kiṃ kāraṇā amma tuvaṃ pa-*
majjasi; ¹³*kiṃ hi nāma caḷantassa vācāya adad' appakan*"^d ti
evamādayo. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

- 30 viṣuṃ padāvayavo vā hutvā *nvādihi* vā pana

yutto saddehi *kiṃsaddo* diṭṭho sugatasāsane; 28

¹ Nidd I 264^{1b} (Sd § 694). ² As 68¹. ³ Sn 1108a. ⁴ Vin I 93³² (*supra* 128⁷, *infra* § 459 694). ⁵ Vin III 37²². ⁶ D II 176¹. ⁷ J I 368²². ⁸ cf. J VI 27²⁶. ⁹ S I 50¹². ¹⁰ S I 41¹⁰. ¹¹ Dhpa I 341¹². ¹² Dhpa II 268⁸, cf. Thā 111²⁷. ¹³ *etc.*

^a C^e datṭhabbā. ^b C^eB^{cmns} puna. ^c B^{cmns} oniccharaṇam. ^d ita C^e; B^m adadabbatam; B^{ns} adadam appakam. ^e ns. vācāya nhut phraṇ¹ cajan-tassa; evaṇ¹ lyak appakam anaṇ⁴ ṇay kui adadam ma pe³ bhai.

pālinayānusārena sesānaṃ sambhavo pi ca
 ñeyyo viññūhi saddhammanayaññūhi pabbhedato ti. 29
 Idāni sabbanāmikabhāve ṭhitehi *ko-kam*saddehi samānasuti-
 kānaṃ aññesaṃ *ko-kam*saddānaṃ nāmikapadamālāviseso vat-
 tabbo siyā; so heṭṭhā ¹Līngattayamissakapariচ্ছেদে vutto, 5
 asabbanāmikattā pana *purisa-cittanayen'* eva vibhatto; tathā
 hi, yadā *kosaddo* ²Brahma-vāta-kāyatthavācako *kam*saddo pana^a
³siro-jala-sukhatthavācako, tadā tāni padāni asabbanāmikāni,
 kasmā: *akiṃ*saddamayattā sabbanāmikarūpasamkhātehi asādhā-
 raṇarūpehi virahitattā, pucchathato atthantaravācakattā ca. 10
 Ettha pana samānasutivasena atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ "*ko*-
*saddo kiṃ*saddo"^b ti ca vuttaṃ; ekantato pana sabbanāmikatte
 "*kiṃ*saddo" yeva, suddhanāmatte "*kasaddo*" yevā ti gahetab-
 baṃ. Icc evaṃ

kāye Brahmani vāte ca sīse jala-sukhesu ca 15
kasaddo vattati; tisu pumā, tisu napuṃsako^c. 30
 Evaṃ sabbanāmāsabbanāmabhūtānaṃ^d *kiṃ-kasaddānaṃ*^e pa-
 vatti veditabbā.

Idha vuttappakārānaṃ atthānaṃ dāni saṅgaho
 paññāvepullakaraṇo ekadesena vuccate: 31 20
 kiṃ kimpakkena sadisaṃ, kāyo kimpabhavo vada: —
 kimpakkasadiṣo ⁴kāmo, kāyo taṇhādisambhavo. 32
 Uṇhakāle ⁵kam icchanti. ⁶Kam icchanti pipāsītā.
 Paccāmittā ⁷kam icchanti. ⁸Kam icchanti du[k]khaṭṭitā. 33
 Kāyassa^f ⁹kassa ¹⁰ko āyo. ¹¹Ko nātho ¹¹kassa bhūtale. 25
¹²Kassa ¹²kam jhānaṃ sātāṃ. ¹³Kass' aṅgesu ca ¹³kam ¹⁴paran ti. 34
 Yā pana tā heṭṭhā amhehi līngattayavasena *kiṃ*saddassa sab-
 banāmikasaññitassa nāmikapadamālā vibhattā, etāsu pullīga-
 napuṃsakalīngatṭhāne *kebhī kissa kasmā kamhā* [*kīsmiṃ*]^g
kamhi ti imāni padāni pahāya, itthilīngatṭhāne *kāyo kābhī* 30
kāsānaṃ kāyaṃ kassan ti imāni ca padāni pahāya, tato tato

¹ (236⁸, etc.). ² (239⁶). ³ (237²⁶). ⁴ Ja I 367²⁸ sqq. ⁵ (c): vātaṃ. ⁶ (c): uda-
 kam. ⁷ (c): sīsaṃ amittānaṃ. ⁸ (c): sukhaṃ. ⁹ (c): kāyassa. ¹⁰ (c): kile-
 sakāmo. ¹¹ (c): mi mi kuiy sañ *et* mi mi kuiy eñ¹; < Dhp 160^a. ¹² (c): Brah-
 muno. ¹³ (c): sīsaṃ. ¹⁴ ns: ī nhac gāthā ku [281²³⁻²⁶] Vajirattasaṅgaha
 nhuik pañhasamottara hū rve¹ ame³ nhañ¹ suti tū so aphre rhi eñ¹ hū lui.

^a B^m om ^b ns kamaddo (< 281⁴). ^c (B^m napuṃsake) ^d ita C^ens;
 (B^m sabbanāmānāmabhūtānaṃ); B^e sabbanāmabhūtānaṃ. ^e B^em kiṃsad-
 dānaṃ. ^f B^m āyassa (ns: kāyassa ku-āyassa). ^g C^eB^ens om.

sesapadato yathāsambhavaṃ *cisaddaṃ canasaddaṃ canaṃsadda-*
dañ ca nipātetvā evarūpāni gaḥetabbāni, seyyathidaṃ:

Koci · keci kecana, kiñci kiñcanaṃ · keci kecana, kenaci
kehici, kassaci kesañci, pañcamiyā ekavacanaṃ ūnaṃ · pā-
5 *ḷiyaṃ anāgatattā · kehici, kassaci kesañci, kismici^a kesuci* pul-
liṅga-napumsakaliṅgavasena daṭṭhabbāni. Atra kismici^a ti
anussāralopavasena vuttaṃ.

Itthiliṅgavasena pana *kāci itthi kāci itthiyo*:

Kāci kāci, kiñci kāci, kāyaci kāhici, kāyaci kassāci · kā-
10 *sañci, kāyaci kāhici, kāyaci kassāci · kāsāñci, kāyaci kāsuci*
ti rūpāni. Ettha ¹"iti^b bhāsanti kecana; ²na naṃ hiṃsāmi
kiñcanan" ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Iti liṅgattayavasena
vuttāni *koci kāci kiñci* ti ādini appamattakānaṃ saṅgāhaka-
vacanāni ti veditabbāni.

15 Pun' etāni yeva yathārahaṃ^b *yaṃsaddena* yojetvā das-
sessāmi:

Yo koci ye keci, yaṃ kiñci ye keci, yena kenaci yehi kehici,
yassa kassaci yesaṃ kesañci, yasmā kasmāci yehi kehici,
yassa kassaci yesaṃ kesañci, yasmim̐ kasmim̐ci yesu kesuci.
20 Ettha ³"yo koc' imaṃ^c atṭhikatvā^d suṇeyya; ⁴ye kec' ime
atthi rasā paṭhavyā saccam̐ tesam̐ sādutaram̐ rasānan" ti ādayo
payogā veditabbā. Pulliṅgarūpāni.

Yaṃ kiñci yāni kānici, yaṃ kiñci yāni kānici sesaṃ pul-
liṅgasadisam̐. Ettha ⁵"yaṃ kiñci ratanaṃ atthi Dhataratṭhani-
25 vesane^e; ⁶yaṃ kiñci vittaṃ idha vā huraṃ vā; ⁷yāni kānici
rūpāni" ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Napumsakaliṅgarūpāni.

Yā kāci itthi yā kāci itthiyo^f, yaṃ kiñci yā kāci, yāya
kāyaci yāhi kāhici, yāya kāyaci yāsaṃ kāsāñci, yāya kāyaci
yāhi kāhici, yāya kāyaci yāsaṃ kāsāñci, yāya kāyaci yāsu
30 *kāsuci.* Ettha ⁸"yā kāci vedanā atitānāgatapaccuppanā^g"
ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Itthiliṅgarūpāni. Iti liṅgattayava-

¹ * * *. ² Th 879^d (ns: kiñcanaṃ ta cum ta yok so, naṃ^h thui sū
kui^h). ³ J V 151¹²; Vm 523⁶ = Vibha 130²³. ⁴ J V 491¹²⁻¹³. ⁵ J VI 163²⁰.
⁶ Khp VI 3^a. ⁷ * * *. ⁸ Vibh 3⁵.

^a B^e kismim̐ci: ns kismim̐ci kasmim̐ci ^b B^m om. iti ... yathārahaṃ
(282¹¹⁻¹⁵). ^c J: imā ^d B^ens atthimkatvā, B^m atthimkatvā (= alui rhi sañ
kui pru rve¹). ^e J: Dhataratṭhassa nivesane ^f addendum yā kāci yā kāci?
(282²⁷⁻²⁹).

sena vuttāni yo koci yā kāci yaṃ kiñcī ti ādini anavasesa-pariyādānavacanāni ti veditabbāni. Sabbāni c' etāni na nipātapadāni, nipātapatirūpakā saddagatiyo ti veditabbāni. Yadi^a nipātapadāni siyuṃ, tisu liṅgesu sattasu vibhattisu ekākārena tiṭṭheyyuṃ, na ca tiṭṭhanti; tasmā na nipātapadāni^b, nipātapapa- 5 tirūpakā saddagatiyo yeva.

Api ca ya ta kiṃ eta icc etehi sabbanāmehi liṅgānurūpato¹ *ttaka-ttikappaccaye* katvā vatticchāyaṃ yāni padāni sījḥanti, tāni paricchedavacanāni asabbanāmikāni yeva bhavanti. Tesam nāmikapadamālā *purisa-citta-kaññānaya*ena yojetabbā, taṃ yathā: 10

Yattako jano yattakaṃ cittaṃ yattikā itthi, tattako tattakaṃ tattikā, kittako kittakaṃ kittikā, ettako ettakaṃ ettikā ti. Imāni padāni asabbanāmikāni pi paccayavasena sambhūtatthantare viññūnaṃ kosallatthaṃ vuttāni.

Idāni saṃkhādivacanassa *ekasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā 15 vuccate. ²*Ekasaddo* hi saṃkhāvacano ca hoti asadisavacano ca asahāyavacano ca ekaccavacano ca missibhūtavacano ca. Yadā saṃkhāsadisāsahāyavacano^c, tadā ekavacanako bhavati.

Ēko, ekaṃ, ekena, ekassa, ekasmā ekamhā, ekassa, ekasmiṃ ekamhī ti evaṃ saṃkhādivacano *ekasaddo* ekavaca- 20 nako. Tathā hi "eko dve tayo" ti saṃkhāvisaye *ekasaddo* ekavacanako va. ³"Eko 'mhi sammāsambuddho; ⁴eko rāja nipaṭṭhāmi" ti asadisāsahāyakathane pi ekavacanako va. Ayaṃ ekavacanikā sabbanāmikapadamālā. Yadā pana ⁵saṃkhatthā ca ⁶asahāyā ca bahū vattabbā siyuṃ, tadā *ekasaddato kakārā-* 25 *gamam* katvā *ekakā, ekake, ekakehi ekakebhi purisanaye* bahuvacanavasena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Tathā hi saṃkhatthā pi bahū honti, ⁷"cattāro ekakā siyūn" ti hi vuttaṃ; *asahāyā* pi bahū honti, tathā hi 'ayaṃ pi gahapati eko va āgato, ayam pi eko va āgato' ti vattabbe "ime gahapatayo 30 ekakā āgatā" ti vattabbatā dissati. Ayaṃ nayo sabbanāmikapakkhaṃ na bhajati asādhāraṇarūpābhāvato, atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ pana vutto. Yadā ekaccavacano, tadā *eke, eke,*

¹ ns: pullin-napuṃ³-lin nhuik *ttakapaccañ*³, itthilin nhuik *ttikapaccañ*¹ hū lui. ² (*aliter* Uda 18²¹⁻²⁸, *supra* 267⁸⁻¹⁴; pṭ *ad* Sv I 31²²). ³ Vin I 8²⁴. ⁴ J VI 25². ⁵ = saṅkhyā anak tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁶ = asahāya anak tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁷ cf. Vin V 141⁵.

a (Bm yadā). b Bm om. c (Bm ad. ca)

ekehi ekebhi, ekesaṃ, ekehi ekebhi, ekesaṃ, ekesū ti vattabbam. Ayam pi bahuvacanikā sabbanāmikapadamālā; ettha eke ti ekacce, esa nayo sesesu pi. Yadā pana missibhūtavacano, tadā *ekā, eke, ekehi ekebhi, ekānan* ti *purisanaye* bahuvacanavasena
 5 vattabbam, ¹"Pañcālo ca Videho ca^a ubho ekā bhavantu te"² ti pālī dissati. Ayan nayo sabbanāmikapakkham na bhajati · asādhāraṇarūpābhāvato, atthantaraviññāpanattham pana vutto. Tattha ekā bhavantū ti ekibhavantu missibhavantu ³Gaṅgo-
 dakena Yamunodakam viya aññadatthu saṃsandantu samentū
 10 ti vacanattho.

Ācariyā pana evaṃ vibhāgaṃ adassetvā *ekasaddassa* sabbanāmattam eva gahetvā *sabbasaddassa* viya nāmikapadamā-
 lam yojeti, katham:

Eke eke, ekaṃ eke, ekena · ekehi ekebhi, ekassa · ekesaṃ
 15 *ekesānaṃ, ekasmā ekamhā · ekehi ekebhi, ekassa · ekesaṃ*
ekesānaṃ, ekasmiṃ ekamhi · ekesū ti. Ayaṃ sabbanāmi-
 kapadamālā^b veditabbā. ³Keci ⁴"ekasaddo saṃkhyā-tulyāśahāy'-
 aññavacano; yadā saṃkhyāvacano, tadā sabbatth' ekavaca-
 nanto va^c, aññattha bahuvacananto pi; *eko ekā ekaṃ* ioc ādi
 20 sabbattha *sabbasaddasamam, saṃ-sāsv* eva viśeso" ti līngattaye
 yojanānayaṃ vadanti; evaṃ vadantū ca te vibhāgaṃ adas-
 setvā^d vadanti. Mayaṃ pana sotūnaṃ payogesu kosalluppā-
 danattham vibhāgaṃ dassetvā vadāma.

Api c' ettha ayaṃ viśeso pi sallakkhitabbo: ⁵"eke ekat-
 25 the same samabhāge" ti pāḷippadesse paccattekavacanassa *eka-*
saddassa ekārantaniddeso pi dissati ti. Pullīṅgarūpāni.

Ekaṃ ekāni, ekaṃ ekāni sesaṃ pullīṅgasadisam. Tattha
 ekāni ti ekaccāni: esa nayo sesabahuvacanesu pi. Napuṃ-
 sakalīṅgarūpāni.

30 *Ekā · ekā ekāyo, ekaṃ · ekā ekāyo, ekāya · ekāhi ekābhi,*
ekāya ekissā · ekesaṃ, ekāya^c · ekāhi ekābhi, ekāya ekissā ·
ekāsaṃ, ekāya ekāyaṃ ekissam · ekāsu. Ettha bahuvaca-
 natthāne ekā ti ekaccā, ekāhi ti ekaccāhi, ekāsan ti ekac-
 cānaṃ, ekāsū ti ekaccāsu. Itthilīṅgarūpāni.

¹ J VI 412¹⁵. ² cf. Ja VI 412²⁰. ³ = akhyu¹ kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā
 tu¹ sañ, ns. ⁴ Rūp 226 (Ce p 72²⁰⁻²¹). ⁵ Kv 26²⁰ (Kev 22¹).

^a J: Pañcālā ca Videhā ca. ^b Ce Be ns ad. ti. ^c (Bm om.), ^d Ce ns
 ad. va. ^e Bm ad. ekissā.

Sabbān' etāni sabbanāmāni ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena vuttāni. Api ca *ekasadde* vicchāvasena¹ vattabbe līngattaya-rūpāni ekavacanān' eva bhavanti, katham:

Ekeko, ekekaṃ, ekekena, ekekassa, ekekasmā ekekaṃhā, ekekassa, ekekasmīṃ ekekaṃhi ti pulliṅgarūpāni; *ekekaṃ, ekekaṃ* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, napuṃsakalīṅgarūpāni; *ekekā, ekekaṃ, ekekāya ekekissā, ekekāya ekekissā, ekekāyaṃ ekekissam* itthilīṅgarūpāni. Sabbān' etāni vicchāsabbanāmāni ti vattum vaṭṭati; bahuvacanāni pan' ettha na santi · payogābhāvato. Iti imesu vicchāvasena vuttasu līnga- 10 ttayarūpesu samāsacintā na uppādetabbā · ¹anibbacaṇiyattā vicchāsaddānaṃ. Tathā hi ²"pabba-pabbam sandhi-sandhi odhi-odhi hutvā tattakapāle pakkhittatilā viya taṭataṭāyanta samkhārā bhijjanti" ti ādisu *pabbapabbasaddā*naṃ samāsakaraṇavasena nibbacaṇaṃ pubbācariyehi na dassitaṃ, yasmā ca 15 vicchāyaṃ vattamānānaṃ dvirutti lokato eva siddhā na ³lak-khaṇato, tasmā tattha samāsacintā na uppādetabbā.

Idāni *ekacca-ekatiya-ekacciya*saddānaṃ nāmikapadamālāyo vuccante. Pulliṅge tāva: *ekacco ekacce, ekaccaṃ ekacce* sesaṃ *purisasaddasamaṃ*. Ettha *ekacce* ti paccattabahuvacanam eva 20 sabbanāmikarūpasamaṃ · asādhāraṇarūpattā; ⁴"idh' ekacco kulaputto; ⁵idh' ekacce moghapurisā" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekatīyo ekatiye, ekatiyaṃ ekatiye* sesaṃ *purisasaddasamaṃ*. Idhā pi *ekatiye* ti paccattabahuvacanam eva sabbanāmikarūpasamaṃ · asādhāraṇarūpattā, ⁶"ekatiye manussā; ⁷na vissase ekatiyesu 25 eva^b agārisu pabbajitesu cā pi, sādhu pi hutvāna asādhu honti asādhu hutvā puna sādhu honti" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekacciya-saddassa* atthitāyaṃ^c pana ⁸"saccaṃ kir' evaṃ āhaṃsu narā ekacciya idha kaṭṭhaṃ niplavitaṃ^d seyyo na tv ev' ekacciyo nāro; ⁹ekacciyaṃ āhāraṇ" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekacciyo* ¹⁰*ekac-* 30 *ciyā, ekacciyaṃ ekaciye* ti sabbathā pi *purisanayo*. Pulliṅga-

¹ = vigruih ma pru ap sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ² Vm 622¹⁵⁻²⁰ (As 113²). ³ ns cit. Mg I 34 (< Candra VI 3: 1: Pāṇ VIII 1: 4) ubi ex.: paṭapaṭāyati. ⁴ cf. M I 460³. ⁵ M I 449¹⁰. ⁶ π π. ⁷ Th 1009a-d. ⁸ J I 326⁷⁻⁹ = IV 259¹³⁻¹⁹ [- - - - - tel - - - -]. ⁹ π π. ¹⁰ S I 199²⁰ [- - - - - tel - - -].

^a B^{cm}ns *ubique* vicchā^o. ^b Th: evaṃ. ^c C^e atthitāya. ^d ita B^{cm}ns (= mrac re nhuik myo so), B^m nibbhavitaṃ, cf. Ja I 326¹⁰; C^e viplā-vitaṃ (= J).

rūpāni. *Ekaccaṃ ekaccānī* ti^a *sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. Ekatiyaṃ ekatiyānī, ekatiyaṃ ekatiyānī* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. *Ekacciyaṃ ekacciyānī, ekacciyaṃ ekacciyānī* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. Napuṃsakaliṅgarūpāni. *Ekaccā · ekaccā ekaccāyo* ti
 5 *kaññānaya*na, *tathā ekatiyā · ekatiyā ekatiyāyo, ekatiyaṃ* ti ca
 1 *ekacciyā · ekacciyā ekacciyāyo, ekacciyaṃ* ti ca *kaññānaya*na
 2 *yojētabbā*m. Itthiliṅgarūpāni.

Idāni *ekākī-ekākiyasaddavasena* nāmikapadamālā^b vuccante.
Ekākī · ekākī ekākino, ekākī · ekākī ekākino *daḍḍinaya*na
 10 *ñeyyā*^c; *ekākiyo ekākiyā, ekākiyaṃ ekākiye, ekākiyena* *purisa*-
*naya*na *ñeyyā*m. Pulliṅgarūpāni. *Ekāki kulā · ekākī ekā-*
kīnī, ekākī · ekākī ekākīnī sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam; *ekākiyaṃ*
ekākiyānī, ekākiyaṃ ekākiyānī sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. Napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgarūpāni. *Ekākīnī · ekākīnī ekākīniyo, ekākīnī · ekā-*
 15 *kīnī ekākīniyo, ekākīniyā* ti *itthi*sadisam; *ekākiyā · ekākiyā ekā-*
kiyāyo, ekākiyaṃ · ekākiyā ekākiyāyo, ekākiyāyā ti *kaññā*sadi-
 sam. ³Itthiliṅgarūpāni. Sabbāni pan' etāni asabbanāmikarūpāni
 pi atthantaraviññāpanattham vuttāni ti *daṭṭhabbā*ni.

Idāni *dvīsaddapariyāyassa* *sadā bahuvacanantassa* sab-
 20 *banāmikapadassa ubhasaddassa*^d nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Ubho, ubho, ubhohi ubhobhi, ubhinnaṃ, ubhohi ubhobhi,
ubhinnaṃ, ubhosū ti *ayaṃ pālinayānurūpena* vuttapadamālā.
Atr' ime *payogā*: ⁴"*ubho*^e *kumārā nikkītā*" · *ubho itthiyo tiṭ-*
ṭhanti · ubho cittaṇi tiṭṭhanti; ⁵"*ubho putte . . . adāsi*" · *ubho*
 25 *kaññāyo passati* · ⁶"*ubho pādāni bhinditvā saññamissāmi vo*
aham; ⁷*ubhohi hatthehi*" · *ubhohi bāhāhi · ubhohi cittehi, ubhin-*
naṃ janānaṃ · ubhinnaṃ itthinaṃ · ubhinnaṃ cittaṇaṃ, ubhosu
purisesu · ubhosu itthisu · ⁸"*ubhosu passesū*" ti. *Ayam asmā-*
kaṃ ruci; *ācariyā pana* ⁹*ubhehi ubhebbhi, ubhesū* ti pi *icchanti*,

¹ S I 86¹³ [- 00 -]. ² ns *cit.* Mg II 138—139. ³ ns: *ekikā abhisāriyā* [J III 139¹], *ekikā sayane setu* [J III 139¹⁰] . . . *hū so Ambajāt* *kui rhu rve*¹ *'ekikā ekikā ekikāyo'* ca so *padamālā* *kui lañ*³ *si ap eñ*¹ | *'ekikā sayane setu'* iti *pālidassanato* | *ekikā ekikāyo* ti *padamālā vijāniyā* *rup athū*³ *mhat ran gāthā* . ⁴ J VI 585¹⁰. ⁵ Cp I 9: 47^{cd}. ⁶ Vm 48²⁶ = Ps I 233²⁰. ⁷ Vin II 256¹ (*haplōl. ubho hatthehi* J V 365²⁹, Bv 18: 11c, Ap 58⁸ 87²¹). ⁸ Vva 275¹⁷⁻²⁰ Bva *ad* Bv 1: 14^d (*haplōl. ubho kūlesu* Ap 15¹⁵, *cf. n. 7; hinc ubho-saṅgaṃ et sim*). ⁹ Rūp 227.

^a Be *om.* ti. ^b Ce *omālāyo*. ^c Ce *ñeyyo*. ^d (Bm *ubhayasaddassa*). ^e *ita* CeBem; ns: *Vessantarā* *nhuik tato k. n. Jāli-Kaṇhājina* *ubho* [*cf. J VI 547¹⁴*] *hu rhi eñ*¹ [*cf. 201 n. a*] *tato thui punṇā*³ *lak mha* .

Kaccāyane pi hi ¹"ubhe tappurisā" ti vuttaṃ. Sabbāni p' etāni manasikātabbāni yeva. *Ubhasaddassa samāso appasiddho*. Liṅgattayasādhāraṇarūpāni.

Idāni saṃkhāvācanānaṃ *dvi-ti-catusaddānaṃ* sadā bahuva-
canantānaṃ sabbanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāyo vuccante: 5

Dve, dve, dvīhi dvībhi, dvinnaṃ dvinnaṃ, dvīhi dvībhi, dvinnaṃ dvinnaṃ, dvisu. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana *dvinnannan*^a ti padamālā āgatā. Imāni *ahaṃsaddādini* viya itthi-
liṅgādibhāvavinimuttāni^b pi tisu liṅgesu yujjante: *dve purisā · dve itthiyo · dve cittāni* icc evamādinā. Imāni pi liṅgattaya- 10
sādhāraṇāni rūpāni.

Dve ti rūpaṃ *dvisaddassa* yaṃ, samāsamhi taṃ bhave

²*dvi* ti ppakatikaṃ yeva, nānādesehi sā siyā: 35

dvībhāvo c' eva *dvebhāvo dvirattaṇ* ca *dvassako*

dohaḷiṇi dupattaṇ ca, taddhitatte *dvayaṃ* ³*dayaṃ*^c. 36 15

Tayo, tayo, tihi tibhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ, tihi tibhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇan-
naṃ, tisu imāni pulliṅgarūpāni. *Tisso, tisso, tihi tibhi, tissannaṃ,*
tihi tibhi, tissannaṃ, tisu imāni itthiliṅgarūpāni. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ
tissannannan ti catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ bahuvacanam āgataṃ. Ni-
ruttipiṭake pana *tiṇṇannan* ti. Tāni sātṭhakathe tepiṭake buddha- 20
vacane punappunaṃ upaparikkhitvā dissanti ce, gahetabbāni.

Tiṇi, tiṇi, tihi tibhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ, tihi tibhi, tiṇṇaṃ

tiṇṇannaṃ, tisu imāni napuṃsakaliṅgarūpāni. Katthaci

pana pālīppadese *tiṇisaddassa* *nikāralopo* pi bhavati: ⁴"dve vā ti
vā udakaphusitāni" ti. ⁵"Tiṇṇannaṃ kho bhikkhave indriyānaṃ 25
bhāvitattā bahulikattattā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā aññā
vyākata" ti idaṃ *tiṇṇannan* ti padassa atthibhāve nidassanaṃ.

Yāni rūpāni vuttāni *tisso tiṇi tayo* iti,

• samāsavisaye tāni ⁶*ti* ti ppakatikā siyuṃ; 37

¹ Kc 328. ² ns: dvi ti ppakatikaṃ yeva | *dvi* hū so pakati rhi sañ phrac
rve¹ sā lhyañ | nānādesehi | athū³ thū³ so ādesa tui¹ phrañ¹ | sā pakati | thui
dvīlin sañ ; cf. § 811. ³ Sp I 221¹⁶ (na sundaraṃ!); *vide n. c.* ⁴ S II
135³ (cf. Spk; ns *cit.* Spk-ṭ), Vin IV 119²³ (*teste* ns). ⁵ cf. Mp I 199¹³. ⁶ = *ti*
hū so lin tui¹ sañ (cf. n. 2).

a *ita* C^e (B^m dvinnanan; B^{ens} dvinnan. b *ita* B^m; C^e vinimuttāni.
c *ita* B^m; C^e B^{ens} dvayaṃ (ns: dvayaṃdvayaṃ nhac yok nhac yok so sū
tui¹ sañ kyañ¹ ap so amhu, dvayaṃdvayaṃsamāpattin ti pi pāṭho [Sp I 221¹⁶]
hū so Parāji-kaṇ-aṭṭhakathā kui rañ sañ .

tasmā tissa samāsamhi saddhim parapadena ve
tivedanam ticittan ti tilokan ti ca niddise. 38

Ettha napumsakattam^a va pāsamsam pāyavuttito,
 pumattam p' ettha icchanti: ¹"tibhavo khāyate" iti. 39

5 *Cattāro caturo, cattāro caturo, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, ca-*
tunnam, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catunnam, catusu imāni
pulliṅgarūpāni.

Catasso, catasso, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catassannam ca-
tunnam, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catassannam catunnam,
 10 *catusu imāni itthiliṅgarūpāni. Itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne catunnam ti padaṃ*
Cūlaniruttiyaṃ Niruttiṭṭake pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca dassanato
vuttam. Tathā hi Cūlaniruttiyaṃ itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne catunnam ti
āgataṃ, Niruttiṭṭake catunnam kaññānan ti āgataṃ, pāliyaṃ
pana Soṇadaṇḍasuttādisu ²"samaṇo Gotamo catunnam pari-
 15 *sānam piyo manāpo" ti āgataṃ, aṭṭhakathāsu ca pana suttan-*
taṭṭhakathāyaṃ ³"catuhi acchariyabbhutadhammehi samannā-
gato catunnam parisānam piyo manāpo" ti āgataṃ, Sattilaṃ-
ghajātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁴"ācariyo pan' assa catunnam" ^csatti-
nam laṃghanasippam jānāti" ti āgataṃ.

20 *Cattāri, cattāri, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catunnam, catuhi*
catubhi catubbhi, catunnam, catusu imāni napumsakaliṅga-
rūpāni.

Cattāro ti catasso ti cattāri ti ca sadditaṃ
rūpaṃ samāsabhāvamhi catuppakatikaṃ bhavē; 40
 25 *nidassanapadān' ettha kamato kamakovidō*
catubbidham ⁵*catussālam* ⁶*catusaccan ti niddise.* 41

Imāni dveādikāni sabbanāmikāni bahuvacanāni yeva bhavanti,
 na ekavacanāni. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana tisu liṅgesu catassannan
 ti vuttam; tam anijjhānakkhamam viya dissati.

30 Idāni tumha-amhasaddānam nāmikapadamālā^d vuccantē.
 Tesu, yena katheti, tassālapane tumhavacanāni bhavanti.

Tvaṃ tuvaṃ · tumhe, taṃ tuvaṃ tvaṃ tavaṃ · tumhe, tayā
tvayā · tumhehi tumhebbhi, tuyhaṃ tava · tumhaṃ tumhā-
kaṃ, tayā tvayā · tumhehi tumhebbhi, tuyhaṃ tava · tum-

¹ Saccasamkhepa 338b (Sd § 703). ² cf. D I 116¹¹. ³ *cf.* ⁴ Ja I 430¹⁹.
⁵ = mut thvak leⁿ myak nhā rhi so jarap, ns. ⁶ (mṭ ad Vibha 1⁴).

^a Bm ette. ^b Bem^{ns} Soṇadanta^o. ^c C^c ad. ñeva (= Ja). ^d Ce omālāyo.

haṃ tumhākaṃ, tvaṃ tvaṃ tumhesu. Tatra tvaṃ puriso, tvaṃ itthi, tvaṃ cittaṃ ti ādinā yojetabbāni.

Attayoge *amhava*canāni bhavanti:

Ahaṃ ahakaṃ · mayaṃ amhe, maṃ mamaṃ · amhe, mayā · amhehi amhebbhi, mayhaṃ mama · amhaṃ amhākaṃ 5 *asmākaṃ, mayā · amhehi amhebbhi, mayhaṃ mama · amhaṃ amhākaṃ asmākaṃ, mayi · amhesu* ¹*asmesu*. Ettha pana ²"kathaṃ amhe karomase" ti pāḷidassanato *tumhe* ti paccattavacanassa viya *amhe* ti paccattavacanassa pi atthitā vedittabbā. *Ahakaṃ* ti rūpantaram pi icchitabbam; tassa atthibhāve 10 ³"ahakaṃ ca cittavasānugā bhāsissan"^a ti eṣa pāḷi nidassanaṃ, ettha hi ahakaṃ ti ahaṃ icc ev' attho. Tatra *ahaṃ puriso, ahaṃ kaññā, ahaṃ cittaṃ* ti ādinā yojetabbāni; imāni pi līngattayasādhāraṇarūpāni. Kaccāyana-Cūḷanirutti-Niruttipīṭakesu pana ⁴*tumhākaṃ amhākaṃ* ti ca dutiyābahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ; Kac- 15 cāyane ⁴*tumhānaṃ amhānaṃ* ti ca paṭhamā-dutiyābahuvacanaṃ, *tumhaṃ amhaṃ* ti ca^b catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanaṃ paṭhamā-dutiyābahuvacanaṃ ca vuttaṃ. Cūḷanirutti-Niruttipīṭakesu pana *tumhaṃ amhaṃ* ti ca dutiyekavacanaṃ vuttaṃ, *tumhe amhe* ti ca catutthi-chaṭṭhibahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ. Etāni upaparikkhitvā 20 sātṭhakathesu suttantesu dissanti ce, ⁵gahetabbāni. *Tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* pana parapadehi saddhiṃ samāse *maṃdipā* ti ādayo payogā tathāgatādimukhato sambhavanti; ⁶"ete^c gāmaṇi maṃdipā maṃleṇā maṃsaraṇā" ti hi tathāgatamukhato, ⁷"tay-yogo mayyogo" ti niruttaññumukhato, Kāvyaḍāse^d ca ⁸"tvaṃ- 25 mukhaṃ kamalen' eva tulyaṃ nāññena kenaci" ti ca ⁹"candena tvaṃmukhaṃ tulyaṃ" ti ca kavimukhato. Tattha hi ahaṃ dipo etesan ti maṃdipā, ahaṃ leṇaṃ etesan ti maṃleṇā, evaṃ maṃsaraṇā; tumhena yogo tayyogo, *tumhasaddena yogo* icc

¹ ns: yān' asmāsu na vijjanti, yān' asmāsu ti yāni vajjāni amhesu [Ja V 379⁶] Mahāhaṃsajāt | ī kui rhu rve¹ asmāsu lañ³ rhi sañ¹ eñ¹ |, cf. J V 349¹¹ 352¹⁰, ¹¹ et (asmāsu) J V 343¹⁴ [asmā^(b)hi, Ap 539¹⁰ = Thīa 153³]. ² J VI 163²⁶. ³ ***. ⁴ Kc 162 (et Kev). ⁵ ns: ... himsā amhaṃ na vijjati [J VI 342¹⁹] hu Vessantarā mañ³ krī³ phre so kroñ¹ amhaṃ hū so catutthīekavuc-
rup rhi sañ kui si ap eñ¹. ⁶ S IV 315²². ⁷ (cf. *supra* 26² sqq). ⁸ Kāvyaḍarśa
II 19ab. ⁹ (Kāvyaḍarśa II 32^a).

^a ita C^eBe^{ns} (cittavasānugā | cit alui sui¹ acañ luik sañ phrac rve¹ |) bhāsissam | chui mi eñ¹ |); B^m cittavasānubhāsissam. ^b B^m om. ^c S *ad.* hi.
^d Be^{ns} Kāvyaḍāse.

ev' attho: amhena yogo mayyogo, *amhasaddena* yogo icc ev'
 attho; tava mukhaṃ tvaṃmukhaṃ, bahuvacanavasena pi nib-
 bacanīyaṃ: tumhākaṃ mukhaṃ tvaṃmukhaṃ ti. Ettha ca
 pāliyaṃ ¹"maṃdipā" icc ādidassanato *tvaṃdipā* ti ādini, Kā-
 5 vyādāse^a ca ²"tvaṃmukhaṃ" ti dassanato *tvaṃvaṇṇo tvaṃsaro*
maṃmukhaṃ maṃvaṇṇo maṃsaro (ti)^b ādini gahetabbāni. Tattha
 tvaṃ dīpo etesan ti tvaṃdipā, tumhe vā dipā^c etesan ti tvaṃ-
 dipā; tava vaṇṇo tvaṃvaṇṇo, mama mukhaṃ maṃmukhaṃ,
 amhākaṃ vā mukhaṃ maṃmukhaṃ ti nibbacaṇāni. Esa nayo
 10 aññesu pi idisesu thānesu.

Samāse *tumha-amhākaṃ*^d honti parapadehi ve
tvaṃmukhaṃ ti ca, *maṃdipā*, *tayyogo mayyogo* ti ca. 42
 | Etthāha: kiṃ ettakam eva *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* rūpaṃ udāhu
 aññaṃ pi atthi ti. Atthi *te me* icc ādini. Yadi evaṃ, kasmā
 15 padamālā viṣuṃ na vuttā ti. Avacane kāraṇaṃ atthi; atr'
 idaṃ kāraṇaṃ:

te me vo no ti rūpāni parāni padato^e yato,
 tato nāmikapaṇṭisu na tu vuttāni tāni me. 43
 Ettha ca *mayāṃ-me-vo-nosaddānaṃ* atthuddhāro vuccate, *te*-
 20 *saddassa* pana ³vutto va. Yasmā aṭṭhakathācariyā ⁴"*mayāṃ*-
saddaṭṭhāne pi *mayāsaddo*, *mayāsaddaṭṭhāne* pi ca *mayāṃ*-
saddo" icc eva vadanti, tasmā mayāṃ pi tath' eva vadāma:
⁵*mayāṃsaddo* ⁶"anuññātapatiññātā tevijjā mayāṃ asm' ubho"^f
 ti ādisu asmadatthe āgato, ⁷"Mayāṃ nissāya Hemāya jātā
 25 Maṇḍosisūpagā"^g ti ettha paññattiyaṃ, ⁸"manomayā pītibhakkhā
sayampabha" ti ādisu nibbattiatthe, bāhirena ⁹paccayena vinā
 manasā va nibbattā ti manomayā, ¹⁰"yaṇ nūnāhaṃ . . . sabba-
 mattikāmayāṃ kuṭikaṃ kareyyaṇ" ti ādisu vikāratthe, ¹¹"dāna-
 mayāṃ, silamayāṇ" ti ādisu padapūraṇamatte, ¹²"pīṭhaṇ te
 30 sovaṇṇamayāṃ ulāraṇ" ti ettha vikāratthe padapūraṇamatte

¹ (289²⁴). ² (289²⁵). ³ (275³⁻¹⁴). ⁴ *cc*. ⁵ 29(23)—291⁵ < Vva 10²⁻²¹.
⁶ Sn 594ab. ⁷ *cc*. ⁸ *vide n. g*. ⁹ D I 17²¹. ¹⁰ = utu āhāra ca so athok
 apaṃ¹, ns. ¹¹ Vin III 41²⁸. ¹² Nett 50¹²⁻¹⁴. ¹³ Vv 1a.

^a Bens Kabyādāse. ^b Bem *om*. ^c Bm dīpo. ^d *ita* C^eBem^{ns} (*cf.* eti-
 māsaṃ, Kc 63 *et* Chap *ad loc.*). ^e (Bm yato). ^f C^eB^e asmato, Bm^{ns} asma
 bho (ns *cit.* Pj ubho ti dve janā *et addit*: asma ubho pud phrat bho kā³
 ālup ma hut). ^g *ita* C^eBem^{ns}; ns *add.*: jātā maṇḍo pi supabha laṇ³ rhi eñ¹;
leg. Mando(da)rī subhā *vide* Vva 10⁵, *cf.* Rāmāyaṇa VII 12: 19 *etc.*

vā datṭhabbo — yadā hi ¹suvaṇṇam eva sovaṇṇan ti ayam attho, tadā suvaṇṇassa vikāro sovaṇṇamayo ti vikāratthe *maya-*saddo datṭhabbo, nibbattiatthe^a ti pi vattum vaṭṭati; yadā pana suvaṇṇena nibbattaṃ sovaṇṇan ti ayam attho, tadā sovaṇṇam eva sovaṇṇamayan ti padapūraṇamatte *mayasaddo* ²datṭhabbo. ⁵
³*Mesaddo* ⁴"kicchena me adhigataṃ halan dāni pakāsitaṃ" ti ādisu karaṇe āgato, mayā ti attho, ⁵"tassa me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetū" ti ādisu sampadāne, mayhan ti attho ti vadanti, ⁶"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato" ti ādisu sāmīatthe, ¹⁰mamā ti attho ti vadanti. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

karāṇe sampadāne ca sāmīatthe ⁷ca āgato

mesaddo iti viññeyyo viññunā nayadassinā.

44

Ettha pana tathavā atṭhakathācariyehi kate *te-mesaddānam* atthavivaraṇe vinicchayaṃ brūma ⁸tesam adhippāyappakāsana- ¹⁵vasena sotūnaṃ saṃsayasamugghātanatthaṃ^b. Tathā hi atṭhakathācariyā *te-mesaddānaṃ* sampadānatthavasena ⁹"tuyhaṃ, mayhan" ti atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇesum, sāmīatthavasena pana ¹⁰"tava, mamā" ti. Evaṃ, yv āyaṃ tehi asaṃkarato niyamo dassito, so sātṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane kuto labbhā; tathā hi ²⁰*te-mesaddatthavācakā* *tuyhaṃ-mayhaṃsaddā* *tava-mamasaddā* ca sampadāna-sāmīatthesu aniyamato pavattanti. Atr' ime payogā: ¹¹"idaṃ tuyhaṃ dadāmi tuyhaṃ vikappemi; ¹²tuyhaṃ maṃsena medena matthakena ca brāhmaṇa āhutaṃ pagga-hissāmi^c; ¹³esa hi tuyha^d pitā narasiho; ¹⁴tuyhaṃ pana mātā ²⁵kahan ti; ¹⁵mayham eva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ mayham eva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ; ¹⁶na mayham bhariyā esā; ¹⁷assamo sukato mayham; ¹⁸sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayham; ¹⁹tāta mayham mātu mukhaṃ aññādisaṃ tumhākaṃ

¹ (Vva 10¹). ² ns *add.*: ī *mayapud* eñ¹ atthuddhāra nhuik saṅgahagā-thāmālā ra kā³ ī sui¹ chui ap eñ¹ asmadatthe paññattiyaṃ nibbatti-vikare pi ca | padapūraṇamattamhi mayasaddo pavattati ||. ³ 291⁶⁻¹⁰ < Vva 25¹⁵⁻²⁵.
⁴ Vin I 5^b. ⁵ cf. S III 33^b. ⁶ A I 258²⁴. ⁷ ns: *casaddā phrañ¹* padapūraṇa kui yū. ⁸ = thui atṭhakathā-charā tui¹ eñ¹, ns. ⁹ (292⁹); Pj I 101²⁰ (Ja II 145²²; 148¹). ¹⁰ (292¹⁰); Pj I 101²². ¹¹ cf. Vin IV 122¹⁰⁻¹³. ¹² J VI 527²³⁻²⁴ (*infra* 292²⁵). ¹³ Vjb *ad* Vin I 82² ("Narasīhagāthā"; cf. Ja I 89²⁷). ¹⁴ Ja III 511³. ¹⁵ A I 160³⁵. ¹⁶ Cp II 4: 6c. ¹⁷ Bv 2: 29c. ¹⁸ Cp I 3: 8c. ¹⁹ Ja III 503¹⁸.

a B^m ottho. ^b *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens^e o samugghātanatthaṃ (= yuṃ mhā³ khrañ³ kui phyok khrañ³ akyui³ āhā). ^c B^ens paggaheṣṣāmi. ^d B^m tuyham.

aññādisan ti^a; ¹mayhaṃ sāmiko idāni marissati; ²tava diyate; ³tava silāghate mama silāghate; ⁴pabbajjā mama ruccati; ⁵tava putto; ⁶ubho mātā pitā mamā" ti evaṃ aniyamato pavattanti ti^a. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ hi Yamakamahātherena catutthi-
5 chaṭṭhinaṃ anaññarūpattaṃ vuttaṃ: "catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ sabbattha anaññaṃ, tatiyā-pañcaminaṃ bahuvacanañ cā" ti. | Yadi evaṃ, aṭṭhakathācariyā ⁷"namo te purisājāñña; ⁸namo te bhuddhavir' atthū" ti ādisu *tuyhaṃsaddassa* vasena sampadāne, ⁹tuyhan ti hi attho; ¹⁰"kin te vataṃ kiṃ pana brahmacariyan"
10 ti ādisu sāmīatthe, ¹¹"tavā ti hi attho" ti ādini vadantā 'ayuttaṃ saṃvaṇṇanaṃ saṃvaṇṇesun' ti pi 'passitabbaṃ na passimsū' ti pi ¹²āpajjanti ti. Yuttaṃ yeva te saṃvaṇṇayimsu passitabbañ ca passimsu; tathā hi te 'saddasattham pi ekadesato sāsanaṇukūlaṃ hoti' ti paresam anukampāya saddasatthato
15 nayaṃ gahetvā sampadānatthavasena *te-mesaddānaṃ* ¹³"tuyhaṃ, mayhan" ti atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇayimsu, sāmīatthavasena pana ¹⁴"tava, mamā" ti; saddasatthe hi catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni sabbaṭhā visadisāni, sāsane pana sadisāni, tasmā sāsane sāmāññena pavattāni catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni saddasatthe visesepa pa-
20 vattehi catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpehi samānagatikāni katvā paresam anukampāya sampadānatthe *tuyhaṃ-mayhaṃsaddānaṃ* pavattiniyamo, sāmīatthe ca *tava-mamasaddānaṃ* pavattiniyamo dassito — yasmā pana paresam anukampāya ayaṃ niyamo, tasmā karuṇāy' evāyaṃ 'parādho^b na aṭṭhakathācariyānaṃ,
25 ¹⁵tāya eva hi tehi evaṃ saṃvaṇṇanā katā ti. | Keci pan' ettha evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca bho aṭṭhakathācariyehi saddanayaṃ nissāya *te-mesaddānaṃ* sāmīatthe vattamānānaṃ "tava, mamā" ti atthavacanena ¹⁶"tuyhaṃ maṃsena medena; ¹⁷na mayhaṃ bhariyā esā" ti ādisu sāmivisayesu vibhattivipallāsanayo das-
30 sito ti sakkā vattum, tathā saddanayañ ñeva nissāya *te-me-saddānaṃ* sampadānatthe vattamānānaṃ "tuyhaṃ, mayhan" ti atthavacanena ¹⁸"bhattaṃ tava na ruccati; ⁴pabbajjā mama ruccati" ti ādisu pi sampadānavisayesu vibhattivipallāsanayo

¹ * * *. ² Cf. § 346). ³ Kev 279. ⁴ J VI 18⁵. ⁵ Dhpa III 181²³. ⁶ Cp III 5: 6^b : III 4: 8^a). ⁷ Sn 544^a. ⁸ S I 50²⁰. ⁹ Vva 9¹¹. ¹⁰ J IV 52²⁸. ¹¹ Vva 9¹⁸.
¹² ns: iti pi doso! sañ lañ⁴-kon³ āpajjanti kun eñ¹ |. ¹³ (291¹⁷). ¹⁴ (291¹⁸).
¹⁵ ns: tāya eva thui karuṇā kroñ¹ sā lhyañ |. ¹⁶ (291²³). ¹⁷ (291²⁷). ¹⁸ * * *.

^a Be om ti ^b ita CeBem ns: ayaṃ aparādho | aprac tañ³).

dassito ti sakkā vattun ti. Na sakkā · gāthāsu viya cuṇṇiya-
 padatṭhāne pi *tuyhaṃ-mayhaṃ-tava-mamasaddānaṃ* aniyamena
 dvīsu atthesu pavattanato; na hi īdise ṭhāne gāthāyaṃ vā
 cuṇṇiyapadatṭhāne vā vibhattivipallāso icchitabbo, ¹"tassa raj-
 jassāhaṃ^a bhīto; ²kiṃ nu kho ahaṃ tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi" ⁵
 ti ādisu yeva pana ṭhānesu icchitabbo; yadi saddanayaṃ nis-
 sāya ³"tuyhaṃ maṃsena medenā" ti ādisu vibhattivipallāso
 icchitabbo siyā, ⁴"brāhmaṇassa piyaputtadāraṃ^b adāsi; ⁵brāh-
 maṇassa pitā adā[sī]" ti ādisu pi saddanayaṃ nissāya 'brāhma-
 ṇāyā' ti ādinā vibhattivipallāsatto vacanīyo siyā · catutthi- 10
 chaṭṭhīrūpānaṃ satthe viṣuṃ vacanato. Evañ ca sati ko doso
 ti ce, tatth' eva doso; ⁶yasmā dānayoḡ^c vā *namoyoge* vā
āyādesasahitāni catutthī-chaṭṭhīrūpāni sātṭhakathe tepiṭake bud-
 dhavacane nūpalabbhanti, tasmā 'brāhmaṇāyā' ti ādinā vibhat-
 tivipallāsattavacane ayaṃ ⁷doso yadidaṃ avijjamaṇaggaha- 15
 ṇaṃ; yasmā pana īdisesu ṭhānesu vibhattivipallāsakaraṇaṃ
 sāvaṃṇaṃ, tasmā ³"tuyhaṃ maṃsena medenā" ti ādisu pi vi-
 bhattivipallāso na icchitabbo, catutthī-chaṭṭhīrūpāni hi anaññāni
 dissanti: ⁸*purisassa adāsi · purisassa dhaṇaṃ; brāhmaṇānaṃ*
adāsi · brāhmaṇānaṃ santakaṇ ti, tathā hi pāvācane *sa-nam-* 20
saddā sampadāna-sāmiatthesu sāmāññena pavattanti, tappa-
 vatti ⁹"aggassa dātā medhāvī" ti ādisu payogesu^d dīpetabbā.
 "Aggassa dātā medhāvī" ti ettha hi *aggassā* ti ayaṃ saddo
 yadā kiriyāpaṭiggahaṇaṃ paṭicca sampadānatthe pavattati, tadā
 aggassa ratanattayassa dātā ti atthavasena pavattati; yadā pana 25
 kiriyāṃ paṭicca kammabhūte sāmiatthe pavattati, tadā aggassa
 deyyadhammassa dātā ti atthavasena pavattati. Evaṃ sab-
 bathā pi vibhattivipallāso^e tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ na hoti ti. Tathā
 saddanayaṃ nissāya 'sampadānavacanaṃ' ti tumhehi dāḥaṃ
 gāhitassa *mayhaṃsaddassa* sāmiatthavasena paṇṇattiyaṃ das- 30
 sanato vibhattivipallāso tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ na hoti^f eva¹; tathā

¹ J VI 17¹. ² M I 246³⁷. ³ (291²³). ⁴ Ja VI 547¹², cf. Mil 281⁹ 281¹⁰
 281²⁷. ⁵ J VI 577¹, ⁶ (Mil 284¹⁷). ⁷ (132¹⁵ sqq). ⁸ ns *add.*: sutahāni-asutapari-
 kappadosa rok eñ¹ hū lui. ⁹ Rūp 86 et 92. ¹⁰ It 89² = A II 35⁹.

^a *ita* C^cB^{em} (J *metr.*: rajjass' ahaṃ). ^b *ita* C^cB^m (cf. Mil); B^ens °put-
 tadānaṃ (= Ja). ^c (B^m dānatogesu). ^d C^cB^ens ādīhi payogehi. ^e B^ens
om. vibhatti-. ^f B^ens hotv eva.

hi ¹"sakuṇo mayhako nāma girisānudarīcaro pakkam pipphalim^a āruyha mayham^b mayhan ti kandati" ti ettha mayhako ti ekāya sakuṇajātiyā nāmaṃ, so hi loluppacāritāya "idaṃ pi mayham idaṃ pi^c mayhan" ti kāyati ravatī ti mayha-ko ti
 5 vuccati · *mayhasaddūpapadassa* ²"ke re ge sadde" ti dhātussa vasena. Atrāyaṃ padasodhanā: yadi *tuyham-mayham*saddā dhuvam sampadānatthe, *tava-mamasaddā* ca sāmīatthe bhavēyyum, evaṃ sante lokavohārakusalena sabbaññunā tassa sakuṇassa *mayhako* ti paṇṇatti na vattabbā siyā · anantogadha-
 10 sampadānatthattā, antogadhasāmyatthattā pana 'mamako' icc eva paññatti vattabbā siyā. Ettha pi^d *mayhako* ti idaṃ vibhattivipallāsavasena vuttan ti ce, na · paṇṇattivisaye vibhattivipariṇāmassa aṭṭhānattā anavakāsattā; api c' ettha *mayham*-saddo sarūpato vibhatyantabhāve na tiṭṭhati · *kasaddena* eka-
 15 padattūpagamanato — evaṃ sante pi *mayhako* ti ayaṃ sakuṇavisesavācako saddo paccattavacanabhāve^e tṭhito yeva īsakam sāmīattham pi jotayati *Sujampati-rājapurisasaddā* viya; iminā pi kāraṇena vibhattivipallāso tumbhākam saraṇam na hoti. Iti *mayhako* ti paṇṇattiyam vattamānassa padāvayava-
 20 bhūtassa *mayhasaddassa* avipallāsavacanalesena *tuyham-tava-mamasaddesu* pi vibhattivipallāso na icchitabbo ti siddham. Tasmā aṭṭhakathācariyehi sampadāna-sāmīatthesu sāmāññena pavattānam pi samānānam *tuyham-mayham-tava-mamasaddā*-nam saddanayaṃ ñeva nissāya paresam anukampāya vuttappa-
 25 kāro niyamo dassito ti avagantabbam. Icc evaṃ
tuyham^f *mayhan* t' ime sadde sampadāne garū vadum^g,
tava mamā ti sāmimhi nayam ādāya satthato^f; 45
 evaṃ sante pi etesaṃ niyamo n' atthi pālīyam,
 koci tesam viseso ca diṭṭho amhehi, tam suṇa: 46
 30 sāmīyattha-sampadānatthā sambhavanti yāhin duve

¹ J III 301²⁵⁻²⁶ (*supra* 260²⁵), ² (206²³); ns: nok anak nhuik ke-dhāt phrañ¹ pri³ sañ¹ ce re-dhāt phrañ¹ asui¹ pri¹ am¹ nañ³ hū mū kvi-paccañ³ sak rve¹ | rādi no [Kc 541] hū so yogavibhāga phrañ¹ pri³ ce vā 'kvi-paccañ³ sak rve¹ | kaakkharā lā rve¹ pri¹ ce ge-dhāt nhuik kulūpako [Kev 20; Sd § 77] kai¹ sui¹ pri³ ce .

^a ita Ce; B^{em} pipphalim. ^b B^m mayha (= J). ^c B^e om. ^d B^m hi. ^e B^m 'bhāve na < 294¹⁴. ^f B^e om. *tuyham* . . satthato 294²⁰⁻²¹. ^g ns: avadum chui kun eñ¹ cf. 301²⁶.

tuyhaṇi mayhaṇ t' ime saddā, te payogā na dullabhā; 47
tava mamā t' ime saddā pāyā^a sāmimhi vattare,
 sampadāne yaḥim honti, te payogā pan' appakā: 48
tavato mamato mayhaṇi-tuyhaṇisaddā va sāsane
 pāṭhe nekasahassamhi sāmīatthe pavattare ti. 49 5
 Sabbā pi imā nītiyo paramasukhumā sududdasā vīrajātina^b
 sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

¹*Vo*-*nos*addesu pana *vos*saddo paccatta-upayoga-karaṇa-
 sampadāna-sāmivacana-pada-pūraṇesu dissati; ²"kacci ... vo A-
 nuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā" ti ādisu hi paccatte dissati, 10
³"gacchatha bhikkhave paṇāmemi vo" ti ādisu upayoge, ⁴"na
 vo mama santike vatthabban" ti ādisu karaṇe, ⁵"Vanapattha-
 pariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmī" ti ādisu sampadāne,
⁶"sabbesaṃ vo Sāriputtā subhāsitan" ti ādisu sāmivacane, ⁷"ye
 hi vo ariyā parisuddhakāyakammantā" ti ādisu pada-pūraṇa- 15
 matte. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye
 sāmīssa vacane c' eva tath' eva pada-pūraṇe
 jmesu chasu^c ṭhānesu *vos*saddo sampavattati. 50
*Nos*saddo paccattōpayoga-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmivacanāvadhā- 20
 raṇa-*mus*saddatthesu paṭisedhe nipātamatte ca vattati; ayaṇ hi
⁸"gāmaṃ no gaccheyyāmā" ti ettha paccatte dissati, ⁹"mā
 no aḷḷa vikkantimsu rañño sūdā mahānase" ti ādisu upayoge,
¹⁰"na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanan" ti ādisu karaṇe,
¹¹"saṃvibhajetha no rajjenā" ti ādisu sampadāne, ¹²"satthā no 25
 Bhagavā anuppatto" ti ādisu sāmivacane, ¹³"na no samaṃ
 atthi tathāgatenā" ti ettha avadhāraṇe, ¹⁴"abhiñānāsi no tvaṃ
 mahārājā" ti ettha ¹⁵*mus*saddatthe, pucchāyaṇ ti pi vattuṃ vaṭ-
 ṭati, ¹⁶"subhāsitaṇ ñeva bhāseyya no ca dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇe"
 u ādisu paṭisedhe, ¹⁷"na no sabhāyaṃ na karonti kiñci" ti 30
 ādisu nipātamatte. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

¹ 295⁸⁻¹⁶ < Ps I 18¹⁴⁻²³; Ita *ad* It 1⁶. ² M I 206¹². ³ M I 457¹⁰. ⁴ M I 457¹¹. ⁵ M I 104²². ⁶ M I 219²⁶ (*supra* 270³). ⁷ M I 17¹⁷. ⁸ Kev 151, Sd § 330). ⁹ J V 368¹⁵. ¹⁰ J VI 163²⁵. ¹¹ D II 233¹⁴. ¹² M I 205²⁷ = Vin I 351¹. ¹³ Khp VI 3^c. ¹⁴ D I 51²¹. ¹⁵ ns *cit.* ahoṣim nu kho ahaṃ [M I 8⁴]. ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ ***.

^a *ita* C^cBemns (= myā³ so ā³ phrañ¹). ^b = sañ¹ so akroñ³ phrañ¹ phraç so sabho rhi so sū sañ, ns; B^m dhīrajātina(?). ^c B^m om.

paccatte cūpayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye
sāmy-āvadhāraṇe c' eva *nos*saddatthe nivāraṇe
tathā nipātamattamhi *nos*saddo sampavattati. 51

Idāni sabbanāmānaṃ yathārahaṃ saṃkhittena missakapa-
5 damālā vuccate:

Yo so · ye te, yaṃ taṃ · ye te, yena tena sesaṃ vitthāre-
tabbaṃ. *Yā sā · yā tā, yaṃ taṃ · yā tā, yāya lāya* sesaṃ
vitthāretabbaṃ. *Yaṃ taṃ · yāni tāni* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.
Iminā nayena līngattayayojanā kātabbā.

10 *Eso so · ete te; ayaṃ so · ime te; so ayaṃ · te ime* ti ādinā
yathāpayogaṃ padamālā yojetabbā. Tathā hi ¹"yo so Bha-
gavā sayambhū anācariyako; ²ete te^a bhikkhave ubho ante
anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā;
³ayaṃ so sārathī eti" ti evamādayo vicittapayogā dissanti. Iti
15 sabbanāmikapadānaṃ missakapadamālā yojetabbā.

Mayā Sabbatthasiddhassa sāsane sabbadassino
sabbattha sāsane suṭṭhu kosallatthāya sotunaṃ 52

asabbanāmanāmehi sabbanāmapadehi ve
saha sabbāni vuttāni sabbanāmāni pantito; 53

20 etesu katayogānaṃ sukhumatthavijānaṃ
akicchapāṭivedhena bhavissati, na saṃsayo. 54

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sabbanāma-taṃ-
25 sadisanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma dvādasamo^b
paricchedo.

XIII.

Iti paraṃ pavakkhāmi saṃkhyānāmikapantiyo

*bhūdhātu*jehi rūpehi aññehi c' upayojitum. 1

Yā hi sā ⁴heṭṭhā amhehi *eka dvi ti catu* icc etesaṃ saṃkhyā-
30 sabbanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālā kathitā, taṃ ṭhapetvā idha
asabbanāmānaṃ *pañca-cha-sattā*dinaṃ saṃkhyānāmānaṃ nā-
mikapadamālā *bhūdhatum*ayehi aññehi ca rūpehi yojanatthaṃ
vuccate:

¹ Nidd I 457¹⁷. ² S V 421⁶, Vin I 10¹⁴. ³ J VI 19²². ⁴ (283¹⁵ -288²⁹).

^a *ita* C^eB^m (= *ṣ*); Vin: kho; B^ens: *om* te. ^b B^m ekādasamo.

Pañca, pañcahi pañcabhi, pañcannaṃ, pañcasu sattannaṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena ñeyyaṃ, pañca bhūtā · pañca abhibhavitāro · pañca purisā · pañca bhūmiyo · pañca kaññāyo · pañca bhūtāni · pañca cittāni ti ādinā sabbattha yojetabbaṃ.

Cha, chahi chabhi, channaṃ, chasu, — chassū ti pi, ¹"chassu 5 loko samuppanno chassu^a kubbatī^b santhavan" ti hi pālī.

Satta, sattahi sattaḃhi, sattannaṃ, sattu; aṭṭha, aṭṭhahi aṭṭhabhi, aṭṭhannaṃ, aṭṭhasu; nava, navahi navabhi, navannaṃ, navasu; dasa, dasahi dasabhi, dasannaṃ, dasasu. Evaṃ *ekā-dasa · dvādasa bārasa · terasa tedasa telasa^c · catuddasa 10 cuddasa · pañcadasa pañnarasa^d · soḷasa sattarasa.*

Aṭṭhārasa, — aṭṭhārasahi aṭṭhārasabhi, aṭṭhārasannaṃ, aṭṭhā-rasasu. Sabbam etaṃ bahuvacanavasena gahetabbaṃ.

Ekūnavīsati — ekūnavisaṃ icc api^e, *ekūnavīsāya, ekūnavī-sāyaṃ; ekūnavīsati bhikkhū tiṭṭhanti, ekūnavisaṃ bhikkhū pas-* 15 *sati — evaṃ kaññāyo cittāni* ti ca ādinā yojetabbaṃ^f, *ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūhi dhammo desito · ekūnavīsāya kaññāhi kataṃ · ekūnavīsāya cittehi kataṃ, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhunaṃ cīvaraṃ deti · ekūnavīsāya kaññānaṃ dhanam deti · ekūnavīsāya cittaṇaṃ ruccati, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūhi apeti — evaṃ kaññāhi 20 cittehi, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūnaṃ santakaṃ — evaṃ kaññā-naṃ cittaṇaṃ, ekūnavīsāyaṃ bhikkhusu patiṭṭhitaṃ — evaṃ kaññāsu cillesū* ti yojetabbaṃ. *Ekūnavīsati, ekūnavīsatiṃ, ekūna-vīsatiyā ekūnavīsatiyaṃ.*

Vīsati, vīsatiṃ, vīsatiyā, vīsatiyaṃ; vīsa^g, vīsaṃ, vīsāya, 25 vīsāyaṃ. Tathā *ekavīsa · dvāvīsa bāvīsa · tevīsa catuvīsa* icc ādisu pi.

Tiṃsa, tiṃsaṃ, tiṃsāya, tiṃsāyaṃ; cattālisa, cattālisaṃ, cattālīsāya, cattālīsāyaṃ, — cattārīsa icc ādi pi; *paññāsa, paññāsaṃ, paññāsāya, paññāsāyaṃ, — pañṇāsa, pañṇāsaṃ, 30 pañṇāsāya, pañṇāsāyaṃ; saṭṭhi, saṭṭhiṃ, saṭṭhiyā, saṭṭhiyaṃ; sattati, sattatiṃ, sattatiyā, sattatiyaṃ, — sattari* icc ādi pi; *asīti, asītiṃ, asītiyā, asītiyaṃ; navuti, navutiṃ, navutiyaṃ, navu-* *tiyaṃ.*

¹ Sn 169ab.

^a C^eB^e chasu. ^b B^ens krubbati. ^c B^{em}ns telasa. ^d C^e pañnarasa. ^e B^e icc ādi pi. ^f B^m ad. ti. ^g B^m vīsati.

Itthañ ca aññathā pi saṃkhyārūpāni gahetabbāni · *ekūna-vīsehi ekūnavīsānaṃ channavutīnaṃ* ti ca ādinā pi saṃkhyārūpānaṃ katthaci dassanato. Keci saddasatthavidū *ūnavīsati-*saddaṃ sabbadā pi ekavacanantam itthiliṅgam eva payuñjanti.
 5 Keci ¹"*vīsati*ādayo ā *navutī* ekavacanantā itthiliṅgā" ti vadanti. Keci panāhu:

²saddā^a saṃkhyeyya-saṃkhāsu ekatte^b *vīsati*ādayo

saṃkhatthe^c dvi-bahuttamhi, tā tu cā *navutī* tthiyo ti. 2

Ettha dvivacanam chaḍḍetabbam · buddhavacane tadabhāvato.
 10 Sabbesam pi ca tesam yathāvuttavacanam kiñci pālippadesam patvā yujjati, kiñci pana patvā na yujjati · *vīsati vīsaṃ* · *vīsa*^d icc ādinam [hi]^e saṃkhatthānam^f saddānam bahuvacanapayogavasena pi pāliyaṃ dassanato, ³Kaccāyane ca yovacanavasena^g sambhūtarūpavantatādassanato; tasmā yathāsambhavaṃ yathā-
 15 pāvacanāñ ca itthiliṅgabhāve tesam ekavacanantatā veditabbā *atthi-natthi*saddānaṃ viya.

*Atthi-natthi*saddā hi nipātattā ekatthe^h piⁱ bavhattheⁱ pi pavattanti: ⁴"puttā m' atthi dhanam m' atthi; ⁵n' atthi attasamam pemaṃ; ⁶n' atthi . . . samaṇabrāhmaṇā"^k ti ādisu. Aliṅgatte
 20 pi pan' etesaṃ katthaci itthiliṅgabhāvo diṭṭho; Abhidhamme hi Dhammasenāpatinā anudhammacakkavattinā^m vohārakusalena vohārakusalasādhakenaⁿ ⁷"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti ekavacanantaṃ itthiliṅgarūpaṃ dassitaṃ. Tasmā *vīsati vīsa-*
 25 *tiṃ* icc ādinam pi yathāsambhavaṃ yathāpāvacanāñ ca itthiliṅgabhāve ekavacanantatā veditabbā. Tatth' eke ⁸*hetuyā adhipatiyā* ti ca idam liṅgavipallāsavasena gahetabbam maññanti. Tammativasena 'hetumhi adhipatimhi' ti pulliṅgabhāvo paṭipādetabbo, hetupaccaye adhipatipaccaye icc ev' attho, atha
 vā *hetuyā adhipatiyā* ti dvayam idam itthiliṅgarūpapaṭibhā-
 30 gaṃ pulliṅgarūpan ti gahetabbam · *hetuyo jantuyo* ti ādinam itthiliṅgarūpapaṭibhāgaṃ pulliṅgarūpānam pi vijjāmānattā; *atthiyā natthiyā* ti idam pana liṅgavipallāsavasena vuttan ti

¹ (cf. 216³²). ² cf. 301²⁵⁻³¹. ³ Kc 391. ⁴ Dh 62³. ⁵ SI 64⁹. ⁶ DI 55¹⁸.

⁷ cf. Tikapaṭṭhāna 84¹⁹. ⁸ Tikapaṭṭhāna 84³, 4.

^a C^cns) sadā. ^b = ekavuc nhuik, ns. ^c = saṃkhyā anak nhuik, ns. ^d cf. 297²⁵; B^m vīsaṃ, C^cB^ens tiṃsa. ^e B^m ti. ^f B^m samatt(h)ānam. ^g B^ens yovacana- (om. -vasena). ^h ekatte? ⁱ B^m om.; B^ens bahutt(h)e. ^k B^m brāhmaṇā samaṇā. ^m B^ens om. ⁿ ita C^cB^emns (3): okosalla⁹ vel okusalatā⁹; = vohāra nhuik limmā sañ eñ¹ aphrae kui pri² ce sa phrañ¹, ns.).

na gahetabbam · *atthi-natthisaddānaṃ* alingabhedattā, na hi *atthi-natthisaddā* tīsu līṅgesu ekassa^a pi antogadhā. Etesu hi *atthisaddo* ākhyāta-nipātavasena bhijjati · ¹"atthi santi^b sam-vijja(n)ti; ²atthikhīrā brāhmaṇi" ti ādisu, *natthisaddo* pana nipāto yeva. Icc evaṃ *atthi-natthisaddānaṃ* nipātānaṃ ca līṅga-³ vacanavasena kathanam na yujjati · itthilīṅgādivasena ekattādivasena ca appavattanato; vuttaṃ ca: ³"sadisam tīsu līṅgesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu vacanesu ca sabbesu yaṃ na vyeti, tad avyayan" ti. Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho ⁴"atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā" ti vacanato *atthisaddo* paṭhamāyā vibhat-⁵ tiyā yutto: evaṃ sante kasmā "sadisam tīsu līṅgesu" ti ādi vuttan ti. Saccam, *atthisaddo* paṭhamāyā vibhattiyā yutto, tathā *natthisaddo* · *atthisaddassa* vacanalesena gahetabbattā yugaḷapadattā ca; idaṃ pana "sadisam tīsu līṅgesu" ti ādi vacanam · upasagga-nipātasamkhāte asamkhyāsadde sandhāya ¹⁵ vuttam, na ekekaṃ asamkhyāsaddam sandhāya. Tathā hi "asamkhyā" ti ca "avyayā" ti ca laddhavohāresu upasagga-nipātesu upasaggā sabbe pi sabbavibhattivacanakā, nipātānam pana ekacce paṭhamādisu yathārahaṃ vibhattiyuttā, ekacce avibhattiyuttā. Tattha, ye yadaggena vibhattiyuttā, te tad-²⁰ aggena tabbacanakā; upasagga-nipātesu hi paccekam 'idaṃ nāma vacanan' ti laddhum na sakkā. Sabbasaṅgāhakavasena pana "sadisam tīsu līṅgesu" ti ādi pubbācariyehi vuttam. Kaccāyanācariyena pi imam ev' attham sandhāya ²⁵ "sabbāsam āvusopasagganipātādihi cā" ti vuttam; na hi āvusosaddato sabbā pi vibhattiyo labbhanti, atha kho ālapanatthavācakattā ekavacanika-anekavacanikā paṭhamāvibhattiyo yeva labbhanti. Ayam asmākaṃ khanti. | Keci pana sabbehi^c nipātehi sabba-vibhattilopam vadanti. Taṃ na gahetabbam · ³⁰ "atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā; ⁶divā bhiyyo namo icc ete paṭhamāyā ca dutiyāyā cā" ti ādivacanato, padapūraṇamattānaṃ ca avibhattiyuttānaṃ ⁷"atha khalu vata vatha"^d icc ādinam nipātānam vacanato. " Etthā pi siyā: nanu ca bho

¹ cf. Nidd I 100¹². ² Paṇ II 2: 24, vārt. 21. ³ Mahābhāṣya ad Paṇ I 1: 38 vārt. 6 (Sd C^e 790³¹). ⁴ Rūp C^e p. 89⁹ (Sd C^e 784¹² cf. 782¹). ⁵ Ke 221. ⁶ Rūp C^e p. 89¹² (Sd C^e 784¹⁷). ⁷ Rūp C^e p. 88⁶⁻⁸² (Sd C^e 782¹⁹).

^a B^ens ekasmim. ^b (B^m ad na) ^c B^ens ad pi. ^d B^mns catha (vatha M III 129³² teste Sd C^e 782²⁴).

avibhattiyuttānam pi nipātānam sambhavato *atthi-natthisaddā-*
 nam avibhattiko niddeso kātabbo, atha kimattham ¹“atthiyā
 nava natthiyā navā” ti savibhattiko niddeso kato ti. | Sabbathā
 vibhattiḥi vinā atthassa niddisitum asakkuṇeyyattā ti. | Yadi^a
 5 evaṃ, ²“atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā” ti vacanato
atthi-natthisaddā luttāya paṭhamāya vibhattiyā vasena paṭha-
 māvibhattikā yeva niddisitabbā; evaṃ akatvā kasmā sattamy-
 antavasena “atthiyā, natthiyā” ti nidditṭhā ti. | Saccam *atthi-*
natthisaddā paṭhamāvibhattiyuttā yeva niddisitabbā, tathā pi
 10 ‘atthipaccaye nava natthipaccaye navā’ ti etass’ atthassa pari-
 dipane paṭhamāya okāso n’ atthi, sattamiyā yeva pana atthi,
 tasmā ¹“atthiyā nava natthiyā navā” ti vuttam. Iti *atthiyā-*
natthiyāsaddānam sattamyantabhāve siddhe yeva tatiyā-catutthi-
 pañcamī-chaṭṭhiyantabhāvo pi siddho yeva hoti. Tasmā *atthi-*
 15 *bhāvo atthitā* ti ādisu pi ‘atthiyā bhāvo atthibhāvo, natthiyā^b
 bhāvo^b natthibhāvo, atthiyā bhāvo atthitā’ ti ādinā samāsa-
 taddhitaviggaho avassam icchitabbo. Yad idam amhehi vut-
 tam, tam ‘pāḷiyā virūjḥati’ ti na vattabbam · pāḷinayānusārena
 vuttattā ti. Evaṃ hotu, kasmā bho “atthiyā, natthiyā” ti
 20 itthiliṅganiddeso kato, nanu nipātōpasaggā aliṅgabhedā ti.
 Saccam, idam pana ṭhānam atīva sukhumaṃ; tathā pi pubbā-
 cariyānubhāvañ ñeva nissāya vinicchayaṃ brūma. Yathā^c hi
visati icc ādinam saṃkhyāsaddānam sarūpato adabbavācakatte
 pi dabbavācakānam *latā-mati*^d-*ratti-itthi-yāgu-vadhūsaddānam*
 25 viya itthiliṅgabhāvo saddasatthavidūhi anumato, evaṃ adabba-
 vācakatte pi *atthi-natthisaddānam* katthaci itthiliṅgabhāvo sad-
 dhammavidūhi anumato; tenāha āyasmā Dhammasenāpati ¹“at-
 thiyā nava natthiyā navā” ti. Atha vā *atthiyā natthiyā* ti
 imāni liṅgabhāvavinimmuttāni^e ‘sattamiyantāni nipātapadāni
 30 ti pi gahetabbāni. Na ettha codetabbam ‘evarūpāni nipātapā-
 dāni pubbācariyehi vuttāni na santi, tasmā chaḍḍetabbam idam
 vacanan’ ti; pāvacanasmim hi garūhi anidditṭhāni pi anekavi-
 hitāni nipātapadāni sandissanti. Nā pi *hetuyā adhipatiyā at-*
thiyā natthiyā ti evamādisu ‘apasaddā ime’ ti virodho uppāde-

¹ (298²²). ² (299⁹).

a Bm Yam. b Bm om. c Bm Tathā. d *īta* CeB^m; (ns -matī-). e Be ns
 liṅgabhāvavimuttāni.

tabbo; na hi acinteyyānubhāvena pāramitāpuññena nipphan-
nena anāvaraṇañāṇena sabbaṃ^a ñeyyamaṇḍalaṃ hatthatale
¹āmalakaṃ viya paccakkhaṃ katvā passato buddhassa vacane
aññesaṃ [†]vācāvippalāpo^b avassaṃ sambhavati^c ti. 'Nanu ca
bho *hetuyā adhipatīyā atthiyā natthiyā* ti ca idaṃ Sāriputta- 5
ttheravacanaṃ · tena nikkhattattā, tathāgatena hi Tāvatiṃsa-
bhavane desitakāle imāni padāni na santi; evaṃ sante kasmā
"buddhavacanan" ti vadathā ti. Buddhavacanaṃ yeva nāma,
āyasmato hi Sāriputtassa tathāgatena ²nayo dinno, tenā pi
pabhinnaṇapaṭisambhidena ³satthukappena aggasāvakena satthu 10
santikā nayaṃ labhittvā vyañjanaṃ suropitaṃ kataṃ, sabbe pi
hi paṭisambhidappattā ariyā dunniruttiṃ na vadanti · niruttiṇa-
bhedaṣmiṃ sukusalattā; tasmā aññesaṃ avisayo esa ariyānaṃ
vohāro ti daṭṭhabbaṃ^d.

Idāni *satā*dīnaṃ nāmikapadamālā vuccate: 15

*Sataṃ · satāni satā, sataṃ · satāni sate^e, salena · satehi
satebhi, satassa satānaṃ, satā satasmā satamhā · satehi
satebhi, satassa satānaṃ, sale satasmīṃ satamhi · satesu.*

Evaṃ *sahassaṃ sahassāni* ti yojetabbaṃ. *Dasasahassaṃ sata-
sahassaṃ dasasatasahassan* ti etthā pi es' eva nayo. Ayaṃ 20
pan' ettha payogo: *sataṃ bhikkhū · sataṃ itthiyo · sataṃ cit-
tāni*, ⁴"bhikkhūnaṃ sataṃ" · *itthīnaṃ sataṃ · cittānaṃ sataṃ.*
Sahassādisu pi es' eva nayo. Itthañ ca aññathā pi saddarū-
pāni bhavanti: *koḷi · koḷi koḷiyo rattīnaya*ena ñeyyaṃ.

⁵*Ekappabhutito yāva dasakā yā pavattati* 25

saṃkhā, tāva sā^f saṃkheyyappadhānā ti ⁶*garū vaduṃ^g, 2*

⁶*vīsato yāva satā yā saṃkhā, tāva sā pana
saṃkhappadhānā saṃkheyyappadhānā* ti ca vaṇṇayūṃ, 4

api ca

³*vīsato yāva koḷi yā saṃkhā, tāva hi sā khalu* 30

saṃkhappadhānā saṃkheyyappadhānā cā ti niddise. 5

¹ ns *cit.* M III 101⁷⁻⁹, *et add.*: atthi natthī t' ime saddā nipātesu yath' icchitā tathā nāmikabhāve pi, Paṭṭhāne pana nāmiko'. ² (As 1¹⁹ devānam desetvā, nayato puna therassa . . . cf. 274 n. 6). ³ (M I 150²⁷). ⁴ (307⁸). ⁵ *hinc* Mg-pp *ad* Mg I 34. ⁶ (cf. Uda 428²⁰, *infra* 302¹⁸).

^a Bm sabba(ñ?). ^b Bm vācāvippallāpo (c: ovipallāso); = cakā³ yon' yam³ mrañ tam³ khrañ³, ns. ^c ns labbhati. ^d Ce daṭṭhabbo. ^e Bm satā. ^f Mg-pp: tā saṃkhyā tāva (*metr.*). ^g (cf. 294²⁶); Mg-pp: viduṃ.

Tatha hi ¹"asīti koṭṭiyo hitvā hiraṇṇassābhipabbajin" ti ²"khiṇṇasavā vītamalā samim̐su satakoṭṭiyo" ti ca pāli dissati.

Imasmim̐ pana thāne sabbesam̐ saṃkhasaddarūpānam̐ pākaṭikaraṇena viññūnam̐ sukhumaññānapaṭilābhattham̐ sātthakatham̐ Udānapāliṭṭipadesam̐ aññañ ca pāliṭṭipadesam̐ atthakathāvacanañ ca aharitvā dassayissāmi: ³"Yesam̐ kho Visāke satam̐ piyāni satam̐ tesam̐ dukkhāni, yesam̐ navuti piyāni navuti tesam̐ dukkhāni, yesam̐ asīti ⁴la⁵ yesam̐ sattati, yesam̐ satthi, yesam̐ paññāsam̐, yesam̐ cattārisam̐, yesam̐ tiṃsam̐^a, yesam̐ kho Visā-
 10 khe viṣam̐^a piyāni viṣati tesam̐ dukkhāni, yesam̐^b dasa^b, yesam̐ nava, yesam̐^c attha, yesam̐ satta, yesam̐ cha, yesam̐ pañca, yesam̐ cattāri^c, yesam̐ tui, yesam̐ dve, yesam̐ ekaṃ piyam̐ tesam̐ ekaṃ dukkhan" ti. ⁴"Tattha satam̐ piyāni ti satam̐ piyayitabbavatthūni, satam̐ piyan ti pi^b keci paṭhanti; ettha ca,
 15 yasmā ekato paṭṭhāya yāva *dasa* tāva saṃkhā saṃkheyyappa-
 dhānā, tasmā "yesam̐ dasa piyāni dasa tesam̐ dukkhāni" ti ādinā pāli āgatā; keci pana "yesam̐ dasa piyānam̐ dasa tesam̐ dukkhanan" ti ādinā paṭhanti, tam̐ na sundaram̐; yasmā pana *visati*-
 20 to paṭṭhāya yāva *satam̐* tāva saṃkheyyappa-
 dhānā saṃkhappa-
 25 dhānā ca, tasmā tatthā pi saṃkheyyappa-
 dhānam̐ yeva gahetvā
 "yesam̐ kho Visāke satam̐ piyāni, satam̐ tesam̐ dukkhāni" ti ādinā pāli āgata: sabbesam̐ pi ca "yesam̐ ekaṃ piyam̐, ekaṃ tesam̐ dukkhan" ti pāṭho, na pana 'dukkhassā' ti, ekasmim̐ hi pa[da]kkame ekarasā va ekajjhāsayā ca, Bhagavato desanā
 30 hoti^d; tasmā yathāvuttanayā va pāli veditabbā". Ayaṃ tāva sātthakatho Udānapāliṭṭipadeso Idāni añño pāliṭṭipadeso atthakathāpāṭhappadeso ca niyyate: ⁵"satam̐ hatthi satam̐ assā satam̐ assatarirathā satam̐ kaññāsahassāni āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā ekassa padavītiḥārassa kalam̐ n' agghanti soḷasin" ti pāli.
 Ettha satam̐ hatthi ti ādini viṣesitāni^e saḥassāni ti viṣe-
 30 nam̐; tasmā *satam̐*saddam̐ *saḥassasaddena* yojetvā *hatthi* ti ādini^f pana upapadam̐ katvā attho gahetabbo: hatthi satam̐ saḥassāni, assā satam̐ saḥassāni, assatarirathā satam̐ saḥassāni, āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā kaññā satam̐ saḥassāni, idam̐ saṃkheyya-

¹ Ap 3.7. ² Bv 2: 190cd. ³ Ud 9.2²⁻¹⁶. ⁴ Uda 4.28¹⁴⁻²⁷. ⁵ Vin II 156³⁻⁵, cf. Vv 190a-f, 469a-f.

^a ita C¹ B¹ om. ^b B¹ om. ^c B¹ om. yesam̐ . . . cattāri. ^d B¹ ad. ti. ^e = viṣeṣa pud tui, ns. ^f ns hatthiādinam̐

ppadhānavasen' atthagahaṇaṃ. Saṃkhappadhānavasena pana
 ayam pi attho gahetabbo: hatthīnaṃ sataśaḥassaṃ, assānaṃ
 sataśaḥassaṃ, assatarīrathānaṃ sataśaḥassaṃ, amuttamaṇi-
 kuṇḍalānaṃ kaṇṇānaṃ sataśaḥassan ti. Ayaṇ nayo aññesu pi
 idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹"Yojanānaṃ satāṇ' ucco Himavā 5
 pañca pabbato" ti ayam atṭhakathāpāṭho. Ettha *pañcā* ti sad-
 daṃ *satasaddena* saddhiṃ yojetvā ²"sippikānaṃ satāṃ n' atthī"
 ti ettha viya 'Himavā pabbato yojanānaṃ pañca satāni ucco'
 ti saṃkhappadhānavasena attho gahetabbo, *pañca satāni* ti ca
 addhuno accantasamyogavasena upayogavacanāṃ; ayam nayo 10
 aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. *Satāṃ* iti saddo ³"satāṃ
 homi saḥassaṃ homi" ti ādisu ekavacano, ⁴"ath' etth' eka-
 satāṃ khatyā anuyantā yasassino" ti ādisu bahuvacano. Evaṃ
 saḥassādināṃ pi ekavacana-bahuvacanatā labbhati. Tathā hi
⁵"bhiyyo, naṃ sataśaḥassaṃ yakkhānaṃ payirupāsati" ti ettha 15
sataśaḥassan ti ekavacanāṃ, ⁶"parosaḥassaṃ kho pan' assa puttā
 bhavissanti" ti ettha *saḥassan* ti bahuvacanan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ.
⁷"Kappe ca sataśahassee caturo ca asaṃkhiye Amaraṃ nāma
 nagaṃ dassaneyyaṃ manoraman" ti pāḷi. Ettha kappe ca
 sataśahassee caturo ca asaṃkhiye ti sāmīatthe upayoga- 20
 bahuvacanāṃ^a; tasmā mahākappānaṃ sataśaḥassānaṃ catun-
 naṃ asaṃkhiyānaṃ^b matthake ti attho gahetabbo, 'matthake'
 ti c' ettha vacanaseso, kappasataśaḥassādhikānaṃ catunnaṃ
 asaṃkhiyānaṃ^b matthake icc ev' attho. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu
 pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁸"Kappe ca sataśahassee caturo 25
 ca asaṃkhiye etth' antare yaṃ caritaṃ sabbānaṃ taṃ bodhipā-
 canan" ti pāḷi. Ettha kappe ti accantasamyogavasena upayoga-
 bahuvacanāṃ^a; sataśahassee^c kappe ti *kappasaddasamban-*
dhenā cāyaṃ pullīṅganiddeso upayoganiddeso ca, samānādhī-
kāraṇaṃ hi idaṃ kappasaddena; caturo ca asaṃkhiye ti 30
accantasamyogavasena upayogabahuvacanāni, kassa pana asaṃ-
khiye ti: aññassa avuttattā kappassa ca vuttattā pakaraṇato
'kappānaṃ' ti ayam attho viññāyat' eva, na hi vuttaṃ vajjetvā
avuttassa kassaci gahaṇaṃ yuttan ti; kasaddo sampiṇḍanatto:

¹ Vm 206¹² (Pj II 443⁸) As 298²¹ Sp I 119¹⁸. ² J I 426⁹. ³ Vm 387² ⁴
 (Paṭis II 207¹⁹⁻²⁹). ⁵ J VI 397¹ ⁶ D II 257¹. ⁷ D III 75²⁶. ⁸ Bv 2: 1a-d,
^a Cp I 1: 1a-d.

^a ita C^cB^{em}ns. ^b C^c asaṃkheyyānaṃ. ^c Bm satāṃ saḥassee.

mahākappānaṃ caturo asaṃkheyye satasahassee ca mahākappe
ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹"Ghaṭṭā
nekassahassāni kumbhīnaṃ ca satā bahū" ti pālī. Ettha ghaṭṭā
ti ghaṭṭānaṃ, sāmīatthe hi idaṃ paccattavacanāṃ, ghaṭṭānaṃ
5 anekasahassāni icc ev' attho; kumbhīnaṃ ca satā bahū ti
anekāni ca kumbhīnaṃ satāni, ettha *ukāralopo* daṭṭhabbo.
Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ²"Dasavīsa-
sahassānaṃ^a dhammābhisamayo ahu ekadvinnaṃ abhisamayo
gaṇanāto asaṃkhiyo" ti pālī. Ettha dasavīsasahassānaṃ⁴
10 ti dasasahassānaṃ vīsasahassānaṃ ca, dhammābhisamayo ti
catusaccapaṭivedho, ekadvinnan ti sīsamattakathanāṃ, tena
ekassa c' eva dvinnāṃ ca, tiṇṇaṃ, catunnaṃ⁵ la⁶ dasannaṃ
ti ādinā nayena asaṃkheyyo ti attho. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu
pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ³"Cattāri satasahassāni chaḷa-
15 bhiññā mahiddhikā Dipaṃkaraṃ lokaviduṃ parivārenti sab-
badā" ti pālī. Ettha cattāri satasahassāni ti idaṃ līṅga-
bhedavasena chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā ti imehi padehi sa-
mānādhikaraṇaṃ, idisesu hi ṭhānesu saṃkheyyavācako pi saddo
napuṃsako va hoti, tasmā cattāri satasahassāni *eti* ca
20 chaḷabhiññā ti ca mahiddhikā ti ca etaṃ padattayaṃ samā-
nādhikaraṇaṃ; atha vā chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā ti 'chaḷa-
bhiññānaṃ mahiddhikānaṃ' ti sāmīatthe paccattavacanāṃ daṭ-
ṭhabbaṃ, imasmim pan' atthe cattāri satasahassāni ti
ayaṃ^b saṃkhyāvācāno bhavati. ⁴"Tīṇi satasahassāni nāriyo
25 samalaṃkatā" ti ādisu pi ayaṃ nayo netabbo. ⁵"Tā ca satta-
satā bhariyā dāsyo satta satāni cā" ti pālī. Ettha satā ti
'satāni' ti napuṃsakavasena gahetabbaṃ na itthilīṅgavasena,
satā ti hi ⁶"pañca citta vipākā" ti ādini viya napuṃsakarūpaṃ,
itthilīṅgabhūto hi *satasaddo* n' atthi tathā pullīṅgabhūto; yadi
30 ca dvilīṅgo *satasaddo* siyā, evañ ca sati *puriso kaññā* ti cā^c
okārantapullīṅga-ākārantitthilīṅgarūpehi pi bhavitabbaṃ, rūpa-
dvayaṃ pi *satasaddassa* n' atthi, tena ñāyati: *satasaddo* ekan-
tanapuṃsako ti. Nanu ca bho ⁷"tā devatā satta satā ulārā"
ti ettha *satasaddo* itthilīṅgo hutvā dissatī ti. Na, napuṃsako

¹ Bv 2: 170^{ab} (Bva). ² Bv 26: 8^{a-d}. ³ Bv 2: 204^{a-d} ⁴ Bv 2: 209^{ab}
(3: 27^{ab}). ⁵ (202¹⁴). ⁶ Vibh 433²⁹. ⁷ Tha (C^c 541⁹) *ad* Th 620—631.

^a C^cB^m dasavīsaṃsaḥ. ^b *sic* C^cB^mns (= ī pud sañ). ^c *ita* C^cB^mns.

yevā ti. | Nanu ca bho *devatāsaddena* samānādhikaraṇo ti. | Saccam samānādhikaraṇo, tathā pi napuṃsako yeva, īdisesu hi saṃkhāvisayesu samānādhikaraṇabhāvo appamāṇo^a, tathā hi ¹"pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsino^b ahesun" ti napuṃsakaliṅgena pulliṅgassa samānā- 5 dhikaraṇatā dissati; tasmā ²"tā devatā satta satā ulārā" ti etthā pi 'satta satāni' ti napuṃsakabhāvo yevā ti^c avagantabbo. ³"Satta hatthisate datvā" ti ādisu pi *satasaddo* napuṃsako yeva. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁴"Navutikoṭisahashehi pavāresi^d mahāmuni" ti pālī. Ettha ¹⁰ 'navutikoṭisahashehi bhikkhūhi' ti vā 'bhikkhūnaṃ navutikoṭisahashehi' ti vā saṃkheyya-saṃkhāppadhānavasena^e attho gahetabbo. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁵"Satasahassavassāni āyu tassa mahesino" ti pālī. Ettha *satasahassavassāni* ti kālassa accantasamyoγavasena upayogava- 15 canaṃ. Tathā ⁶"dasa vassasahassāni agāraṃ ajiḥha so vasi" ti pālīyam pi. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁷"Ito satasahassamhi kappe uppaḍḍi nāyako" ti pālī, ⁸"ekana-vute ito kappe" ti pālī ca. Ettha *satasahassamhi*^f kappe ti 'satasahassānaṃ kappānaṃ matthake', ekanavute kappe ²⁰ ti 'ekavutiyaṃ kappānaṃ matthake' ti bhummaṇṇavacanaṃ sāmi-bhummaṇṇavacanaṃ attho gaheṭabbo; tathā hi ⁹"Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati" ti ettha bhummaṇṇavacanaṃ 'Bhagavato santike' ti sāmi-bhummaṇṇavacanaṃ attho gaḥito. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹⁰"Yadi tattha sa- 25 hassāni satāni nahutāni ca n' ev' amhākaṃ bhayaṃ koci vane vālesu vijjati" ti pālī. Ayaṃ etassā^g attho: tattha vane vālānaṃ saḥassāni ca satāni ca nahutāni ca yadi vijjanti, atha vā, saḥassāni satāni ti *satasahassāni*, vālānaṃ *satasahassāni* cā^h nahutāni ca yadi vijjanti, evaṃ vijjantesu pi vālesu; koci ³⁰ ti kvaci, ¹¹*kocisaddo* hi, ¹²"ko te balaṃ mahārājā" ti ettha *ko-saddo viya*, *kvāsaddatthe* vattati, *nimittatthe* cāyaṃ niddeso,

¹ M III 68²⁰ (*supra* 97⁴). ² (304²³). ³ J VI 503¹. ⁴ Bv 2: 200^{cd}.
⁵ Bv 2: 217^{ab}. ⁶ Bv 2: 208^{ab}. ⁷ Ap 569³⁰ (Thā 91²⁶). ⁸ Ap 605²¹ (Thā 38⁶). ⁹ M I 147¹⁸ (Sd § 630). ¹⁰ J VI 89²²⁻²⁴. ¹¹ (Ap 274¹⁶). ¹² (278³³).

^a *ita* C^eB^mns; = pamāṇa ma hut, ns. ^b (Be ciravāsino). ^c *ita* C^eB^mns.
^d *ita* ns; Be parivāresi, C^eB^m parivārehi. ^e C^eB^m saṃkheyya-saṃkhānappa^o.
^f B^m *satasahassimhi*. ^g *ita* C^eB^mns (= thui pālī eñ¹). ^h B^m *om*.

tena koci ti kvaci kismiñci vāle ekassa pi vālamigassa kāraṇā
 n' ev' amhākaṃ bhayaṃ vijjati ti attho gahetabbo; atha vā
 koci ti kiñci appamattakam pi, ettha pana vālesu ti nimit-
 tatthe bhummaṃ: vāḷaṇaṃ^a kāraṇā appamattakam pi amhākaṃ
 5 bhayaṃ na vijjati ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu
 netabbo. ¹"Sabbam sataśahassāni chaṭṭimsa parimaṇḍalaṃ
 dasa[ñ]^b c' eva saśahassāni aḍḍhuḍḍhāni satāni cā" ti aṭṭhakathū-
 pāṭho. Ettha yasmā saddato samānavibhatti-līṅga-vacanānaṃ
 padānaṃ, asamanavibhatti-līṅga-vacanānaṃ vā atthato pana
 10 samānānaṃ, dūre ṭhitānaṃ pi ekasambandho hoti, itaresaṃ
 samīpe ṭhitānaṃ pi na hoti, tasmā *sabbam* t' idam *parimaṇḍa-*
lan t' iminā sambandhitabbaṃ, *chaṭṭimsā* ti idam pana *sataśa-*
hassāni t' iminā sambandhitabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi
 idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ²"Dve sataśahassāni cattāri na-
 15 hutāni ca ettakaṃ bahalattena saṃkhātāyaṃ vasunāharā" ti
 aṭṭhakathūpāṭho. Ettha *dve* ti viśesaṇaṃ · *sataśahassāni* ti
 viśesitabbaṃ, tathā *cattāri* ti viśesaṇaṃ · *nahutāni* ti viśesi-
 tabbaṃ, tathā hi "sataśahassāni · nahutāni cā" ti imāni "dve ·
 cattāri" ti imehi viśesitabbattā 'dviśataśahassaṃ catunakutan'
 20 ti atthappakāśanāni bhavanti. Evaṃ sante pi *dve* ice ādīnaṃ
 saṃkhāsaddānaṃ *sataśahassāni* ti ādīhi saṃkhāsaddehi samā-
 nādhikaraṇatā pubbācariyehi na vuttā; yasmā pana, yathā
³"dve puthujjānā vuttā; ⁴sataśahassaṃ bhikkhū" ti ādisu sa-
 mānādhikaraṇatā labbhati · dabbavācakattā viśesitabbapadānaṃ,
 25 na tathā ²"dve sataśahassāni" ti ādisu · adabbavācakattā
 viśesitabbapadānaṃ, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu samānādhikara-
 ṇatā na icchitabbā · yuttiyā abhāvato^c. Yadi evaṃ, "kusalā
 rūpaṃ cakkhumā" ti ādīnaṃ viya imesaṃ aññamaññāsamban-
 dharahitatā siyā ti. Na · viśesana-viśesitabbabhāvena gahitattā.
 30 Yajj evaṃ, samānādhikaraṇabhāvo laddhabbo. Na · niyā-
 mābhāvato; ekantena hi guṇa-guṇīnaṃ yeva viśesana^d-viśesi-
 tabbānaṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvo, na itaresaṃ viśesana-viśesi-
 tabbatte pi. Tattha *ettakan* ti pamāṇavacanāṃ, *bahalattenā*
 ti viśesane tatiyā; ubhayena imam atthaṃ dasseti: ayaṃ va-

¹ Vm 205²⁴⁻²⁴, As 298¹⁻², Sp I 119⁴⁻⁵. ² Vm 205²⁶⁻²⁷ (Pj II 442²²) As 298⁴⁻⁵, Sp I 119⁷⁻⁷. ³ Sv I 59⁷ Mp I 62²³. ⁴ cf. Ja I 34¹⁸.

^a (Bm *ad* va). ^b cf. 308¹. ^c B^ens yuttiabhāvato. ^d (B^e om).

sundharā bahalattena yojanānaṃ duve satasahassāni cattāri nahutāni ca ettakaṃ saṃkhātā ti. *Ettakan* ti padassa ca *duve satasahassāni cattāri nahutāni cā* ti imehi vā *vasundharā* ti iminā vā samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā; *ettakan* ti hi ¹bhāvanapūṃsakam, yaṃ saddasatthe "kiriyaṃvisesanan" ti vadanti, 5 tassa 'ettakena pamāṇena' icc ev' attho. Api ca *duve sata-sahassāni cattāri nahutāni cā* ti imesaṃ pi *vasundharā* ti iminā samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā · ²"bhikkhūnaṃ satan" ti ettha *satasaddassa* viya saṃkhāvacanamattattā, tathā hi "ettakan" ti vuttaṃ; *saṃkhātā* ti pana *ayan* ti ca imesaṃ *vasundharā* 10 ti iminā samānādhikaraṇatā labbhati. Sabbo p' āyaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ³"Das' ettha rājiyo setā dassaniyā^a manoramā, cha piṅgalā pannarasa^b, haliddābhā^c catuddasā" ti pālī. Ettha cha piṅgalā pannarasā ti cha ca pannarasa cā ti ekaviṣati piṅgalā rājiyo ti attho gahetabbo. 15 Tathā ⁴"puttā pi tassa bahavo ekanāmā ti me sutam asīti dasa eko ca Indanāmā mahabbalā" ti pālī. Ettha pana 'ekana-vutī' ti vattabbe "asīti dasa eko cā" ti vuttaṃ, vicitrasadda-racanam hi pāvacanam. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁵"Tiṃsa me purisanāvutyō sabbe 'v' ekekaniccitā^d 20 yesam samaṃ na passāmi kevalam mah' imaṃ caran" ti pālī. Ettha purisānaṃ tiṃsa saṃkhassāni navutī ca satāni tiṃsa nāvutyō ti vuccanti; imasmim pana ṭhāne *'tiṃsasaddato saṃkhassasaddassa navutisaddato* ca *satasaddassa* lopam katvā "tiṃsa nāvutyō" ti vuttan' ti na gahetabbam, evañ hi gahaṇe sati 25 yattha katthaci pi edisī saddaracanā kātabbā siyā, katāya ca edisāya saddaracanāya atthāvagamo vinā upadesena suṇantānaṃ na siyā; tasmā n' evam gahetabbam, evam pana gahe-tabbam: *tiṃsa nāvutyō* ti idaṃ lokasaṃketarūlham vacanam, saṃketarūlhasa pana vacanass' attho yasmā gahitapubbasaṃ 30 ketehi sutvā ñāyate na upadesato, tasma Brahmaddattena raññā vuttakāle pi satthārā tam katham āharitvā vuttakāle pi sabbe manussā vinā pi upadesena vacanattham jānanti ti gahetabbam.

¹ ns *cit. et* Spk-ṭ [ad S I 1¹²? cf. Pj I 116²⁴]: bhavanapūṃsakan ti bhavajotakam napūṃsakavacanam, *et* Maṇidīpa: bhavam anugataṃ napūṃsakam bhāvanapūṃsakam. ² " " . ³ J VI 279¹⁴⁻¹⁵ (Ja). ⁴ D III 197⁹⁻¹² (Sv). ⁵ J VI 440⁴⁻⁵ (Ja).

^a J: dasa nilā. ^b B^m pannarasa (= J!). ^c B^m haliddā (J: halidda ca cat^o = J). ^d -niccitā = rve³ kok, ns; J: ^onicchita

- Timsa[ñ]^a c'eva saḥassāni navuti ca satāni tu
 "timsa nāvutiyo" nāma vuttā Ummaggajātake. 6
 Yasmā pāvacane santi nayā c' eva acintiyā
 vohārā ca sugūḥhatthā dayāpannena desitā, 7
 5 tasmā sātṭhakathe dhīro gambhīre jīnabhāsīte
 upadesaṃ sadā gaṇhe garuṃ sammā upaṭṭhahaṃ. 8
 Garūpadesahīno hi atthasāraṃ na vindati,
 atthasāravihīno so saddhammā parihāyati; 9
 garūpadesalābhī ca atthasārasamāyuto
 10 saddhammaṃ paripāleno saddhammasmā na hāyati. 10
 Saddhammatthāya me tasmā Saṃkhāmālā^b pi bhāsītā
 sappayogā yathāyogaṃ sah'-ev'-atthavinicchayā. 11

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo
 15 saṃkhānāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma tērasamo^c
 paricchedo.

XIV.

- ¹Bhūdhātu tāya nipphannarūpañ cā ti idaṃ dvayaṃ
 katvā paṭṭhānam amhehi sabbhaṃ etaṃ papañcitāṃ. 1
 20 *Bhavadīssa* vasā dāni vakkhāma' atthattikaṃ varaṃ:
 atthuddhāro tumantañ ca tvādiyaṃ tikaṃ idha. 2
 Tasmā tāva bhūdhātuto pavattassa bhūtasaddassa atthud-
 dhāro nīyate:
 khandha-sattāmanussesu vijjāmāne ca dhātuyaṃ
 25 khīṇāsava rukkhādīmhi bhūtasaddo pavattati; 3
 uppāde cā pi viññeyyo bhūtasaddo vibhāvīnā,
 vipule sopasaggo 'yaṃ hiḷane vidhame pi ca
 parājaye vediyane nāme pākāṭatāya ca. 4
 Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: ²"bhūtasaddo pañcakkhandhāmanussa-dhātu-
 30 vijjāmāna-khīṇāsava-satta-rukkhādisu dissati, ³"bhūtam idan ti
 bhikkhave samanupassathā"^d ti ādisu hi ayaṃ pañcakkhandhesu
 dissati, ⁴"yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni" ti ettha amanusse,

¹ (1²⁸, 3²⁶). ² 308²⁹ -309³ < Ps I 31²⁵—32², cf. Pj I 163²³—166⁹ (*supra* 65⁵).
³ cf. M I 260⁷ (*vide et* Paṭis I 159¹⁰). ⁴ Khp VI 1⁴.

^a cf. 306⁷. ^b CeB^mns saṃkhyāmālā. ^c B^m dvādasamo. ^d M: pas-
 satha : Pj I 166¹, cf. S II 48⁷; Ja IV 267¹.

¹"cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetū" ti ettha dhātusu,
²"bhūtasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ" ti ādisu vijjāmāne, ³"yo ca kālaghaso
 bhūto" ti ettha khīṇāsave, ⁴"sabbe va nikkhipissanti bhūtā
 loke samussayan" ti ettha satte, ⁵"bhūtagāmapātavyatāyā"
 ti ettha rukkhādisū" ti.

5

⁶Mūlapariyāyasuttaṭṭhakathāya vacanaṃ idaṃ,

ṭīkāyaṃ ādisaddena uppādādini gayhare.

5

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: ⁷"jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṃkhatan" ti ādisu *bhūta-*
saddo uppāde dissati. Saupasaggo pana ⁸"pabhūta^a ariyo
 pakaroti puññaṃ" ti ādisu vipule, ⁹"yebhuyyena bhikkhūnaṃ
 paribhūtarūpo" ti ādisu hiḷane, ¹⁰"Sambhūto sāṇavāsī" ti ādisu
 paññattiyaṃ, ¹¹"abhibhūto Māro vijito saṅgāmo" ti ādisu vidha-
 mane, ¹²"parābhūtarūpo kho ayaṃ acelo Pāṭikaputto"^b ti ādisu
 parājaye, ¹³"anubhūtaṃ sukhadukkhan" ti ādisu vediyaṇe,
¹⁴"vibhūtaṃ paññāyā" ti pākāṭikaraṇe dissati. Te sabbe ¹⁵"ruk-
 khādisū" ti ādisaddena saṅgahitā ti daṭṭhabbā ti.

Idāni tumantapadāni vuccante:

Bhavituṃ ubbhavituṃ samubbavituṃ^c pabhavituṃ parā-
bbhavituṃ atibhavituṃ sambhavituṃ^d vibhavituṃ, bhotuṃ
sambhotuṃ vibhotuṃ, pātubhavituṃ pātubbhavituṃ vā · 20
pātubhotuṃ imāni akammakāni tumantapadāni.

Paribhotuṃ paribhavituṃ · abhibhotuṃ abhibhavituṃ · adhi-
bhotuṃ adhibhavituṃ · atibhotuṃ atibhavituṃ · anubhotuṃ
anubhavituṃ · samanubhotuṃ samanubhavituṃ abhisam-
bhotuṃ abhisambhavituṃ imāni sakammakāni tumantapa- 25
dāni. Sabbān' etāni suddhakattari bhavanti.

Bhāvetuṃ pabhāvetuṃ sambhāvetuṃ vibhāvetuṃ paribhā-
vetuṃ icc evamādini hetukattari tumantapadāni. Sabbāni
 pi hetukattari tumantapadani sakammakāni yeva bhavanti.

Uddeso 'yaṃ. Tatra samānatthapadesu ekam ev' ādipa- 30
 daṃ gahetvā niddeso kātabbo. Bhavituṃ ti hotuṃ vijjituṃ
 paññāyituṃ sarūpaṃ labhituṃ; ettha vuttanāyanusarena sesa-
 nam pi tumantānaṃ niddeso vitthāretabbo. Sabbāni tumanta-

¹ S III 101⁴². ² Vin IV 25²³. ³ J II 260²¹. ⁴ D II 157³. ⁵ Vin IV
 34³³ (ns cit. Kkh). ⁶ vide 308 n. 2. ⁷ D II 118³⁰. ⁸ It 21¹¹ = A IV 151³.
⁹ cf. Ud 76¹⁵. ¹⁰ Vin II 298³⁰. ¹¹ Ud 33²¹. ¹² cf. D III 23¹³ (et ib. 19¹⁵ 26¹⁷).
¹³ 24¹⁷. ¹⁴ cf. Nidd I 50²⁹. ¹⁵ (308³⁰).

^a B^m bahutaṃ. ^b B^m Pādhika°, B^c ns Pathika°. ^c B^m om. ^d ns om.

Uddeso 'yaṃ. Tatra samānatthapadesu ekam ev' ādi-padaṃ gaheṭvā niddeso katabbo. Bhavitvā ti hutvā paññāyitvā sarūpaṃ labhivā; evaṃ ¹vuttanayānusārena sesānam pi *tvā*diyantapadānaṃ niddeso vitthāretabbo. Ayaṃ pana vi-
seso: bhutvā ti 'sampattiṃ anubhutvā' ti sakammakavasena 5
attho gaheṭabbo, *bhutvā anubhutva* ti imesaṃ hi samānatthataṃ saddhammavidū icchanti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

bhutvā bhutvāna ice ete "anubhutvā" t' imassa hi
atthaṃ sūcenti, "hutvā" ti padassa pana n' eva te. 6

Keci *bhutva* ti dīghattaṃ tassa icchanti sāsane. 10

Dīghatā rassatā c' eva dvayaṃ p' etaṃ padissati; 7

saddasatthe ca *bhutvā* ti dīghattasahitaṃ padaṃ
"bhavitvā" ti padass' atthaṃ dīpeti, na tu sāsane; 8

hutvā iti padaṃ yeva dīpeti jīnasāsane

"bhavitvā" ti padass' atthaṃ, n' atthi aññattha taṃ padaṃ^d. 9 13

Ice evaṃ^b savisesan tu vacanaṃ sāradaśśinā^c

sāsane saddasatthe ca viññunā pekkhitabbakaṃ^d. 10

Evaṃ ussukkanatthe pavattāni *tvā*diyantapadāni pi niddiṭṭhāni. Sabbān' etāni avibhattikāni ti gaheṭabbāni. Niruttipītake hi Nipātaparicchede^e avibhattikāni katvā *tvā*diyantapadāni vut- 20
tāni. Saddasatthavidūnaṃ¹ pana mate paṭhamādivibhattivasena savibhattikāni bhavanti.

Imasmiñ ca pana *tvā*diyantādhikāre idaṃ c' upalakkhitab-
baṃ. ²*Bhutvā gacchati*, *bhutvā gato*, *bhutvā gamissati*, *kaṣitvā*
vapati; ³"ummaggā nikkhamitvāna Vedehe nāvam āruhi; ⁴bhu- 25
tvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu" ice ādi samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ
⁵pubbakāle *tvā*disaddappayogā^e. *Bhutvā gacchati* ti ettha
hi *bhutvā* ti idaṃ pubbakūlakiriyādīpakam padaṃ, *gacchati* ti
idaṃ pana uttarakūlakiriyādīpakam, samānakattukāni c' etāni
pādāni ekakattukānaṃ kiriyānaṃ vācakattā; tathā h' ettha 30
yo gamanakiriyāya kattā, so eva bhuñjanakiriyāya kattubhūto
daṭṭhabbo. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo.
⁶"Andhakāraṃ nihantvāna^h udito 'yaṃ divākaro ⁷vaṇṇam

¹ (cf. 309³⁰). ² 311²⁴—313¹⁰, cf. Vm-mhṭ B^e 641¹—642¹. ³ J VI 445¹⁹.
⁴ S I 8²⁰. ⁵ *vide* 312¹⁵ 313⁹ *sqq.* ⁶ " " (Sd § 1151). ⁷ = ahañ³ kye³ jū³ kui, ns.

^a Bm aññatthakaṃ. ^b C^eBm enam. ^c (Bm vacanassāradaśśino). ^d (Bm capakkhitabbam). ^e *ita* C^eB^mns; cf. 310⁹. ^f (B^e saddatthavidūnaṃ). ^g Bm oppayogo (312², 10, 25). ^h Bm nihantāna (312 *n. a.*)

paññāvabhāsehi obhāsetvā samuggato" iced ādini pana samā-
 nakattukānaṃ samānakāle *tvādisaddappayogā*. Ettha hi *ni-*
hantvānā^a ti padaṃ samānakālakiriyādīpakam padam, *udito* ti
 idam pana 'uttarakālakiriyādīpakam padan' ti na vattabbam.
 5 samānakālakiriyāya idhādhippetattā; tasmā yeva samānakāla-
 kiriyādīpakam padan ti gahetabbam. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi
 idisesu thānesu netabbo. Keci pana ¹*mukhaṃ vyā[pā]dāya*
passati, akkhini^b *parivattelvā*^c *passati* ti udāharanti; apare *nisajja*
adhite, ihatvā katheti ti. Tattha vyādāna-parivattanuttarakālo^d
 10 vyādānūpasamalakkhaṇam^e passanakiriyāya lakkhīyati; "nisajja
 adhite, thatvā katheti" ti ca samānakālatāya pi 'ajjhena-katha-
 nehi pubbe pi nisajja-thānāni honti' ti sakkā pubbuttarakālatā
 sambhāvetum, — tasmā purimāni yeva udāharaṇāni yuttāni,
 udayasamakālam eva hi tannivattaniyanivattanan ti. ²*Dvāram*
 15 *āvaritvā pavisati* iced ādi samānakattukānaṃ aparakāle *tvā-*
disaddappayogo. Yasmā pan' ettha pavisanakiriyā purimā,
 āvaraṇakiriyā pana pacchimā, tasmā *āvaritvā* ti idam apara-
 kālakiriyādīpakam padan ti veditabbam, *pavisati* ti idam pana
 pubbakālakiriyādīpakam padan ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi
 20 idisesu thānesu netabbo. | Apare ³*dhan ti kacca*^f *palito danḍo*
 ti udāharanti. Abhighāta-bhūtasamāyoge pana abhighātaja-
 saddassa samānakālatā ettha labbhati ti idhā pi purimāni yeva
 udāharaṇāni yuttāni ti.

⁴"Pisācam disvā c' assa bhayaṃ hoti; ⁵paññāya c' assa
 25 disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā" iced ādi asamāne kattari payogo. Ettha
 hi pisācam disvā purisassa bhayaṃ hoti, paññāya disvā assa
 puggalassa āsavā parikkhīṇā, evaṃ samānakattukatā dhātūnaṃ
 na labbhati · dassanakiriyāya purisesu pavattanato bhavanā-
 dikiriyāya ca bhayādisu pavattanato ti daṭṭhabbam. Ayaṃ
 30 nayo aññatrā pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. Idam pi pan' ettha
 upalakkhitabbam. ⁶*Appatvā nadiṃ pabbato, alikkamma pabba-*

¹ ns *cīt*: mukhaṃ vyā[pā]dāya sayati | Visuddhimaggaṭikā | (Vm-mhṭ
 Bc 641¹); Pāṇ III 4: 21 vārt. 5. ² (§ 1152). ³ (§ 1153). ⁴ *etvā*. ⁵ MI 477²⁷ (Sd
 § 1153). ⁶ Rūp 624 (Sd § 1154).

^a Bm nihantānā. ^b CeBemns akkhim. ^c Bmns parivattitvā. ^d Bm
 tattha nuttarakālo; C^cB^cns tattha vyāpādanaparivattanuttarakālo. ^e C^cB^cmns
 vyāpādūpasamalakkhaṇam ^f *ita* C^cB^cmns = dhuin³ hū rve¹; cf. Vibha 476¹⁸.

taṃ nadī iec ādi parāparayogo; ¹*sīhaṃ disvā bhayaṃ hoti, ghaṭaṃ pivītvā balaṃ jāyate, dhan^a ti katvā daṇḍo patito* iec ādi lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayogo; ²*nhatvā gamanaṃ, bhutvā sayanaṃ*, ³"upādāya rūpaṃ" iec ādi vyattayena saddasiddhippayogo ti. 5

Iec evaṃ sabbathā pi samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ pubbakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, samānakattukānaṃ samānakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, samānakattukānaṃ parakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, asamānakattukānaṃ *tvādisaddappayogo*, parāparayogo, lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayogo, vyattayena saddasiddhippayogo ti 10 *sattadhā tvādiyantānaṃ padānaṃ payogo veditabbo*.

Yadi evaṃ, kasmā Kaccāyane^b ⁴"pubbakālekakattukānaṃ tūna tvāna tvā vā" ti pubbakāle yeva ekakattukaggahaṇaṃ katan ti. Yebhuyyena *tvādiyantānaṃ padānaṃ purimakāla-kiriyādīpanato*; Kaccāyane hi yebhuyyena pavattiṃ sandhāya 15 ⁴"pubbakālekakattukānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ. Yasmā pana ⁵"iti katvā" ti ādīnaṃ padānaṃ hetuatthavasena pi pubbacariyehi attho saṃvyaṇṇito, tasmā *bhaviṭvāādīnaṃ bhūdhātumayānaṃ tvādisaddantānaṃ padānaṃ aññesaṃ ca pacitvā* ti ādīnaṃ yathāpayogaṃ 'bhavanahetu, pacanahetū' ti ādīnā hetuattho pi 20 gaḥetabbo. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

hetutthe pi yato honti saddā ussukkanatthakā,
tasmā hetuvasenā pi vadeyy' atthaṃ vicakkhaṇo. 11

Iti-katvā ti saddassa atthasaṃvyaṇṇanāsu hi
⁵"iti karaṇahetū"^c ti attho dhīrehi gayhati. 12 25

⁶"Gacchāmi^d dāni nibbānaṃ yattha gantvā na socati"
iti pāṭhe pi hetuttho gayhate pubbaviññuhi, 13

⁶"asmiṃ^e nibbāne gamana^ehetū" ti hi kathiyate
hetutth', evaṃ yathāyogaṃ aññatṛa pi ayanayo. 14

Evaṃ *bhūtasaddassa atthuddhāro ca tumantapadaṃ ca tvā-* 30
diyantapadaṃ cā ti atthattikaṃ vibhattaṃ.

Yo imaṃ atthattikaṃ suvibhattaṃ

kaṇṇarasāyanam^f āgamikānaṃ

— — — — —
¹ (§ 1153). ² (§ 1156). ³ Dhs § 584 (As 300³⁰). ⁴ Kc 566. ⁵ "iti". ⁶ Th 138^{cd} et Tha (C^e 257²⁴): yasmīṃ nibbāne gamana^ehetu sabbaso sokahetūnaṃ abhāvato na socati).

^a *ita* C^eB^mns (312 n. 1). ^b B^m Kaccāyanena. ^c (C^e karaṇa-). ^d Th: gacchāma. ^e *leg.* yasmīṃ (cf. n. 6). ^f B^mns kaṇṇarasāyanam.

dhārayate, sa^a bhavē gatakamkho
pāvacaṇamhi gate sukhumatthe.

15

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe atthattikavibhāgo
5 nāma cuddasamo^b paricchēdo.

Evam nānappakārato bhūdhātūrūpāni^c dassitāni.

^a Bm pha [ɔ: (i) dha:]. ^b Bm terasamo. ^c ns: bhūdhātūrūpāni tui¹
kui, dassitāni¹ kun prī Ratanāpūrapurassa (nsP: opūrasa metr.) esanne
sihasisaye | Soṇṇacetiyaṃuddhamhi Mahāvīharāramake | Catutthapurakā-
rissa deviy¹ aggamaheṣiṃyā | Mahājeyyabhūnubhave mahiṭṭhakālaye kate |
Kelāsakūṭasaṅkāse Maṇiguhā¹ nsP: ogūhā metr. va gabbhare | nānāratana-
pajjote nekapāsādavārite | vasatā mahātherena katāyaṃ Saddanītiyā nissayo
Padamālāya bahum bahūhi yāciya | Mahāṇṇavaṃ yathānādo khobhento
va [cf. Sās 74³⁻⁴] vijambhaṇaṃ | tath' eva sātṭhakatham pi kāmam katāya
nissayo | Vacchāno Jāṇusoṇissa tādiso vā ti sakkuṇe tathā pi ṇayam ādāya
saṅkhepena mayā ruto | saḥassasatanavuticatutthe Māghasīriye | kālāpak-
khamhi dasame n' atthag¹ enamhi candahe | Yathā ca niṭṭhito eso nibbhayo
nirupaddavo¹ evaṃ sabbe⁽¹⁾ pajā khemaṃ pappantaṃ nirupaddavaṇ ti |
Ratanāpūrapūrasa Ratanāpūra-Ān³va ne prañ to² kri³ eñ¹ esanne | arhe¹
mrok thoñ¹ arap nhuik [ɔ: aiśāne] | sīha-sī-saye¹ kesarā khra señ¹ mañ³ eñ¹
ū³ khoñ³ pru rā phrac so [ɔ: siṃha-sī-sāy(an)e] | Soṇṇa⁰ ... Mahā⁰ Ma-
hāvīhāra-Abhayagiri arāṃ (nsP: arap) nhuik | Catuttha⁰ | Ratanāpūra-Ān³va
prañ kri³ kui le³ krim mrok tañ thoñ pru prañ bhaṇ (nsP: caṃ cī pro bhaṇ)
rañ to² mū so sāsanādāyakā mahādharmarāja tarā³ mañ³ mrat eñ¹ agga⁰ |
... | deviyā | Siripavaratilokamahārājindā Ratanādevī mi bhurā³ sañ¹ kate |
pru ap so | Kelāsa⁰ | ... | Mahājeyya⁰ | Mahā-oñ-mre-bhum-caṃ [bhū-a) nu-
bhava ɔ: bhū-bhujā] amañ rhi so | mahiṭṭhakālaye ... | vasatā | ... ma-
hātherena | Cakkindābhisirisaddhammadhaja-mahādharmarājādhirājaguru ma-
hāther sañ¹ bahūhi ... ayaṃ nissayo ... | kato pru ap prī | Ānando yūjanā
ta thoñ rhi so [Ja V 462¹⁷] Ānandā nā³ mañ³ sañ¹ mahāṇṇavaṃ | ... kho-
bhento | ... vijambhaṇaṃ ... karoti iva ... tath' eva | ... sātṭhaka-
tham pi ... | khobhento | ... vijambhaṇaṃ vijambhaṇena ... Agga-
vaṃsācariyena ... katāya (nsP: kata) pru ap so Saddanīti kyaṃ³ eñ¹
nhiik nissayo niṣya kui tādiso va nhiik cap Vacchāno ... Jāṇuso-
ṇissa ... Bhagavato ... paññāveyyattiyam ... tādiso va ... jāni-
tum ... sakkuṇe ... iti sui¹ vyākaroti yathā ... tath' eva ...
tādiso tādisen' eva ... Aggavaṃsa-charā kai¹ sui¹ paññā rhi so sū sañ¹ sā
lhyāñ kātum ... kāmam caṇ cac sakkuṇe ... tathā pi ...
ruto chui ap so niṣya sañ¹ saḥassasatanavuticatutthe ... Māghasīriye (nsP:
Māga⁰) nat to² la kālāpakkkhamhi dasame ... candahe ta nañ³ lā ne¹
enamhi ne mañ³ sañ¹ n' atthage attha toñ sui¹ ma rok mhi (nsP: mī)
niṭṭhito ... candassa ... [Sd § 332] min¹ lattaṃ¹ so sut kui candassa
candaro gāthāyaṃ hu vebhaṇ rve¹ "candare" lañ³ hū ra eñ¹ Eso nissayo
... itī parisamāpanam ... daṭṭhabbam mhat ap eñ¹ .

2²⁰ *lire: bhū*
 5¹ » niddisissāma.
 91¹⁶ » datṭhabbaṃ,
 91¹⁷ » āman-
 91¹⁸ » *bho*
 113²² » *mano-*
 113²³ » *āpa-*
 128⁵ » dissati, 'ko
 150 *n. 4* » saddādhiko atthā-
 dhiko
 152¹² » Ānando
 158 *n. d* » C^e *om.* (158¹⁵).
 158 *n. f* » C^e bandhānuban-
 dhaṃ
 170⁹ » evamātipayoga...
 208 *n. 2* *supprimer:* 215²⁴;

224 *n. a* *lire:* ns ñāṇaṃ
 236⁸ » ādī ca
 248 *n. a* » *cf.* 9³⁰ 19³³ ...
 250¹ » vaḷañṇaṃ
 257²⁸ » nhāpito;
 257²⁹ » *Suvatthi, suvat-*
 thiṇ,
 271²⁴ » ādinā vattabbaṃ
 273¹³ » *yesānaṃ,*
 276 *n. a* » āsaṃ

Les points manquent:
 122⁶: *purisanayena*; 184⁴: *adhi-*
pati; 200 *n. a:* *sic*; 228¹² *lut-*
tanākārena; 250²⁴ *cittavo-*
hāro, etc.





11

11

11

"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY
GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.
